ISSN 0027-934X

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY



March 1979

VOLUME 67 NUMBER 1

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

1921 SUNDERLAND PLACE, N.W.
WASHINGTON, DC 20036
Phone 202/785-2123

Purpose. The National Genealogical Society, established in 1903 and incorporated as a nonprofit organization under the laws of the District of Columbia in 1904, was created to collect and preserve genealogical, historical and heraldic data, to inculcate and promote interest in research, to foster careful documentation and promote scholarly writing, and to issue publications relating to the field of genealogy.

Magazine. The Society in 1912 founded its magazine, the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly,* which is issued in March, June, September, and December. The *Quarterly* is included on the list of American learned journals compiled by the American Council of Learned Societies, and is indexed in the *Genealogical Periodical Annual Index.* It presents previously unpublished source materials and publishes articles of genealogical interest and reviews of genealogical publications. These materials may be found in national, state, county or town archives, or among church, cemetery, Bible or other family records. While an effort is made to publish data from as wide a range of territory as possible, emphasis is placed upon the areas of earlier settlement. Material submitted for publication should be sent to the Editor and must be typewritten double-spaced.

Special Publications. From time to time the Society publishes works in our fields of interest. See inside of back cover for current list.

Membership. Individuals may apply for membership in any of the following categories: Benefactor, $5,000 or more; Patron, $1,000 or more; Life, $300 at one time; Sustaining, $100; Contributing, $50; or Annual, $20. Subsequently, annual dues are payable January 1 except for Life Members, Patrons, and Benefactors. A member receives four issues of the *Quarterly* and the *Newsletter* each year and may purchase Special Publications at a reduced price. Spouses of members of any class may have all the privileges of membership, except the periodicals, for annual dues of $5. Back issues of the *Quarterly* may be purchased at $2 per issue in volumes 1 through 60, $3 per issue in volumes 61 through 63, and $4.25 per issue in volumes 64 and later, plus 75¢ for postage and handling for orders under $10, $1.00 over $10. Libraries and societies may receive the *Quarterly* at an annual subscription rate of $17; this rate is not available to individuals.

Meetings. The Society meets on the first and/or third Saturday of each month from October through May. Topics of genealogical interest are presented by guest speakers or are discussed at workshop meetings. Consult the current program for meeting times and topics.

Library. The Society maintains an expanding library of books, magazines, pamphlets and manuscripts. The library is open to members and the public at the times and days designated by the Librarian and printed in the current program. The accessions depend mainly on gifts of members and friends. Members may borrow books by mail for a small fee.

Genealogical Inquiries. The Society is not staffed to answer genealogical inquiries or to conduct genealogical research. Upon receipt of a stamped, self-addressed envelope, the Registrar will—for members only—consult the members' ancestor charts for the names of other members concerned with a specific family.

Change of Address. Notify the Society of old address, new address, and membership number at least six weeks prior to the date of the next issue of the *Quarterly.*

Tax Exemption. The U. S. Treasury Department has ruled that the Society is a tax-exempt educational and scientific organization within the meaning of Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Consequently, donations of funds and library books or other property made to the Society are deductible contributions for purposes of Federal income tax returns; and testamentary bequests to the Society are likewise deductible for purposes of Federal and District of Columbia estate tax returns. Form of Legacy: "I give and bequeath to the National Genealogical Society of Washington, DC, the sum of ..... dollars."

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 MARCH 1979 NUMBER 1

CONTENTS

Professional Ethics in Genealogical Research 3
Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.

A Professional Code for Genealogical Libraries and Librarians 11
Gary Boyd Roberts

Ontario Genealogical Resources 14
Marion Christina Keffer

Oral History, Its Utilization in the Genealogical Research Process 25
Elizabeth Clark-Lewis

Genealogy in the Province of Quebec 34
Roland J. Auger

Resident Aliens Enabled to Hold Land in New York State 1790–1825 42
Kenneth Scott

Genealogical Gleanings in England 58
Peter Wilson Coldham

Book Reviews 64
Milton Rubincam

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY
The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (ISSN 0027-934X) [*NGSQ*], established in 1912, is published by the National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036, and is sent to all members of the Society. Second Class postage paid at Ephrata, Pa., and Washington, D.C. © Copyright 1979 by National Genealogical Society. All rights reserved.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Established 1903

WASHINGTON, D. C.

COUNCIL, 1978–1980

NETTI SCHREINER-YANTIS
President

HERMAN NICKERSON
1st Vice President

JAMES DENT WALKER
2nd Vice President

REUBEN MARTT HARDING
Treasurer

PHYLLIS WALKER JOHNSON
Secretary

MAXINE DUNAWAY
Registrar

JEAN DAVIDS STRAHAN
Librarian

VAN ALBERT STILLEY
Executive Secretary

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL
Editor

RICHARD E. COE
Herald

JOHN HOOPER TENNENT
Past President

ELSIE WARD ERNST

JUNE HENDRICKSON FALER
Councillors, term ending 1980

JAMES A. PFLUEGER

MARILYN AREND DUNCAN

LYNN COOLEY MCMILLION
Councillors, term ending 1982

PAUL EDWARD SLUBY

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL
Editor

SALLY MICK HAIGH
Editorial Assistant

MILTON RUBINCAM
Book Review Editor

RAYMOND B. CLARK, JR.
Advertising Manager

MALCOLM GARDNER
Editorial Assistant

ALICE RIORDAN
Indexer

Contributing Editors

PETER WILSON COLDHAM
Purley, Surrey

MEREDITH B. COLKET, JR.
Cleveland, Ohio

LEWIS D. COOK
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

KENNETH SCOTT
Douglaston, N. Y.

WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR.
Havertown, Pennsylvania

CLIFFORD NEAL SMITH
McNeal, Arizona

Former Editors

JEAN STEPHENSON
1943–1945

MILTON RUBINCAM
1957–1962

JOHN INSLEY CODDINGTON
1962

NEWMAN A. HALL
1970

Communications concerning the Society and its activities should be addressed to its headquarters, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036.

Communications concerning heraldry should be addressed to the Herald, Richard E. Coe, P.O. Box 202, Glendale, CA 91209.

Requests for advertising rates should be made to the Advertising Manager at headquarters.

Manuscripts submitted for consideration for publication in the *Quarterly must* be prepared in conformance with detailed guidance provided in *A Manual of Style* (University of Chicago Press, 1969). Communications concerning manuscripts and published articles should be addressed to the Editor, George Ely Russell, Route 3, Box 157, Middletown, MD 21769.

The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* does not assume responsibility for errors of fact or opinion on the part of the contributors, but proved errors will be corrected. The responsibility of the Editor and Contributing Editors is limited to articles published under their own names.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 MARCH 1979 NUMBER 1

PROFESSIONAL ETHICS IN GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

By WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR., F.A.S.G.*

Before starting any discussion of ethics it would perhaps be wise to agree on the definitions of "professional" and "professionalism." Going by the dictionary one would have to say that a professional is one who receives remuneration for his work, while an amateur is one who does not. You will notice that I said remuneration rather than money. The reimbursement of expenses would under this definition not cause the loss of amateur standing, but a gift of anything of worth (such as the free use of or reduced rental for a hunting lodge) over and above the return of expenses, certainly would. Thus we can say that if the gift is taxable income under IRS rules, then the date of acceptance of the remuneration or honorarium is the date of entry into "professionalism."

Now let us look at a misconception with regard to professionalism as against amateurism. There is often an attitude of condescension toward the amateur—perhaps due to the assumption on the part of librarians and clients that the amateur has less training, knowledge, experience, or ability than the professional. This is certainly far from true. Though the professional probably made his or her start in the profession as an amateur, it does not follow that because he decided to commercialize his muse, he has suddenly acquired new qualities, experience, or ability that he did not have prior to the initiation of work for the first client. It remains a fact that there are at least as many top-flight genealogists who are amateurs as there are top-flight professionals.

---

*923 Old Manoa Rd., Havertown, PA 19083. This paper was presented at the NGS Jubilee Conference on 16 August 1978.

"Professionalism" can also have a somewhat different connotation, defined perhaps as "working in a businesslike manner." Under this definition an amateur can perform his genealogical work in a "professional" (business-like) manner, or he can work in an "amateurish" manner (perhaps defined as a disorganized, confused, or untrained manner). Thus we can perhaps use the words "professional" and "professionalism" either as "paid" or as "business-like," when these adjectives are applied to the manner in which the work is performed. But it should be noted that in no case should they be employed to describe the quality of end product as "good" or "bad." Compare for instance the sixteen ascending genealogies of his sixteen great great grandparents published by that superb workman Walter Goodwin Davis (an amateur, and one of the greatest genealogists of this century) with any of the genealogies published by Donald Lines Jacobus, acknowledged as the greatest professional genealogist of this century and the first professional genealogist to be listed in *Who's Who in America.*

Unfortunately there are many in both amateur and professional categories who are not and never will be top-flight. It was in fact the large number of persons, many well meaning but either untrained, uncritical, or unwilling to do all the digging to get all the facts before making firm identifications, which from the end of the nineteenth to the middle of the twentieth century brought great discredit to the profession. As a result of this the American Society of Genealogists and the National Genealogical Society in 1965 jointly sponsored the creation of the totally independant nonprofit Board for Certification of Genealogists, an educational corporation, incorporated in the District of Columbia, for the purpose of testing and granting certification to those, either professional or amateur, who can demonstrate ability and who desire such recognition. More recently the Utah Genealogical Association started its own accreditation program, but operating in a somewhat different manner.

It soon became apparent that certification (Board for Certification) or accreditation (Utah) was not enough. While fees charged, areas of interest, and methods of operation (within the limits of professional acceptability) are certainly matters to be decided by the individual who offers his services to others, questionable or unethical conduct casts discredit not only on the individual, but also on the certifying or accrediting organization, and upon all others who received similar recognition from the same source. Therefore some guidelines, some "dos and don'ts," had to be prepared and agreed to by those who received such recognition. The Trustees of the Board for Certification in 1971 adopted a *Code of Ethics,* and since that date have required all those certified to subscribe to it. Since certification is for a five-year period at the end of which it terminates unless applied for and renewed in the same manner as originally granted, all persons at present on the certified list have subscribed to the Code. Failure to observe the Code, or departure from the ethics spelled out in the Code is understood by all who have been certified to be grounds for decertification.

The Code is divided into three parts spelling out the obligation to the public, to the client, and to the profession.

The genealogist agrees in the interest of the public neither to publish nor to be party to the publication as fact, advertisement, or publicity anything that he knows to be exaggerated, false, unproven, or misleading, whether or not prepared for a fee.

The genealogist agrees in the interest of his client to do his best to avoid duplication by obtaining from the client all information already in the client's hands prior to the start of work, and on the basis of these data to advise the client his candid assessment of both possible and probable results, to make all communications clear and definite, and, if unable to resolve the client's problem, to explain why and if possible to explain any and all other avenues that may be explored.

He agrees (1) to inform the client that the reports that he provides are based on the *preponderance of evidence* (since total and absolute proof of a lineage is usually impossible to obtain), (2) not knowingly to misquote any document or so to paraphrase, abstract or condense it as to mislead, (3) not to cite as authoritative a questionable source, (4) not to assert as fact anything for which adequate documentation is not in hand, and (5) not to conceal or withhold any fact which might be construed to reverse, counter or break the chain of evidence sought by the client.

He agrees to keep the work done for the client and all data furnished by the client confidential, not to be divulged without the client's consent, and not to publish during the client's lifetime without the client's consent the results for which the client has paid.

He further agrees not to accept any personal or financial interests which could compromise the client's interests, and obviously not to accept a client if such interests antedate the contractural relationship.

He further agrees never to act in a manner to injure or prejuduce the profession, or knowingly to do anything that could injure the reputation of another professional, without demonstrable justification, but nevertheless to expose genealogical charlatans. He agrees never to try to supplant another, not to accept substitution for another without written authority and due acknowledgement from the other; and not to present another's work as his.

The Utah Genealogical Association, at a special convention, adopted on 31 October 1975 a more elaborate and comprehensive "Professional Genealogists' Standard." This Standard is not mandatory, but is designed to offer guidance to those accredited by the association, and in many of its details goes beyond the limitations imposed by the Code of the Board for Certification. The Board, while favoring many of the statements made, takes issue with some as excessively restrictive and as an encroachment upon the individual rights of the genealogist. Further, clause VI (entitled "Legal Responsibilities") is considered unfortunate in that if promulgated it could serve, however unwittingly, as a basis for nuisance legal action by a disappointed client.

The Standard was published, along with a number of papers on professionalism, in the *Genealogical Journal* of the Society (vol. 5, nos. 1 and 2, March–June 1976, pages 6–11, a double issue entitled "Professional Genea-

logy Handbook") and has been widely distributed. Some of the other papers contain statements which the reader might assume (incorrectly) to be part of the Standard and thereby fact and formal rules of conduct, as least some of them being matters of opinion rather than fact. For instance, Jerry D. Wells on pages 12 and 13 compares recognition procedures of the Board with those of the Genealogical Society (Salt Lake City), not entirely correctly. David H. Pratt on page 24 cites detailed courses in genealogy provided by the American University, apparently though at the time of publication that University's arrangements with the National Archives in sponsoring the Institute had been terminated several years earlier. Kip Sperry, on page 45, has a number of important and telling things to say about ethics in advertising, most of which we are in agreement. However, it is the comments on legal aspects of the profession made by Val D. Greenwood, both in his paper on "Legal Responsibilities" (pages 72–81) and his joint paper with William R. Ward and Jerry D. Wells entitled "Contractual Agreements" (pages 46–52) that many of us find to create problems for the professional. Noel C. Stevenson, genealogist and attorney, pointed most of this out in a letter to the editor, from which letter the editor quoted in the *Genealogical Journal* (vol. 6, no. 3, Sept. 1977, pages 146–148). Mr. Stevenson's points are fully supported by the Board for Certification, of which he is a Trustee, and they should be carefully read along with Mr. Greenwood's two articles. Though the original papers would indicate that they referred only to legal responsibilities, a careful reading will disclose that extensive ethical considerations are also involved.

Among the more controversial matters are the ownership and use of files relating to work done for a client. The files logically would contain both material supplied by the client as a starting point and to identify what research has been done and is to be done, together with the notes of the research that the professional actually does for the client. The "Professional Genealogy Handbook" correctly states (page 10, under Standards; and pages 77, 78 under Legal Responsibilities) that "the question of *ownership* [italics mine] is not clear under the law."

There are those who hold the position that everything that the client has supplied as a starting point for the work belongs absolutely to the client and is priviledged, perhaps with a requirement for its return, and that all the notes and research performed for him are also priviledged but are kept in the joint possession of client and researcher. (This in spite of the fact that at least some of what the client may supply may be xeroxes of printed material long out of copyright and readily available.) There are others who claim that all correspondence, notes and carbons of the reports are totally the property of the researcher to do with as he wishes (including publishing), and that what the client has paid for and received is the full *information* and the researcher's conclusions based on the files, (that is, not the files themselves but simply the client's copies of the correspondence and the originals of the reports). Since this matter has never been adjudicated, and we hope never will be, we must determine the rights and wrongs of it by ethical considerations and what we as professionals accept these ethical principles to be.

Both the Code and the Standard make it clear that it is considered unethical to publish or to release in any other manner the results of the research without the consent of the client. The Standard (p. 80) not only plainly states the prohibition on unauthorized publication, but adds the prohibition on other types of release or use quite clearly. The Code does not specifically cite this latter prohibition, but it is certainly implied in the rest of the Code. See also Mr. Stevenson's comments on these provisions in the *Genealogical Journal,* (vol. 6, no. 3, pp. 147–148).

So far, so good. This is an easy position to maintain with regard to the close relatives of the client, and his living kin, and back through, say, the grandparents or great grandparents. But what then when we go further into the past? The individuals with whom we are then dealing are ancestral to a large number of people.

Let us take, as an example, colonists who arrived in the late 17th or early 18th century. Perhaps the client's problem lies in the second generation of the family, and the client may also seek the identification of the birthplace and parents of the colonist. To resolve the second generation problem, a full study of the first generation, as well as all the second generation decendants, is required. If we adhere strictly to the ethical requirements given above, what do we do about another client seeking the resolution of the same or another problem in the second generation of the same family, and probably the same information as to the parents of the colonist? Let us remember that the source materials we have used are so far into the past that in no way can any living person's privacy be invaded, and that the primary evidences cited are already in the public domain. That which the client has purchased is the researcher's knowledge of where to look, his time in collecting the data, and his expertise in putting it all together. But it is because of the first client's engagement of the researcher's services that the files now contain the information necessary to resolve the second client's problems.

It seems to me that the researcher has the following six options.

1. To refuse the commission offered by the second client.
2. To accept the commission and repeat all the same work, going to and abstracting the same sources as if it had not been done before, creating a duplicate file.
3. To accept the commission, make up the second report from the evidences in the file and charge the second client the same amount as was charged the first.
4. To accept the commission, make up the second report from the files and charge only for the time used in preparing the second report.
5. To accept the commission, charge the same as for the first, and split the fee with the first client.
6. To refer the second client to the first for his action.

There is a compromise solution discussed below.

The following is my discussion of these first six options.

1. If the researcher refuses the commission, someone else will do it. Whether or not it is done as well, or as inexpensively is not a matter for consideration.

2. If the researcher repeats all the work he performed before, he is only wasting his second client's money, and he may well be accused anyway of exposing his first client's file and simply copying it.
3. If he uses the files and charges the full amount he charged the first client, he is profiteering on the work paid for, the property of his first client.
4. If he sells, simply for his time, the products of his first client's commission he is still selling something that his first client paid for, and which the first client has the right to market if he chooses.
5. By splitting his fee with the first client he will be dividing the fee between the two. This is a possible solution if the first client agrees, but he should be consulted.
6. Certainly turning over the second client to the first is the most ethical approach, but if the first is not a trained genealogist, and if the second generation problem is not identical, there may well be mistakes made, for which the researcher may be considered ultimately responsible.

This same problem has twice arisen in work that I have done, and my own solution lies between nos. 5 and 6. Before I accept the second (and/or the third) client, I contact the first and explain the situation, pointing out that what I have done for the first client someone else can also do for the second. Therefore my refusal to accept the commission will not effectively deny the next client the information, but simply delay its receipt. I ask the first client to decide whether or not I should transmit the requested information, write the report, and if so on what terms. I make it clear that the entire control of the commission and its handling rests with the first client, and that I will follow his instructions. In one case the first client opted to split the commission. In the other case the first client, being wealthy, authorized me to transmit the information without charge other than my time to the second client, and to copy for the second client all future reports to the first. The two clients became good friends and shared their files to the benefit of both.

Thus the *ethics* of *duplicating research* for both clients were resolved, but there remained the ethics of publication. This was resolved by advising the second (in each case) that the first client was to have complete authority as to the release of any information, by publication or in any other manner, and by getting the second's consent to this in writing.

I have also the experience of being the first client in such a case. The researcher was the late Karl Friedrich von Frank. At my request Mr. von Frank did a parish register search for the origin and family of a German immigrant to Philadelphia named Lenz (Lentz) and succeeded in identifying him. I planned to publish this at a future but undetermined date. Then I received a letter from Von Frank saying that he had a request from another client for the same information and asked my advice. He identified the second client for me. Since I knew something of the second client I realized that he too would want to publish. I therefore authorized Von Frank to supply the material, but to delay transmission for a few months, which gave me the time needed to prepare my article and get it accepted by the *Quarterly,* where it appeared before the second client could publish it.

One other controversial matter in the "Standards" (p. 9) is the following.

"[The professional genealogist] is fully responsible for any negligence in his analysis, procedures, and/or failures of knowledge or understanding when he reasonably should have known or understood." The paragraph continues with a discussion of legal liability. Further, on pages 48 and 49, under the suggested contractual agreements, it is stated that the professional is responsible for the errors and shortcomings of the correspondent researchers that he employs, in areas that he himself can not cover, perhaps because they are located in foreign countries. As Mr. Stevenson says (vol. 6, no. 3, pp. 146–147) this latter requirement places an impossible burden on the professional who must select his correspondent from a list that he has dealt with before or perhaps on the recommendation of others, but in either case without any way of supervising his work. I would go further and question even the first part of this as it appears in the Standard which I have quoted. The Standard does not define "negligence"; it does not say how anyone can prove whether "he reasonably should have known or understood." To me this is a leaky can of very active worms that can destroy the entire substance of the researcher's files and create all kinds of litigation yet resolve nothing. Instead I prefer that the genealogical researcher accept as part of his ethics that he "will never undertake research for a client in any field in which the said researcher has not been qualified, or in which he does not sincerely believe himself to possess adequate experience." Beyond this I doubt that we can go, even though I admit that there are second-rate workmen with inflated egos who are not really competent to judge their own qualifications.

While one might think that the Code of Ethics need apply only to those who accept remuneration for their work, a little thought will make it clear that ethical considerations are equally important to all, regardless of status as professional or amateur. Failure to observe proper conduct is inexcusable regardless of professional relationships, and reflects on the individual and all who are associated with him, whether as co-workers, as sources of information, or as the source of any recognition that the person has. One of the most inexcusable, but unfortunately common infractions of ethics, is plagiarism—the use of another person's materials or information without acknowledging the source. I am sure that we all know persons who have incorporated into their work or writings, without giving any credit to the source, materials which others persons have supplied to them without charge or precondition. The Bible admonishes us to render "honor to whom honor is due" (Romans xiii:7). The use of someone else's research in this manner is totally unacceptable in polite society. The graceful phrase "thank you" seems to be passing out of our vocabulary. Those that steal others' research not only are behaving unethically, but are certainly cutting themselves off from some of their own sources since the victim will think twice before cooperating a second time.

Into a similar category falls the author who sends his manuscript simultaneously to the editors of several different periodicals, without so informing them. It is of course normal to wait until the editor of the first publication rejects the article before submitting it elsewhere. Actually he may have no space available at that time and may plan to use it later. While it is

understandable that the author wishes his manuscript to be published as soon as possible, this sort of unethical conduct can result in the unwitting duplication of the articles in two different publications, with consequent serious embarrasment to both editors. The author will surely regret this since neither editor, nor other editiors who hear about it, will want to publish anything of his again.

Although not strictly unethical, but certainly not ethical either, is the author who keeps re-writing the same or largely the same story and after the publication of the original paper keeps re-submitting it and getting it re-published in slightly different versions of the same information, with perhaps minor additions. The most horrible example of this type of author of which I know is a highly regarded Ph.D. who wrote a technical paper on resinous materials in the early 50s, heavily documented, and within six months did a second paper, substantially a re-write of the first with a few new pieces of information, again heavily documented, but this time with about a quarter of the references made directly to his first paper. About five to seven years and eight to ten versions later there were no references to any other author, and all his citations were to his earlier versions.

A certainly related but unfortunately pooly understood, and totally uncontrolled parallel and related study is that of heraldry. The snob value of a coat of arms has apparently become great enough to create a lucrative market in fake heraldry, which of course clouds genealogical research and can be the source of false assumptions, causing the appearance in print of erroneous lines of descent. Coats of arms (often miscalled "crests" by those who do not understand them) were adopted or awarded to individuals (not to families or "family names") and were inherited by their male line blood descendants whether of the same surname or not. The use of coat armour by an early colonist is almost invariably a key to his place of origin and a link to his parents. In the United States, where there is not and never has been since the Revolution any control over the adoption and use of heraldic bearings, the sale to the unsuspecting or inexperienced by unscrupulous persons of coat armour invented out of the whole cloth, or lifted from an armoury from a family of the same or similar surname, carries with it, despite disclaimers, the implication of a genealogical link between the original colonist and a pre-colonial family. A genealogist unaware of the method of acquisition may well be fooled into thinking of it or using it as evidence of a descent from an alleged parent who rightfully bore such arms. Yet at the Western Reserve Bicentennial Conference at least two genealogists who should have known better defended the producers of fake heraldry as doing a service to genealogists by developing public interest in and an appetite for genealogical research. To my mind the condoning of the provision and use of false heraldry by a genealogist and for any client is both totally unethical and inexcusable.

So far we have discussed ethics as they relate to the working genealogist or record searcher—that is the one who does the "leg work" or mechanics—digs out all the necessary facts and uses them to construct a pedigree or to prepare a genealogy. But should not these same ethical rules apply equally to others in

the connected or dependant professions—those of genealogical librarians and other custodians or archivists of genealogical collections?

For instance, while we can sympathize with or even agree with the librarian who refuses to work overtime without pay, or during his lunch hour to help a researcher, is it ethical to limit responses to questions to the minimum possible words, to avoid volunteering any help that he can give to assist, or to neglect mention of a source of possible interest to the researcher of which he is well aware, or even deliberately fail to correct an error of fact or procedure in the researcher's work?

A PROFESSIONAL CODE FOR GENEALOGICAL LIBRARIES AND LIBRARIANS

By GARY BOYD ROBERTS*

Careers in genealogy are of three types: freelance research for clients; the compiling, editing, and publication of journals, source records, family histories and well-documented compendia; and work in genealogical libraries. Much has been written concerning the ethics and scholarly standards of the first two types of careers, but very little about genealogical librarianship. Not only is there no professional code to which genealogical librarians and libraries generally adhere, but none seems to have even been discussed, and the genealogical community does not know what to expect from the major institutions upon which it depends. Nor do many genealogical librarians know what to provide. The following, then, are a few suggestions for such a code, dealing with the issues of service, referral, and outside private commissions as regards genealogical librarians, and deaccession and general direction as regards the libraries themselves.

The ideal genealogical librarian is a recognized scholar who publishes frequently, lectures often, and moves quite readily between widely disparate genealogical topics. Invaluable as well is the unobtrusive librarian, often quite learned in the area of his collection's concentration, who (in essentially a dead-end position, with low salary and little possibility for advancement) serves his patrons quietly but well. As regards such service, the patron has the right to the librarian's full genealogical expertise, and to complete guidance through relevant printed and manuscript sources. Specifically, the librarian should feel obliged to: (1) point out any obvious and major errors in the

---

*Apt. A, 178 Marlborough St., Boston, MA 02116. This paper was presented at the NGS Jubilee Conference on 16 August 1978.

patron's work (tactfully, of course, and with guidance to corrective references); (2) direct the patron to any sources, especially periodicals and multi-ancestor compendia, that will add to the patron's essentially correct but extendable research; (3) bring together any two patrons he knows of who are working on the same or related problems and are eager to consult with other researchers (but note the caveat mentioned below); and (4) give as much help as possible within his time limitations to correspondents who seem to be elderly, confined, without extensive funds, and yet genealogically eager. Such patrons probably cannot hire professionals, visit major libraries, or perhaps even undertake much research at home. Their mental and sometimes even their physical health may be much involved in this research, however, and they are often extraordinarily grateful. The librarian, of course, has all rights to his own research but hopefully will share any such that is pertinent to a patron's inquiry, especially because at least some of his discoveries have inevitably been made while helping earlier readers.

As regards referral, should persons interested primarily in amassing charts outlining their own ancestry only, be directed to major scholars, probably already overburdened with correspondence, who have undertaken original research, often still in manuscript, that bears on this patron's ancestry? The librarian who knows both parties—and a genealogically active librarian will know of the private research of many major scholars—must use his discretion. Is the scholar usually receptive to such referrals, does the patron have other information of use to the scholar, might the patron reimburse the scholar or sponsor publication? In short will both parties gain and genealogy be served by such a referral, or will it do little good?

A more acute and perhaps more frequent ethical problem concerns the patron's request for a specific recommendation from among a list of professional researchers (most libraries maintain lists of local searchers and there are several broader lists as well, most notably that of the Board for Certification of Genealogists). It is ethical, I think, to: (1) tell the patron which researchers use the library regularly, especially if the potential client wants primarily an extensive library search; to mention such specialties as the professionals themselves have called their own; (2) to point out advertisements and published books or articles by the professionals; and (3) to characterize such work as "very good" if indeed the librarian has found it so. Further personal commentary, especially condemnation, should be avoided. Accepting fees for such referrals is of course unethical and should be universally condemned.

The first-rate genealogical librarian should be reluctant, given his library duties and hopefully his own research, to undertake private commissions. When occasionally accepted these commissions should never be worked on during regular working hours, and the librarian should also not compete for such commissions with local professionals. When working on his own or a client's research the librarian should continue, of course, to be helpful and courteous to readers; they do not know he is off duty, and many may have very limited time in the library and require some assistance.

Moving from ethical issues and proposed standards for genealogical librarians to those for their parent institutions, we should perhaps first examine the ethics of deaccession—which, as regards art museums at least, has been much publicized. This practice is most often a fund-raising device necessitated in recent years by the enormous increase in library operating expenses (competitive staff salaries, utilities, and the cost of books and book repair especially). Under almost no circumstances, however, should manuscript donations be sold; cramped space or a change in subject-interest are not sufficient grounds for sale to dealers. Exchanges of manuscripts with other archival depositories are ethical given the consent of the donor or his current heirs. Duplicate books and periodicals may be sold whenever the donor has not specified that his collection be kept intact and his or her intention was obviously the general improvement of the library overall. And certainly any future manuscript gifts may be accepted only when sufficient endowment is provided for their upkeep.

Secondly, and probably most importantly as regards genealogical libraries in toto, is the matter of general direction. In the past several decades many such libraries, historical societies, and similar institutions have moved away from genealogy toward general history (especially colonial studies), local history, and demography. This trend has been both northern and southern, both British and American, and has affected many journals. Given the recent resurgence of American genealogical interest generally and especially since our field is not yet academically or governmentally supported, nor greatly funded by foundations, it is much to be hoped that this movement will soon be reversed. The continued growth and good use of our major genealogical libraries and institutions, the excellence of their periodicals, and high standards for their teaching and scholarly projects are all imperative for genealogy's further maturation as a discipline and profession. Some movement toward greater genealogical interest on the part of our major libraries is already apparent. Many more, however, need yet to be persuaded of the potential for broad community and philanthropic support from first-rate genealogical activities. A second persuasion is perhaps the responsibility of the major contemporary scholars in our field. This is to convince the academic world generally that the genealogical evolution of a nation is as historically revealing, as intrinsically interesting, and as elucidating for other disciplines, as the history of its art, its music, its philosophy, its politics, or its demographically studied nuclear family. Such persuasions will certainly take time, but much perhaps of the future of American genealogy generally depends on them.

The above, then, are both a few suggestions toward a professional code for genealogical librarians, and some thoughts and hopes for the future of genealogical libraries and the profession generally. A final suggestion and hope is for greater concern for their libraries by genealogical patrons, and for training in library science by good young genealogists, training that may enable them to lead American genealogical libraries in the very near future.

ONTARIO GENEALOGICAL RESOURCES

By MARION CHRISTINA KEFFER*

Canada and the United States occupy the major land mass of this continent with thousands of miles of undefended border. Through the years people have moved across that invisible line in either direction, in mass migrations or by ones and twos. Descendants in both countries now look back to the other as to an "old country." What are the genealogical resources over there? Where are they located? To locate any Canadian resources one must know the province in which lived the persons sought.

Each Canadian province has its own history, its own geography. Each province (just as each U.S. state) continues record keeping systems used from the beginning, influenced by the original European power. All too often Americans tend to look upon Canada as an amorphous whole; success with Canadian research requires thinking in terms of individual provinces and the specifics of each.

A good map shows Canada's ten provinces. Ontario is the large one in the center, and though it has an ocean port on James Bay, its southernmost tip is south of California's northern boundary. It is adjacent to New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Michigan and Minnesota. The focus of this outline is on that province, and its records follow the plan originally established under the Colonial Office, London.

The records referred to can, of course, all be used in Ontario, but some can be consulted at home. Also, there are items to read to prepare oneself to use pertinent material in Ontario repositories. There is no reason to spend money on transportation or accommodations only to read books or microfilm reasonably available for home use or in an accessible library. The results of an ancestry gathering safari to Ontario will be in direct proportion to the advance preparation made.

To better understand Ontario's resources consider the names it has had. Originally a part of the English Colony of Quebec, it was known as Western Quebec. In 1791 Quebec's name was changed to Canada with two provinces—Lower Canada, down the St. Lawrence, while up stream was Upper Canada. Its next name Canada West covers the years 1842–1867, after which it became Ontario. Between 1791 and 1867 "the Canadas" was the popular term for the area now known as Quebec and Ontario.

It can be hard to remember all of Ontario's names with their respective dates, but each name—with its dates—provides specific information or offers clues to help searchers. In all probability each emigrant from the Canadas who lived in the U.S. answered precisely as to which Canada, when asked for place of birth or marriage. At a distance those adjectives may not have seemed

---

*657 Balliol Street, Toronto, Canada M4S 1E6. This paper was presented at the NGS Diamond Jubilee Conference on 15 August 1978. Robert and Audrey Kirk collaborated in the preparation of the appended bibliography.

important. Some copyists did not bother with them. If this information is needed, one can go back to Bibles, original letters or records to see if the full name is there—even some sort of a squiggle that can be deciphered as the letters U, L, W or E?

If only the word "Canada" is given, and the date is prior to 1867, it can be assumed that Ontario or Quebec was meant. If after 1867, it may apply to the whole Dominion. The year when each colony or territory entered Confederation may indicate sources to consult.

Within Ontario, too, dates can point the way to some records. In 1788 Western Quebec had been divided into four Districts, and these were divided and redivided to keep up with the needs of the growing population until 1849 when the districts were gradually succeeded by counties. For a description of these changes, see *The Districts of Upper Canada 1788–1849* (1947) by Dr. George W. Spragge [also in *Profiles of a Province* (1967)]. As the Districts changed in name and size, some court houses were relocated too. A knowledge of these successive changes helps to find records that are filed under the district or county of which any particular township was a part at that date.

Each county or district consists of several smaller municipal units—townships—and most primary source records are arranged by township within the county. The most important research information in Ontario which anyone can have (in addition to the first and last names) is the name of the township in which an ancestor lived. Until post offices became common (and even afterward), people named the township when asked for their address. Those who lived near a township or county line may have attended a church located across that boundary. A post office might be on or near a point where three or four townships (even counties) converge.

Settlers followed on the heels of the surveyors to the townships along the lower Great Lakes system, for travel was easier by water than through the bush. Each township is surveyed into concessions—parallel strips of land running from one side of a township to another, separated by road allowances. Each concession is divided into farm lots with side roads at regular intervals. The concessions are numbered in sequence as are the lots. Any township's size or shape depends on the original plan. If bounded by a lake or stream, the term "broken front" describes the irregular part of a concession along that boundary. Sometimes a triangular area, called a 'gore' was needed to fit one boundary up against another. Concessions may be run north/south, east/west, or at any angle. It is all very confusing.

If an illustrated historical atlas was issued for your county, its maps may be helpful. There will be one for the whole county, showing constituent townships and a detailed map for each township. The concessions numbers are usually in Roman numerals. Some atlases name the occupant of each farm lot, and some (Simcoe County, for one) name only the advance subscribers. Communities, churches, schools, hotels, mills, and such are indicated. An historical outline, lists of citizens, some biographical data, advertisements, as well as photos of prominent residents and of farm, business or other buildings may be included.

After one becomes familiar with the overall plan it is easier to grasp the system a surveyor used and to accept variations beyond what can be here referred to. It is fortunate that most county atlases published commercially in the 1880s have been reproduced by facsimile and are reasonably priced.

Though the districts went theough many changes and some counties were also altered, townships from their beginning have remained constant as to dimensions and surveys and in almost every instance as to name. Surveying patterns are the basis for land registration of township, concession and lot or town lot. District or County Registry Offices provide a permanent register of deeds and other documents affecting title to land. The main details of these documents are recorded in a book termed "The Abstract Index to Land Titles." This registry system makes it possible for lawyers to certify that an owner has a good marketable title, and it dates from legislation passed by Upper Canada's First Parliament.

Originally all land in the Province belonged to the Crown and if the ancestor was an original owner, the terms by which he obtained that property will be recorded in the Abstract. There were fourteen different regulations by which early settlers could petition or be considered eligible for grants. To help understand these, one cannot do better than to study John Mezak's article "Crown Grants in the Home District: the System and the Existing Records" in *Families* (Ontario Genealogical Society), vol. 14, no. 4. From its perusal one can move on to deal with appropriate petitions or applications. If, however, the ancestor purchased his land, the date along with details of the transfer as well as any encumbrances, later sales, bequests, and so on will be seen.

In 1958 through the generosity of the Mormons the Abstract Books for all of Southern Ontario counties were microfilmed with a copy of each deposited in the Archives of Ontario (AO). Here, in one repository the summary of all land transfers and encumbrances for these townships can be consulted, all at no charge. To check the original abstracts in a Registry Office, one has to know not only the township but concession and lot numbers, and pay the charge for the service. With the microfilm, one can check not just one lot, but an entire township—even a county—to see if the desired name is recorded.

If a copy of a document is required, it has to be obtained from the appropriate registry office. Ontario's county Registry Offices are set up for lawyers' use, not family historians, and do not have any information that could be classed as vital statistics.

Court records are considered public records and open for study and review. Civil and criminal records after 70 years are sent on from the County Registry Offices to AO. To consult any court records at AO, staff will advise how to use the finding aids.

The Courts of Justice date from 1789 in this province. To all practical purposes the Court of Quarter Sessions provided local government down to 1842 and the originals of their records are mainly in AO, but not indexed. See the Union List of Manuscripts for others.

Wills were provided for by the first session of Upper Canada's Parliament. The Probate Court was established in 1793 to adminster wills for all of Upper Canada. This court was abolished in 1858 and all its existing records are in AO and are indexed. That court was succeeded by a Surrogate Court for each county or district to grant probate of wills and letters of administration. There is a Provincial Register to ensure that only one application is made. Records of the Surrogate Clerk of Ontario 1859–1923 are in AO on microfilm. For more details see *Families* vol. 15 no. 4 and vol. 9 no. 2 (the latter written before any of this material went to AO, but details as to arrangement, etc. are still in effect).

Census reports are among the most useful of primary sources. Canadian ones are as near as one's public library. Those in the custody of the Public Archives of Canada (PAC) have been microfilmed. Up to three reels at a time may be borrowed by a library via inter-library loan or reels may be purchased for a nominal amount. Ontario's are arranged by township/town/city within the county. The census taken in 1842 in Upper Canada was the voters' list for the election that year. It names only the heads of households, but includes occupation, details as to crops, livestock, buildings, amount of land cleared, etc. Its most useful data are the concession and lot numbers in the township where each lived and whether he was a freeholder or tenant.

The first decennial census was taken in 1851 and every ten years since. So census years are the same as those of the United Kingdom. The information requested varies from census to census, and one should make careful note of the heading of the columns along the top of every page. Some enumerators must have been more adept at asking questions; some got better replies, some were casual in their spelling, and some certainly wrote more legibly. Each township was divided into enumeration districts with boundaries stated on the first page. Calls were listed in the order made; there is no index. In addition to the one for 1842, census reports for 1851, 1861, and 1871 have been released. At this time there seems to be no intention to release later returns.

The pages for the Agricultural Census for any township, if extant, may be included in another part of that county's returns, even on another reel. These are similar to the 1842 Census. Although they do not list all individuals in a household, they do offer information from which a family's standard of living may be deduced. Comparison of one report with an earlier or later one may provide evidence of change in a family's economic status.

Churches had recorded baptisms, marriages, and burials before there was such official registration. Some clergy kept better records, some wrote legibly, some registers have been lost, some remain hidden. All church archivists are trying to collect and preserve their records, which are private, and reference to them is in accordance with policies established by appropriate church officials.

Traditionally, marriages were recorded to show legitimacy of children and a wife's property rights. In the earliest days of Upper Canada only Church of England and Roman Catholic priests had license to perform marriages. When

nonconformist clergy were given this right, each was required to submit annually a list of all marriages performed to the district (later county) registry office. These were copied as received and the copies that exist (all prior to official registration) are now in AO on microfilm. They are called the Pre-Confederation Marriages and are a rich source of genealogical data but have to be used in AO. They are arranged by district or county of residence of the man reporting, are not indexed, and are copies of copies. The seventeen reels are in the open cabinet of the AO reading room. Similarly the Wesleyan Methodist clergy reported baptisms they performed. Copies of these are on microfilm in the United Church Archives, Toronto, arranged by township of residence of man reporting, covering Ontario and the western counties of the Province of Quebec, about 1840–1890. Early Justices of the Peace performed marriages if there was no clergyman with a license to marry within eighteen miles of the bride's residence. Some of the JP lists are included in the Pre-Confederation Marriages. Some of the certificates they issued are extant.

In pioneer times people used the ministrations of the nearest church, regardless of whether it was their denomination. Church affiliation was frequently changed and in the 19th century young people tended to go to a larger center or to another clergyman to be married.

The church scene in Ontario, while basically similar to what is familiar to you, has some differences. In the 19th century the several Methodist groups had combined into one Methodist body and the different Presbyterians into one Presbyterian church. In 1925 all the Methodists, all Congregationalists, and a majority of the Presbyterian congregations formed the United Church of Canada. Officially the Archives of the United Church has custody of all archival material of its constituent bodies. Feelings ran high at the time of union, and there have been delays in collecting records from individual churches. The Presbyterian congregations that did not support union have continued the denomination, and official Presbyterian records date only from 1925.

All denominations at one time or another have published newspapers. These can be especially useful for they carried birth, marriage, and death notices as well as obituaries or other news items in respect to people (usually adherents), local congregational activities, etc. All church archives have collections of their newspapers. The biographical material in each church archive can be expected to be more complete for clergy than laity and the quantity increases with the rank. It should be noted that Church of England records and Roman Catholic records are held in their Diocesan Archives—which again calls for geographic knowledge. Despite the wealth of material held by all church archives, none has sufficient budget to be as well staffed or housed as would be ideal.

In Ontario registration of births, marriages, and deaths began 1 July 1869, but people were slow to comply, so the records are not complete. Forms (designed so that the same one can be used for all three types of certificate) will be sent on request by the Registrar General of Ontario. Each search with

certificate costs $3. If the year quoted does not locate the individual, a search for two years on each side (five years in all) will be made. An extract of information on file will be issued for genealogical purposes to substantiate facts provided by the inquirer and only to those entitled to the data. Included will be name(s) of individuals, date and place of event and if recorded, age, occupation, place of birth, religious affiliation, names of parents, and name of informant. Prior to 1904 parents' names were not requested on death registration. Cause of death will not be revealed.

The two largest repositories in Ontario are the Public Archives of Canada (PAC), Ottawa, and the Archives of Ontario, Toronto. The former pertains to the whole country and its publications should be carefully studied before a visit is made. Its Manuscript Group (MG) and Record Group (RG) holdings were catalogued in a series of Preliminary Inventories 1951–1967. Each volume has useful historical matter in its introduction and appendices. In 1971 a series of General Inventories of MG was started. Each of these volumes is well indexed and includes finding aids with microfilm reel numbers. This allows researchers to obtain desired material on loan if unrestricted. The inventories should be available in libraries or by loan and may be purchased if still in print. Some limited research assistance by correspondence is available from PAC and a xerox copy of a document may be provided for a small charge. Some microfilm reels may be purchased. PAC holdings of interest to genealogists include Upper Canada Land Petitions (indexed); Marriage Bonds 1803–1845 (indexed); Militia/Military records; Immigration records from 1865, etc. See *Families* (formerly *Bulletin*), vol. 5, no. 3 and vol. 16 no. 4 for several articles on PAC holdings and also several publications of Ontario Genealogical Society, Ottawa Branch, for more details on PAC material of interest to family historians.

The Archives of Ontario concentrates on material of the Province. There is no need to name here all the many types of records; well-prepared, detailed articles on those holdings were published in *Families* vols. 4, 8, 14, and 16. After digesting those articles and learning about the finding aids and how to use them, one may proceed to the microfilmed or original documents in AO. Among these are the Abstract Index to Land Titles (for all of Southern Ontario to 1958); Index to Upper Canada Land Petitions (originals in PAC and from which a xerox copy of an extract can be obtained); Township Papers 1783–1889; Applications for land under the 1804 Regulations; various municipal assessment rolls; various church records; special collections, etc. The Vital Statistics Finding Aid is particularly worthwhile for genealogists. In it are directions to all AO holdings that may be described as births, marriages and deaths, i.e., burials, cemetery listings, wills. AO does not participate in interlibrary loan and does not have sufficient staff to enter into extensive genealogical correspondence.

PAC and AO each has comprehensive collections of newspapers. Some of the newspapers on film can be borrowed from PAC. In 1977 the National Library published the *Union List of Canadian Newspapers in Canadian Repositories*. The Archives Library and the National Library of Canada are

in the PAC building. By law for the last two decades or so, copies of all material printed or reproduced in Canada have to be deposited in the National Library. Much of that material, genealogies, or local histories recently published in Canada, is in one library and generally available on loan.

The reading room facilities at both PAC and AO can be used by researchers every day and on weekends after the staff leave. The routine of each will be explained at time of registration during regular daytime hours when you receive your research pass.

From the mid-1830s commercial directories were published for various cities or counties, some even for the whole province. The content varies with the publisher, but all list heads of households, noting whether tenant or freeholder, with street and number or concession and lot numbers where they lived. Village properties may be designated by the concession and lot from which they were subdivided. Lists of tradesmen, professional men, other categories, some advertisements, and miscellaneous information are included.

As well as these "people directories" there are other types, *e.g.* "library directories," to direct the searcher, and some of these are listed in the bibliography. The *Union List of Manuscripts in Canadian Repositories* (PAC, 1975, two volumes), is filled with information of value to any family historian. Some libraries (small as well as large) collect local material which, whether published or in manuscript form, can be extremely valuable. The Ontario Historical Society quarterly *Ontario History* in a section called "Book Notes" regularly lists recently printed books or articles on this overall topic. Mrs. Barbara Aitken's *Local Histories of Ontario Municipalities 1951–1977, a Bibliography* (1978), is both up-to-date and comprehensive. Bibliographies of either their own collection or of material pertaining to their own community or area have been prepared by some libraries. Some local museums have collected material of their area, *e.g.,* the Hiram Walker Museum in Windsor and the Eva Brook Donnelly Museum of Simcoe, Ontario.

If you carefully study such references and compile an inventory of useful material along with the addresses of repositories, you then would only need a road map to plan your Ontario itinerary. En route there would be historic sites, cemeteries, and relatives to visit.

As well as the public archives mentioned, there are smaller, specialized ones (some are private) and libraries of varying sizes and specialties. However, it should be remembered by all family historians (who on occasion do have to grasp at straws) that any library or archives may not be in a position to handle genealogical questions by mail.

Locating individuals or families who stopped for a while in the Great Lakes area and then moved on can be very difficult even when the Ontario township is known, almost impossible if unknown. Some desired names are in census reports or local directories, some are named by the assessor or in other local listings, but it can be most disappointing to find that a directory or assessment roll has only the man's initial and not his first name. On rare occasions one

rejoices to find a baptism or marriage in a church record as possibly the only information on former places of residence.

Many people who came to Upper Canada/Canada West/Ontario did not purchase land. Many were without the skills required to be good settlers in the climate and terrain of North America and must have found it difficult to keep economically viable in a time when wages were very low. This encouraged moving about to try to find a place with more opportunities. During the formative years, there were countless men, mostly young and unattached, though some had families, who were looking for a better chance in life, and they are now almost anonymous.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Adolphustown, Record of Town Meetings 1792–1849, List of Inhabitants 1794–1822, etc. Appendix to the *Report of the Ontario Bureau of Industries,* Toronto, 1899

Ayling, Stanley, *George The Third.* London: William Collins Sons & Co. Ltd., 1972

Brown, Wallace, *The Good Americans.* New York: William Morrow & Co. Inc., 1969

———, *The King's Friends.* Providence, R.I.: Brown University Press, 1966

Bruce, R. M., *The Loyalist Trail.* Kingston, Ont. Jackson Press, 1965

Burt, Alfred Leroy, *The Old Province of Quebec.* Toronto: McClelland and Stewart Ltd., 1968

Campbell, Wilfred, *Report on Manuscript Lists in the Archives relating to the United Empire Loyalists.* Ottawa, Public Archives of Canada, 1909

Cowan, Helen I., *British Emigration To British North America.* Toronto: University of Toronto Press, revised & enlarged edition, 1967

Craig, Gerald M., *Upper Canada 1784–1841.* Toronto: McClelland & Stewart Ltd., 1966

Cruickshank, E. A., *The Settlement of The United Empire Loyalists on the Upper St. Lawrence and Bay of Quinte in 1784.* Toronto: Ontario Historical Society, 1966

Egerton, H. E., *The Causes and Character of the American Revolution.* Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1923

Evans, G. N. D. ed., *Allegiance in America. The Case of the Loyalists.* Don Mills, Ont. and Reading Mass.: Addison-Wesley Publishing Company, 1969

Flowers, A. D., *The Loyalists of Bay of Chaleur.* Vancouver: Precise Printing, 1973

Gates, Lillian F., *Land Policies of Upper Canada.* Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1968

Gilroy, Marion, *Loyalists and Land Settlement in Nova Scotia.* Halifax: Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Publication #4, 1937

Gundy, H. Pearson, *Heirs, Devisees and Assigns; A Footnote to the Social History of the Midland District.* Kingston: KHS, *Historic Kingston,* vol. 23, 1975

———, *The Family Compact at Work: The Second Heir and Devisee Commission of Upper Canada 1805–1841.* Toronto: OHS, *Ontario History,* vol. 66, #3, 1974

Herrington, Walter S., *History of the County of Lennox and Addington.* Reprint, Belleville, Ont: Mika Publishing Company, 1972

Johnston, Arthur, *Myths and Facts of the American Revolution.* Toronto: William Briggs, 1908

Jonasson, Eric, *The Canadian Genealogical Handbook.* Winnipeg: Wheatfield Press, 1978

Jones, E. Alfred. *The Loyalists of New Jersey.* Newark: N.J. Historical Society, 1927

Keffer, Marion C., Robert F. Kirk, Audrey L. Kirk, U.E. *Some Ontario References and Sources For The Family Historian.* Toronto: OGS, 1976

MacNutt, W. S., *New Brunswick, A History: 1784–1867.* Toronto: Macmillan of Canada, 1963

Mika, Nick and Helma, *United Empire Loyalists, Pioneers of Upper Canada.* Belleville, Ont.: Mika Publishing Company, 1976

New Brunswick Historical Society Collections. Saint John, New Brunswick

New Brunswick Museum, *Inventory of Manuscripts.* Saint John: Archives Div., 1967

Nye, Mary Green, ed., *Sequestration, Confiscation and Sale of Estates.* State Papers of Vermont, vol. 6, 1941

Paltsits, Victor Hugo, ed., *Minutes of the Commissioners For Detecting and Defeating Conspiracies in the State of New York Albany County Session 1778–1881.* Reprint, Boston: Gregg Press, 1972

Pringle, J. F. *Lunenburgh or The Old Eastern District.* Reprint, Belleville: Mika Publishing Company, 1972

Profiles of a Province, Studies in the History of Ontario. Toronto: OHS, 1967

Raymond, W. O., *Roll of Officers of the British American or Loyalist Corps 1775–1783.* Saint John, N.B.: *New Brunswick Historical Society Collections,* 1904

Reid, William D., *The Loyalists in Ontario.* The Sons and Daughters of The American Loyalists of Upper Canada. Lambertville, N.J.: Hunterdon House, 1973

Ryerson, Egerton, *The Loyalists of America and Their Times: From 1620–1816.* Toronto: William Briggs, 1880

Sabine, Lorenzo, *Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution with an Historical Essay.* Reprint, Port Washington, N.Y.: 1966

Seibert, W. H., *The American Loyalists in the Eastern Seigniories and Townships of the Province of Quebec.* Transactions, *Royal Society of Canada,* 1913

_____, *The Legacy of the American Revolution to the British West Indies and Bahamas.* Columbus: Ohio State University, 1913

_____, *The Flight of American Loyalists to the British Isles.* Columbus, 1911

_____, *The Loyalists and Six Nation Indians in the Niagara Peninsula.* Transactions of the *Royal Society of Canada,* 1915

_____, *Loyalists in East Florida, 1774–1785.* Vol. 1, The Narrative, Vol. 2, Their Claims. Deland: Florida State Historical Society, 1929

Spragge, George W., *The Districts of Upper Canada 1788–1849.* Toronto: OHS, *Ontario History,* vol. 39, 1947

Stewart, E. Rae, *Jessup's Rangers as a factor in Loyalist Settlement,* Toronto: Ontario Archives-Three History Theses, 1961

Schlesinger, Arthur M., *The Colonial Merchants and the American Revolution 1763–1776,* New York: Atheneum,—Toronto: McClelland & Stewart Ltd., 1968

Smith, Paul H., *Loyalists and Redcoats. A Study in British Revolutionary Policy.* Chapel Hill: The University of North Carolina Press, 1964

Smith, Wm. H., *Smith's Canadian Gazetteer.* (1846) Reprint, Toronto: Coles, 1970

Stark, James H., *The Loyalists of Massachusetts.* Boston, 1910

Stewart, Gordon, and George Rawlyk, *A People Highly Favoured of God. The Nova Scotia Yankees and the American Revolution.* Toronto: Macmillan, Canada, 1972

Tryon County, The Minute Book of the Committee of Safety. Dodd Mead & Co., 1905

United Empire Loyalists, 1784–1884, The Centennial of the Settlement of Upper Canada by the—with An Appendix Containing a Copy of the U.E. List preserved in the Crown Lands Department at Toronto. (Toronto: 1885) Reprints, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co. 1969 & Boston: 1972

Van Tyne, Claude Halstead, *The Loyalists in the American Revolution,* New York: The Macmillan Company, 1902

Wallace, W. Stewart, ed., *The Macmillan Dictionary of Canadian Biography.* 3rd ed. Toronto: The Macmillan Company of Canada, 1963

_____, *The United Empire Loyalists; A Chronicle of the Great Migration.* (1914) Reprint, Boston: Gregg Press, 1972

Wilmot, John Eardley, *Historical View of the Commission For Enquiring into the Losses, Services, and Claims of the American Loyalists . . .* (London: 1815) Boston: Gregg Press, 1972

Wright, Esther Clark, *The Loyalists of New Brunswick.* Fredericton, N. B., 1955

Young, A. H. ed., *The Parish Register of Kingston Upper Canada 1785–1811.* ed. with Notes and Introduction for the KHS, Kingston, Ont., 1921

SOCIETY PUBLICATIONS

Ontario Genealogical Society, Box 66, Station Q, Toronto, Ont. M4T 2L7. *Families* (previously *Bulletin*) and informal *Newsleaf*. Several Ont. Branches.

Ontario Historical Society, 1466 Bathurst St., Toronto, Ont. M5R 3J3. *Index to Publications of OHS 1899–1972*. Toronto: OHS, 1974.

Norfolk Historical Society, Eva Brook Donly Museum, 109 Norfolk St., S. Simcoe, Ont. *Preliminary Inventory*, Ottawa: PAC, 1958.

Lennox and Addington Historical Society, Napanee, Ont. *Preliminary Inventory*, Ottawa: PAC, 1959.

Stormont, Dundas and Glengarry Historical Society, Box 773, Cornwall, Ont. K6H 5T5. Write for list of publications.

York Pioneer and Historical Society, Box 481, Station K, Toronto, Ont. M4P 2G9. Has published *Reports* since 1869; since 1903 has published *The York Pioneer*.

The United Empire Loyalists' Association of Canada, 23 Prince Arthur Av., Toronto, Ont. M5R 1B2. *Annual Transactions* were published for years 1897–1926 and 1935. *The Loyalist Gazette* is published semi-annually and is available to nonmembers by subscription.

ARCHIVES OF ONTARIO

77 Grenville St., Toronto, Ont. M7A 1C7. Published *Reports* for the years:

1903 Scope of the Bureau of Archives
1904 United Empire Loyalists, Canadian Claims for Losses, 2 volumes
1905 Notes on Land Tenure, Including District of Hesse
1906 Proclamations of the Governors
1908 Huronia, by A. E. Jones
1909 Journals of the Legislative Assembly, 1792–1794 (partly) 1798, 1799, 1801–1804
1910 Journals and Proceedings of the Legislative Council, 1792–1794, 1798–1808, 1810–1812, 1814, 1819
1911 Journals of the Legislative Assembly, 1805–1808, 1810, 1811
1912 Journals of the House of Assembly, 1812, 1814, 1816–1818
1913 Journals of the House of Assembly, 1818–1821
1914 Journals of the House of Assembly, 1821–1824
1915 Journals and Proceedings of the Legislative Council, 1821–1824
1916 La Rochefoucault-Liancourt's Travels In Canada, 1795
1917 Records of the Early Courts of Justice in Upper Canada, 1789–1794
1918–1919 Huron Manuscripts
1920 Land Settlement in Upper Canada, 1783–1840
1928 Land Grants, 1787–1791
1929 Land Grants, 1792–1796
1930 Land Grants, 1796–1797
1931 Land Grants, 1796–1798
1932 Minutes of the Court of Quarter Sessions, Home District, 1800–1811
1933 Minutes of the Court of Quarter Sessions, London District, 1800–1809, 1813–1818
1961 Three History Theses

PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA

395 Wellington St., Ottawa, Ont. K1A 0N3. Selected publications:

Index to Reports of Canadian Archives From 1872 to 1908. Ottawa: PAC, 1909

Documents Relating to the Constitutional History of Canada, 1759–1791, Ottawa: PAC, 1918 (2 vols. 2nd rev. ed.) *1791–1818*, Ottawa, 1914, *1819–1828*, Ottawa, 1935

Haldimand Collection is calendared in the PAC *Reports* for the years 1884–1889

General Inventory Manuscripts, vol. 3, MG 17-21, PAC 1974, pp. 359–360

BIBLIOGRAPHIES, DIRECTORIES, ETC.

Annotated Bibliography of Genealogical Works in Library of Parliament. Library of Parliament, Ottawa, 1963, indexed—Kathleen Mennie de Varennes

Canadian Local Histories to 1950: A Bibliography. University of Toronto Press, Toronto, William F. E. Morley, ed.

Local Histories of Ontario Municipalities 1951–1977: a Bibliography. Ontario Library Association, 2397 Bloor St. W. Toronto M6S 1P6. 1978, Barbara B. Aitken, comp.

Bibliography of Elgin County. St. Thomas Public Library, 1973

A Bibliography County of Lambton and City of Sarnia, Ontario. Petrolia, 1970, E. H. Phelps

Directory of Canadian Records and Manuscript Repositories. Association of Canadian Archivists, Ottawa, 1977

Directory of Canadian Maps Collections. Association of Canadian Map Libraries, Ottawa, 1969, Joan Winearls

Guide to Archives in the Toronto Area. Toronto Area Archivists Group, Toronto, 1975, (2nd edition in preparation)

A Guide to Archival Resources of Peterborough Region. In preparation by Toronto Area Archivists Group, Boston Mills Press, R.R.#1. Cheltenham, Ont.

A Guide to Research Resources for the Niagara Region. Brock University, St. Catharines, Ont., 1971

Niagara Historic Resource Inventory. Niagara Public Library, Niagara-on-the-Lake, Ontario, 1976

University of Western Ontario Libraries Regional Collection, The D. B. Weldon Library: Catalogue. University of Western Ontario, London, Ont., 1977, S. L. Sykes, ed.

Local History Catalogue. City of Brampton Public Library and Art Gallery, Brampton, Ont., 1976

Genealogy and Family History Catalogue. North York Public Library, University of Toronto Press, Toronto, 1978, $8.

Union List of Manuscripts in Canadian Repositories. Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa, 1975, (2 volumes)

Union List of Canadian Newspapers in Canadian Repositories. National Library of Canada, Ottawa, 1977

Canadian Newspapers on Microfilm Catalogue. Canadian Library Association, 151 Sparks St., Ottawa, K1P 5E3

Catalogue of Canadian Newspapers in Douglas Library. Queen's University, Kingston, Ont., 1969, Lorraine C. Ellison, Peter E. Greig, Wm. F. E. Morley, compilers

Kingston: A Selected Bibliography. Kingston Public Library Board, Kingston, Ont. [*ca.* 1973], Deborah Defoe, comp.

Canadian Who's Who. Toronto, 1910, 3-year intervals

Who's Who in Canada. Toronto, 1922, biennial, title varies

ORAL HISTORY, ITS UTILIZATION IN THE GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH PROCESS

By ELIZABETH CLARK-LEWIS*

The desire to know more about one's past family members and family history is timeless. The Bible figures, Roman leaders, and many other clans paid close attention to their ancestral origin. Throughout early history, people intensely studied their past family members, hoping to emulate their good qualities and avoid perpetuation of their bad—or less worthy—qualities.[1]

In Europe, the study of genealogy was not cultivated until the 16th century. Mainly, it was private families that had developed ancestor lists to refute the claims of the new rich class attempting to attach themselves to outstanding families or individuals of the past. Germany developed the scientific aspect of genealogy in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries—stressing genealogical investigation and the use of source documentation. These practices came to the United States on a large scale during the 1800s.[2] People, beginning in this era, and up to the present have become more interested in accurately reconstructing their descent or lineage lines beyond the American soil to Europe.[3]

This is the classic introduction to genealogical and family history research guides. The oral based genealogical traditions are ignored. For the most part, the oral based segments of Chinese and all of the Native American Indian, African and Afro-American family histories and sources are not examined—or even mentioned in research guides. (Some mention Egypt, but it is clearly viewed as a non-African entity.) The failure to note these established genealogical traditions is usually justified by the often stated belief that they are traditions based on oral sources—and these oral sources lack validity, reliability, and do not have other documents that verify or test the acquired information.[4] I maintain that oral traditions *are* worthy sources which merit credence, further study, and more scholarly respect.

Oral traditions developed thousands of years before writing. The basic components of early society influenced and encouraged the study of family history. African people, for example, were deeply committed to family development and "clearly concerned with family history. The religious and secular activities reflected strong ancestor knowledge and well preserved ties to the past."[5] Many sociologists note that in the development cycle of prewritten history families, there was a constant attempt on the part of adults to mould the character and behavior of children by teaching them to disciplinely recite the family or lineage history. The society in general was expected to know correctly their lineage history. Early native American (Indian) society also used oral history to teach their youth about the past.[6]

The genealogical history of these early societies was transmitted in two manners. The first was written. The writing was in symbols like Ghanian Adinkra or Egyptian hieroglyphics. These symbols were placed on cloth or

paper and the persons in that society could recognize, that is, "read" these symbols. People also used woven cloth like the Kinte cloth of Ghana. These were intricately woven clothes that told stories to people who could understand the woven symbols. These may not have been recognized as forms of books by the discoverers; but the people of the different societies recognized these forms of writing and used them.[7]

Most widely practiced was the tradition of orally transmitting history. The importance of this form of historical transmission is that it preserves the society's historic heritage—not just chronicalling fact after fact after fact. The sagas of the Norsemen and the history recited by the African Griots are examples of the use of the oral method of transmitting information and preserving history. Their oral histories could take days, not just hours, and the community listened intensely—insisting that every phrase, episode, family addition, and community activity not be overlooked in the presentation. Recently, a historian has stated that "it is doubtful that any region on earth has been richer in literature and historic heritage than Africa, a continent with extensive oral based histories."[8]

The classic genealogical research guides also ignore the important role that oral history played in the works of classical antiquity and the works of the Middle Ages of Europe. Classic works like *The Iliad* were taken from oral sources. The genealogical guides examine the traditions of Europe without recognizing the oral sources from which they evolved. In essence, the written records are studied (and respected), but the oral tradition, upon which they are based, is not.

It is clear to see why—when doing genealogical research—the place to begin is with the family and the local community's oral history. The basic components of oral history can be made adaptable to genealogical research. This adaptation is the essence of my paper.

The successful retrieval of genealogical/historical information through oral interviews depends upon the development and use of two items. First, a person needs an outline chart or ancestral list of the family being researched. This permits you to see the areas that need most to be explored through oral interviews. Second, a great deal of research should be done on the person (or persons) you plan to interview. As you research information on the individual to be interviewed, develop about ten to fifteen questions for this person to respond to in light of his background, experiences, exposure, etc.

The questions you develop for your interview allow you to acquire a *verbal testimony*—the oral historian's term for the information acquired in an oral interview. This oral history or testimony must not be viewed as information in which there will "occasionally be statements close to the truth"[9] or some "statements that contain some element of truth, however, misapplied or encircled with error."[10] It is much more accurate to view the history you will be collecting as Dr. Jan Vansina does. He stated: "Words bring the past back to life. They are a source of history for many people. Oral traditions . . . are known to be the basis of many written sources, too,—most especially those of classical antiquity and the Early Ages of Europe."[11] It is easy to see why Alex

Haley went to Dr. Vansina in the earliest stages of his investigation with his oral history and received from Dr. Vansina invaluable information, analysis, and direction on where to pursue in Africa his research and how to make the needed links in his family history in the early 1960s.

Verbal testimonies contain statements from one informant about a series of events. When this information is passed from one person to another, the chain of transmission begins. For the persons doing genealogical research, the chain of transmission, begun when the family history was passed down, is now being continued (and recorded) when they interview the oldest relative in calling or visiting distance—hopefully in the generation of their grandparent. The relative may insist they remember very little, but with time, and patience on your part, they may remember a great deal.

They can be asked the names of their parents and grandparents. When you acquire this information, you can have two generations of ancestors. Ask the names of brothers and sisters, aunts, uncles and most importantly, close family friends. The person can be asked where these people lived or died. Avoid getting just nicknames—given or proper names are important to have when you need to use documents for cross reference. The verbal testimony can also allow you to get the dates of birth for this person's brothers and sisters or at least the order of their births and the name of the place or places they were born. Try to get the person to tell of other paternal or maternal relatives, the names of their children and the names of any half brothers and sisters.

You will find various family occurrences, stories and anecdotes emerging in the oral testimonies. You may also discover several persons relating the same information (including family stories and anecdotes) with minor variations. Do not be alarmed. In verbal testimony you will have these variant versions. Variant versions are slight variations found within two testimonies. "The variants are valuable because of the opportunity they provide for judging the informant's confidence in the reliability of his statements and his psychological attitude towards his testimony and sometimes, also for detecting errors and lies."[12]

The utilization of variant versions is important to genealogists. When interviewing great aunts and uncles, I found that they knew their father, mother, and some clearly remembered a grandmother. They knew the names of their father's three wives—the names of his thirty-three children, and more importantly, the identity of their grandfather. One child stated "He [my father] was fathered by his owner, whose wife had no children. . . . The wife, she therefore, forced her husband to sell off his land, slaves . . everything to his brother and move to the West."[13] In addition, they always added that he and his mother always said, "She named him Peyton 'cause she liked the name . . . and Johnson after her white folks or where she came . . . from or something. Johnson did mean something, and we were taught to be proud of it."[14]

This same information was stated by another of this ancestor's children in a separate interview. This person remembered the grandmother's name, calling her Winnie, and he related the same story about "Johnson" being for her "old

white folks, where she came from or something."[15] It would be a full four years later when as a student at the National Archives Genealogical Institute trip to the Richmond Archives, I would find out the details. In a will, dated in the year 1824, it was stated that: "Winnie, who was conveyed in trust at the time of my wife's marriage—came to serve her since that date from the Taylor's of Johnson's Creek, Western Virginia."[16]

This slave Winnie was brought to Virginia as a part of a dowry from what was then, in the 1780s, called Western Virginia. She had come as a child to serve a woman named Eliza Taylor, who had married a Revolutionary War General—the author of this will. I found the marriage bond[17] and the location of "Johnson's Creek" in what is today Kentucky.[18] Without oral history important genealogical facts about one family would not have been discovered.

In the genealogical research process, the verbal testimonies will be related with basically the same names, places, themes, episodes, and settings. This is called a *free narrative* by oral historians. The information in a free form narrative is identical but the words are not repeated the same—word for word for word.[19] Within these free form narratives the researcher will often find intentional and unintentional testimonies. *Intentional testimonies* are testimonies which are always remembered and conveyed because they produce a record of facts. *Unintentional testimonies* give information from which the oral historian can glean facts—facts that are a part of a story (or tradition), but they are not meant to record history.[20] I hope this example: (1) describes a free form narrative, (2) shows how intentional and unintentional testimonies can appear, and (3) illustrates the value of both.

When he was in his early eighties, Peyton Johnson fathered a son. This child, during his first ten years, was able to spend extensive time with his father—who was by then an invalid. He told this young child a great deal about his life, his thirty-three children, and how his mother, Winnie, came to be so close with him. He was the product of a union between Winnie and one of her owner's sons. The wife of this son could not have children—and resented this child, an offspring of her husband and a slave woman. She demanded that he sell all his holdings and move to the "West." This child remembered the stories Peyton told him about when he visited "West" with his owner and saw his "father."

> That's why he tried to get a pension. He believed this service to his master and his work with their sheep was the type of service that qualified him for a pension. Others were getting pensions for this kind of service; he, too, wanted a pension. He and his master did serve the government during the Indian Wars and twice tried to get a pension—as others were getting.[21]

In this free form testimony there was a wealth of information that could be checked in various records for more information. I found the pension records of two generations of the owner's family and the application filed by the wife of this slave's "father." It noted that there were no children, the year the couple had moved to Alabama (two years after Peyton's estimated birth) and other information. On another level, I was able to get an outline that gave this

slave's trade as gardener, sheep shearer, and a phrase written by him which reflected his ability to read and write. The information in the family story which talked about the slave's travel and lineage was intentional. The facts I gleaned from the pension and local level agricultural trade records came from information the interviewee was unaware that he was conveying. This can be regarded as unintentional testimony.

People may seem to talk at random—skipping and adding facts. Don't be impatient; please listen to these stories. When possible, go on several occasions to visit a relative. They will trust you more and more—and therefore, open up, giving you various details; they will remember more and more because talking helps details come back to mind or a question can often "ring a bell." As you acquire more information, you are also enhancing greatly the possibility of getting more unintentional information and being able to compare the basic texts of this information.

The comparison of your interviews is extremely important. Historians like Bernheim, Oliver, and Vansina call this testimony examination *textual comparison.*[22] Textual comparison means the comparison of oral testimonies—allowing you to assess the oral testimony you have acquired and then identify any distortions you perceive. But the identification of distortion should not have you, the oral historian, "hunting out distortions in a testimony like a detective on the trail."[23] The researcher must attempt to get the approximate sequence of past events and be able to arrive at . . . the truth.[24] I would like to share with you an example of this process. When interviewing three relatives, I asked for the birth order of the children of a particular family. All of the informants related the information in the same order but one other person called a child by a name which was uncommon. When I reinterviewed, I found the name being recalled differently was for the same person as others were giving, but this person knew only a nickname. This is truly the final stage of oral history—critical analysis and comparison of testimony.

The information supplied by the informants, when compared and assessed by the oral historian, will not always be in the form of a free text narrative. In testimony comparison you may discover information being related in a fixed text. "With fixed texts, the words themselves form part of the tradition, and a word-for-word comparison can be made. . . ."[25] In one family, a child had been adopted, but no person could (or would) say who it was or when the adoption took place. I then asked all persons in this family to repeat the *first* daily prayers and before meal blessings they had been taught as children. In all cases but one, the prayers were the same. Subsequently, I found that the person who did not know the same family prayer was the adopted person I had been trying to identify. This was the person who had come into the family because of the death of a scapegrace aunt. The child had been raised as a part of the second family with only limited (or closely guarded) memory of their first family. I hope this example allows you to see how useful fixed texts can also be to the genealogist.

As oral historians you now have the ability to: examine your informant;

acquire a free or fixed form testimony; find intentional (and identify unintentional) testimony; and use textual comparison to establish reliability. Where do you go from this point?

From this point you, the oral historian, must proceed methodically to systematically collect all the available *auxiliary information.* Auxiliary information is any type of document or device that helps the oral historian further explore and reconstruct the history of a people or area. In genealogy, when one is attempting to expand and cross check the information received during oral interviews, one must look first to the written records of a family. The written records of a family embraces a variety of items. One of the most helpful (and often most available) item is the family Bible. The Bible was a book that was purchased even if the family owned no other book. Young couples throughout the 1800s received a Bible at the time of their marriage and most slaves—free after 1865—purchased Bibles upon being legally married. A few slave family Bibles were permitted. For example, Eliza Steward, the third wife of Peyton Johnson, gave to her eldest daughter, Mary, her family's Bible. The Bible recorded her birth in 1852, the births of her eight brothers and sisters, names her parents and the family's owners.

Bibles can give the vital statistics of a family—births, marriages, and deaths. Remember it was only around 1900 that most states had begun to keep these records. These precious documents provide the only information available to the researcher in many cases. I have found that most family Bibles also contain items that are important to the family.

In my case, the Stewart/Johnson family Bible, begun with the date of the third marriage, had a marriage certificate, old newspaper clippings, a handkerchief of the slave, Winnie, and a picture of Winnie that had been forgotten by my great Aunt. The Bible is a truly valuable source.

Family members often kept diaries or old letters, sent from one person to another. These are very helpful sources that provide keys to family movement, relationships, and they reflect clearly the atmosphere of the time. You'll be surprised at the "old things" like letters, licenses, military certificates, etc., family members can produce. These records can lead you to other sources. For example, a military certificate can lead to pension, pay lists, unit division or muster records.

Educational diplomas, retirement and lodge testimonials can also give you valuable information. These records tell what a person studied, where, the years of instruction, etc. This information can help you work out ages of persons, determine their places of residence, etc.

The person doing Black genealogy can get information on an ancestor from the records of the owner. It can be a little painful to see a person viewed as property on the ledger of the owner and to also realize how little was spent to feed, clothe, and shelter his slave ancestor. But for the study of people, whose birth, selling, "marriage" and—in a sense—their whole being was in the hands of an owner—the records of that owner become invaluable. Slaves were often used as collateral for loans and the owner had this transaction recorded. In so doing, many left important genealogical information. This Virginia deed is an

example:

> And my slave George, the son of Black Fannie and eighteen in this year, will become the property of Will Best, if said loan is not paid. Signed, John _____ Date: March 20, 1843

Church records are another source for auxiliary information. They can contain valuable information on family births, baptisms, activities, and deaths. The cemeteries that can be found adjacent to these churches can also give you extensive family information. The Johnson family cemetery gave me the exact dates of death for two children who died as infants.

In studying the family's holdings, new sources frequently emerge. A student in my family history class discovered a piece of silver inscribed with the initials of someone not known. The grandfather had forgotten this person in the oral history. She had been a slave on a plantation in Northern Virginia and had been a great aunt of the student's grandfather that was not remembered until this teapot was examined by the student and questions asked about the markings.

Of all the auxiliary information sources found within a family, I feel pictures can be the most helpful. In graduate school, while studying oral history, we were told about nemonic devices—really any device that could be helpful to the person trying to remember tradition. These devices are "material objects that could be passed from one generation to the next, . . .[they] had certain memories attached to them that facilitated remembering."[26] The text pointed out that, "in Peru, they used the *quipa,* a series of knotted cords in different colours and lengths to record chronological data. In Africa, nuggets of gold placed in a special order established this important data."[27]

I believe that most of the items named before—Bibles, clippings, certificates, cemeteries, licenses, and most especially, pictures are outstanding nemonic devices that can be used in genealogical studies. Nothing recalls information to older relatives like the sight of old family documents. Old pictures or letters help an aging mind establish clear relationships and you will often hear the story of the "how, where, and why" of this item. Without this aid, the story would have been forgotten and might not have become a part of the family history. The pictures also give the researcher the opportunity to "see" individuals who have died decades earlier. The pictures of slave Winnie, her son Peyton, his third wife Eliza, and their daughter Kate (my grandmother), gave me my first view of any of these people. Might I add, if the pictures are not already identified, take the time to put a label on the picture and list all persons named who appear in the photo. Record those names on the label. You have now preserved a record for the future. These may be the last persons of your family who can identify accurately the individuals seen in the photos.

Oral history *is* well suited for some aspects of genealogy, but there are also many limits to its use in the genealogical process. The historian Jan Vansina developed a typology (classification) for oral traditions. For the genealogist, certain clearly distinguishable categories of this oral history typology are not

useful. In ending, I would like to briefly examine this typology of traditions and assess the benefit each offers the genealogist.

Dr. Vansina divided oral traditions into five categories,[28] which in turn were subsidivided into types. Each of the categories and types will be listed. The value of each as a genealogical source will also be outlined.

The first category of the oral tradition's typology consists of the formula. These consist of specific phrases used in special circumstances. The different types of formulae are title, slogan, didactic and ritual formulae. For the genealogist, the ritual formulae are always repeated word for word and they often convey historic or religious information. Family prayers, before meal blessings, or local rites fall within the ritual formulae type.

The next category is made up of all fixed form poetry and is of very little use to the genealogist.

The third category of the typology is composed of lists. Lists are most useful to the genealogists. The types are place-name or personal-name lists. Place-name lists tell where people lived (or passed through) during migration. Personal-name lists are genealogies. Genealogies in this category establish chronology, provide information on the political and social development of a country, tell of religious ideas and history, and are often the only source available for studying demographic developments.

The fourth category consists of tales. The types of tales are general, local, family, artistic aetiological myths, and personal memories. Tales are free form narratives which can be sources of information about military, political, social, institutional, and legal history. They also transmit cultural values and psychological attitudes. The tales contain many recollections which can be used as sources of information for all forms of family history research.

Commentaries make up the final category of the typology. The family historian will find them of limited use because they are presented in very brief form and they are supplementary to other sources. The commentaries are traditions that are of the most interest to persons involved in the study of unfamiliar cultural history. They are the best sources of information about the diffusion of cultural traits, of ideas, and even institutions. Commentaries are brief pieces of information that make related traditions understandable.

This description of the various types of oral traditions is only an outline. Each person must assess his use of the typology individually. But all genealogists should be aware of the possible use of the categories examined briefly in the foregoing oral traditions typology.

Again, I ask that you cautiously listen to the "genealogical experts" who say oral sources are "encircled with error" or "not accepted as true until verified from contemporary documentary sources."[29] Remember that oral history greatly assists the historian who is trying to acquire reliable information about the past. I hope its value for you, the person involved in genealogical research, has also been established in this paper.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*254 Madison St. NW, Washington, DC 20011. Ms. Clark-Lewis is Assistant Professor of History, Alexandria Campus, Northern Virginia Community College. This paper was presented at the NGS Diamond Jubilee Conference on 15 August 1978.

1. American Society of Genealogists. *Genealogical Research: Methods and Sources.* (Washington, D.C.: American Society of Genealogists, 1960), pp. 5–6
2. *Ibid.*, p. 7
3. *Ibid.*, pp. 7–13
4. *Ibid.*, p. 18
5. Galbraith Welch, "Authors Who Talked," in *From Freedom to Freedom,* ed. by Bain and Lewis (New York: Random House, 1976), pp. 38–47
6. C. K. Plant, *The Early Family: Readings In Sociology and History,* (Baltimore, 1970, mimeographed), pp. 10–17
7. E. Ablade Glover, *Adinkra Symbolism* (Accra, Ghana: Watson Services, 1971), p. 1
8. Plant, *Readings,* p. 21
9. *Genealogical Research,* p. 18
10. *Ibid.*
11. Jan Vansina, *Oral Traditions* (Chicago: Aldine Publishing Co., 1961), p. xi
12. *Ibid.*, pp. 26–27
13. Statement by Mary Johnson Sprow, personal interview with her and Memphis B. Johnson in his home, Washington, D.C., 11 November 1972
14. *Ibid.*
15. Lewis A. Johnson, personal interview, Washington, D.C., 18 November 1972
16. Deed, Ambrose Walden to John Walden, Fauquier County Records, Book 25 (1819–1825), p. 114
17. Bond, dated 21 August 1781, in Fauquier County Marriage Bonds and Records, I (June 1781–May 1790), p. 210
18. Western Heraldry Association, *Mason County Deed Book,* 1780–1810, Vol. I (Denver: Barnes Press, 1973), p. C-39
19. Vansina, p. 126
20. *Ibid.*, p. 48
21. Louis Johnson, loc. cit.
22. Vansina, pp. 120–140
23. Vansina, p. 112
24. *Ibid.*
25. *Ibid.*, p. 121
26. *Ibid.*, pp. 36–39
27. *Ibid.*
28. *Ibid.*, pp. 143–164
29. *Genealogical Research,* p. 18

GENEALOGY IN THE PROVINCE OF QUÉBEC

By ROLAND J. AUGER*

INTRODUCTION

Modern Canada, or the Canadian Confederation as we know it today, has only been in existence since 1867. If we go back yet further in history to the 17th century in order to get our proper geographical bearings, all of what we know of as Canada, as well as the Mississippi Valley and the western outposts, belonged to France and was known as New France.[1]

As early as 1604, Henry IV of France authorized Pierre Du Gua, sieur de Monts, and his associate, Samuel de Champlain, to found a permanent settlement at Port Royal, in Acadia (now Annapolis Royal in Nova Scotia), and, in 1608, Champlain sailed up the St. Lawrence River and founded Québec City, capital of New France.

SETTLING AND POPULATING THE LAND

Although the city was founded in 1608, Champlain and his men did not spend the winter in Québec until 1611 or 1612. In 1615, missionaries sent by the King began arriving in the French Catholic colony. The first family, whose head was Louis Hébert, an apothecary from Paris, arrived in 1617,[2] and, from then on, the various Companies saw that the growing colony was settled.

Historians estimate that some 10,000 Frenchmen came to New France between 1608, the year Québec City was founded, and 1759, the year Canada was won by England. The French Canadians of today, however, all descend from only about 3,000 ancestors.

It was a very homogenous population with the exception of some dozen marriages with Huron squaws,[3] less than 50 captives from the English colonies[4] who married Frenchwomen and were soon totally integrated, and a very small number of foreigners (British, Dutch and Spanish).

Not all the French Canadians stayed in Québec after the British victory. Thousands lived as *voyageurs*[5] and *coureurs de bois* and most of these settled in the United States. In 1775, hundreds more left to support the Continentals and take part in the Revolutionary War.[6] After the War of Independence, they brought their families to settle in northern New York on land the young American government gave them. During the rebellions of 1837 and 1838 in Canada, Quebecers once again emigrated to the United States by the thousands, with their friends and relatives. The most notable flow across the border, however, came between the years 1840 and 1900 when over one million of our compatriots sought asylum, mainly in New England,[7] such that, today, it is estimated that there are at least 10 million descendants of French Canadians in the United States, while there are only six million inhabitants in

Québec today. These observations explain the large number of letters we receive at the Québec National Archives from Americans in search of their ancestry.

ARCHIVES AND CIVIL STATUS

Although the Province of Québec has preserved all its civil status records since 1621, the only general index in existence is the marriage index. Since the records of marriage always give the names of both the husband's and the wife's parents, French Canadian genealogists trace a family back through the marriages and, when possible, complete their work by looking up the baptisms and burials.

Québec's greatest genealogist was without a doubt Father Cyprien Tanguay, who, between 1871 and 1890, published the genealogy, in seven volumes, of all the French Canadian families under the French Regime, recording the baptisms, marriages, and burials. He grouped together all the families with the same name, classifying them by marriage dates and linking them to their common ancestor. In spite of its imperfections, oversights, omissions, errors, and the criticism his work has generated, it nonetheless remains the basis of all our genealogical research. Tanguay was a great French Canadian genealogist and, regardless of claims to the contrary, he has yet to be surpassed.

From an archivist's point of view, the French Canadians are a privileged and highly favored people; this fact can never be overemphasized. French Canada has only three and a half centuries of history, and for that reason may well be the only nation in the world to have a full set of archives almost completely intact.

The Province of Québec is divided into 34 civil districts, and each courthouse keeps most of the records of civil status for its district. Each courthouse has a prothonotary attached to it as chief director and administrator of the district. Unfortunately, the prothonotaries do not have personnel available for research. In order to obtain an official copy of a record of civil status, the applicant must provide the name of the parish and the date of the document. There are 108 counties in Québec and each district may have from three to eight counties.

A recent change in the law has seriously hampered the work of researchers in civil archives. The *ministère de la Justice* [justice department], which has jurisdiction over the courthouses, wanted to stop all genealogical research covering the last 100 years, on the grounds that a living person's civil status is confidential. We are now fighting this restrictive decision.

But the new law is not all bad. The *ministère de la Justice* is gradually transferring all records over 100 years old to our National Archives. We already have all the records for the districts of Québec, Trois-Rivières, and Montreal. Within five years all the manuscript sources over 100 years old will have been transferred to our National Archives.

QUÉBEC NATIONAL ARCHIVES, GENEALOGY SECTION

So many genealogical requests were addressed to the Québec National Archives that, in 1962, the record keeper decided to hire a professional genealogist. I was appointed to this post with instructions to create a genealogy section. In 16 years we have helped over 8,000 genealogists who came to our office from all over the world, and have answered over 50,000 requests and letters, mainly from Canada and the United States.

The following are the sources to be found in the genealogical section of our National Archives:

The **Parish Registers,** prepared in duplicate since 1621 (the original remains in the parish and the copy is filed with the courthouse at the end of each year), are based on the French model created by the royal ordinance of Villers-Cotterets issued in 1539. This is obviously the most important source in genealogy. Except in very rare cases, the names of the parents are entered on baptismal and marriage records and the name of the spouse on burial records, as well as the place of residence.

In our genealogy section, we have all the parish registers for the districts of Québec, Montmagny, Rivière-du-Loup, and La Malbaie from the founding of each parish until 1875. They total 3,990 for 94 different parishes. Although there is no genealogy section in Trois-Rivières or Montreal, we have all the registers at the local National Archives offices.

The **Genealogical Collections,** in manuscript form, were prepared by great genealogists like Father Archange Godbout, Léon Roy, and Gérard Malchelosse, to name only three. These collections, almost all indexed, represent about 3,240 linear feet of paper.

The **Master Marriage Index** was started by Rev. Loiselle. It contains nearly two million 3x5 cards. There is a card for each groom and each bride. Each card is classified first by family group, then by alphabetical order based on first names, and then chronologically. We easily find seven marriages out of ten using the master index.

The **Bibliographical Index** contains about 25,000 genealogical references which identify printed material that refers to a given family name, as well as unpublished genealogical files in our National Archives. By checking this bibliography, a genealogist knows at once what can be found in the genealogy section and what we have at his disposal in the archives.

In our **Bibliographical Index,** we have about 10,000 direct references to printed biographies of notable people and, very often, of our Canadian ancestors.

The **Index by Place Name** refers to manuscript documents as well as printed material on a parish or locality. This index contains over 5,000 cards.

The **Index by Subject** contains about 20,000 cards on old houses, churches, manors, cemeteries, streets, bridges, traditions, etc.

We also have about 1,000 linear feet of information, by parish and by county, in our **Marriage Repertory.** About ten years ago, several genealogists began publishing parish marriage indexes in alphabetical or chronological order, or both. They have already completed work on about 80 of the 108 counties. These guides, or tables, are a great help to researchers and complement, to a certain extent, our master marriage index.

Finally, we have over 1,000 **Publications** on the genealogy of French Canadian and Acadian families. We buy every genealogical book on French Canada that comes out, whether it was published in French or in English or was printed in Canada, France or the United States. Printed material also includes genealogical journals and family histories.

PRINCIPAL ARCHIVES TO CONSULT

The most dependable sources to use when preparing a genealogy in Québec are the registers of civil status. Under the French Regime, Catholicism was the only official religion and the parishes faithfully modelled their registers of civil status on those of France.

After the English victory in 1760, Protestants were granted equal rights. Unfortunately, ministers were not obliged to keep the same type of records. Records of Protestant marriages do not give the names of the parents of the couple and often the records of burial do not fully identify the deceased.

NOTARIAL DEEDS

Notaries in France and in the Province of Québec do not practice their profession in quite the same way as in English-speaking Canada and the United States.

It was Pierre-Georges Roy, the first archivist of the Province of Québec, who started the publication of the oldest repertories of notarial deeds. In 1940, faced with many thousands of documents, he decided to make a separate inventory of them. Notarial deeds are extremely important in Québec genealogy.

To begin with, it might be well to explain the difference between a royal notary and a seignorial notary. The royal notary held his appointment from the King himself or, in Canada, from the King's representative, the governor or the intendant. He had the right to practice throughout the area under the jurisdiction of the government to which he was appointed. As for the seignorial notary, appointed by the seignior, he could not perform any professional acts outside the domain of the person from whom he held his commission.

We have stated that notarial deeds are very important in genealogy. Actually, by their diversity, they constitute the richest archival source of documents.

It was the late Gérard Morisset who best described these oftentimes puzzling scrawls, and here is what he said:[8]

This mass of documents was generally well written and kept with great care and neatness. The scribe wrote his prose on good-quality laid paper, yellowish and supple, with a carefully sharpened quill; he often spelled phonetically, because few works then existed which served the purpose of our modern dictionaries; but he wrote a nicely flowing language, a realistic language, the syntax of which was accurate and the expression well-shaded; and when he made out a form, the sentences had that elegant

and flexible construction, that balance and that touch of the picturesque in expression which came down from immemorial usage and was the contribution of the most gifted scribes.

Notarial deeds are a precious and abundant source of information for anyone who wants to study the civilization of New France, the fate of its inhabitants and the material traces of their wealth or their poverty; indeed, they mention domestic economy over more than two centuries so frequently that they become, as it were, one of the essential bases of any concrete, objective and historical study.

It would be impossible to describe here all the types of notarial documents. We shall attempt to identify only a few of them. A young couple, for instance, would first sign a marriage contract and then possibly make a mutual gift or a gift *inter vivos* and prepare deeds of gifts of property or a will. Later, an inventory after death would be made and closed, papers for the distribution of property or sale of property prepared, etc. As to real estate, a grant of land, a purchase of land, the sale of land, the exchange or retrocession of land, taking of possession of land, cancellation of sale, report of sale, abandonment of land, a gift or division of land, a farming lease, etc. all required notarial deeds; for the individual, indentures, apprenticeship certificates, gifts in contemplation of death, wills, etc. were prepared by a notary.

Obviously, besides the registers of civil status, the Québec genealogist will find it useful to consult the old minutes of the notaries. He will find there a thousand and one details on each and every one of the French Canadians in whose family history he is interested.

MARRIAGE CONTRACTS

A researcher may not find the desired record of marriage in the parish registers. The Québec genealogist may then refer to another important source: the marriage contract signed before a notary.

The marriage contract before a notary or by private agreement is, to a certain extent, the civil contract complementing the religious marriage celebrated at the church. Inasmuch as a number of marriage records are not to be found in the registers, we can always resort to the marriage contract to discover the parents of the bride and bridegroom, and from where the family originally came. Hence the extreme importance of the marriage contract in Québec genealogy.

Marriages and marriage contracts under the French Regime in New France were occasions for great rejoicing and festivity. Guests sometimes rode fifteen or twenty miles, over roads which were often in poor repair, to be present at the signing of the marriage contract and the wedding itself. Generally, the contract was signed the day before the wedding, so that the relatives could attend both events. It will likewise be noted that the nuptials most often took place in the autumn after the harvest, or in the winter, during the pre-Lenten season, so as not to lose any time better spent in the fields.

All marriage contracts during the French Regime established co-ownership between the husband and the wife, in keeping with the *Coutume de Paris*. *Acquêts* [acquests] and *conquêts* [acquisitions] were involved, as well as mutual gifts, dowries, jointures and preference legacies.

It was obviously very important, from a legal point of view, to have a carefully drawn up marriage contract. A genealogist's work is clearly much easier when he can find a contract signed by the people in whom he is interested.

WILLS

A will is the authentic, original act by which a person solemnly makes known his last wishes and decides how his property will be disposed of after his death.

There is the *holographic will,* written entirely in the hand of the testator and dated and signed by him, the *notarial will,* made before a notary and witnesses, and the *mystic will* which, according to *Webster's,* was sealed in an envelope and executed before a notary.

The forms of the old wills do not vary much, but it appears, at least under the French Regime, that the testator had the choice of the introduction, and certain samples reflect profound religious sentiment and belief in eternal life.

GIFTS

A gift is a voluntary transfer of property. In New France there were various kinds of gifts: gifts in contemplation of death, mutual gifts *inter vivos,* gifts of land—to build a church, for example—and the gifts a father might make under certain conditions to one of his children. Documents relating to such gifts are important in genealogy, for they depict many of the habits, customs and practices of our ancestors, who gave proof of considerable foresight.

A gift in contemplation of death was made before leaving on a long trip, a military or fur-trading expedition or the like, and it was specified that the property was to be given only if the donor did not return. By a special clause, the document lost all its validity on the return of the donor.

Mutual gifts *inter vivos* were made between spouses who had no heirs. The survivor inherited the estate. "The most critical age in the life of an *habitant,*" wrote Robert Cliche,[9] "was the fifties, when he retired. He turned everything over to one of his sons, the one who was to inherit the land. The most memorable contract in the life of the *habitant* was the one in which he made this gift. It is worth our while and within the context of our subject to comment on one of these contracts. Even though the contract was made before a notary, all the commitments it involved derived from common law. It included, among other items, the obligations of the heir toward the brothers and sisters who remained at home. The heir had to take the bad with the good, that is, all the conditions he inherited with the land. This record of donation gives an eloquent picture of life on a farm prior to the First World War."

INVENTORIES OF PROPERTY AFTER DEATH

This type of document is unique. When a co-ownership of property was dissolved by the demise of a spouse, it was necessary to draw up a complete inventory in order to protect the property of minor children. Inventories after death are a precious and abundant source of information for anyone wishing to make a thorough study of the civilization of New France and the Province of Québec, the fate of the inhabitants and the material signs of their poverty of wealth.

"What is more," wrote Gérard Morisset,[10] "like the parish account books and ledgers, they contain so many particulars concerning the domestic economy over a period of more than two centuries, on the important fur-trading industry and even on the linguistics and phonetics of the past, that they form, as it were, one of the essential bases of any concrete, objective and historical study.

"The oldest of these inventories go back to the middle of the 17th century. With rare exceptions, they bear witness to the extreme poverty of our ancestors in the heroic age of New France. But, as the country was peopled by new arrivals, as the merchants made their fortunes in trade and shipping, as the artisans gained admittance to the middle class, through the merit of their works, as the *coureurs de bois,* tireless and cunning, returned from the west laden with furs of all sorts, as the peasant, hard-working and little-taxed, brought in his harvest and sold his produce in town, prosperity appeared in the colony, timidly at first under Frontenac's second term, and then in full bloom under Beauharnois, between 1730 and 1740. Public prosperity . . . *that* is what the "inventories after death" for this peaceful period indicate, provided, of course, that a proper sampling is made."

The property inventories contain important and precise details on the private lives of our ancestors. They often mention the date and circumstances of death and give the names of the heirs, their age and their civil status. They also enumerate all the goods and property and give the values set by the appraisers.

"Of all notarial documents," Gérard Morisset further wrote, "it is the property inventories which best stock the arsenal of history. They are generally well-written, descriptive and detailed to a fault; they are perhaps, of all the old documents, the most revealing and the most indiscreet; they provide an unheard-of abundance of precise details on the deceased person's family, his home (even to the number of rooms), his clothes, his furniture, his silverware and crockery, his works of art and paintings, his foodstuffs and fuel supplies, the tools and instruments of his profession, his property, his assets and liabilities, hence his debtors and creditors and, finally, his personal papers, memoirs and letters. I wonder whether it is possible to find an historical document more useful than an inventory after death."

To sum up, records of wills, gifts and inventories are perhaps the richest source of information a genealogist can find and the most important; they provide a peep-hole into the private lives of our ancestors.

I have outlined the main sources available to a genealogist in Québec. In conclusion I will simply repeat that, thanks to these old archives, parish registers and notarial deeds, it is relatively simple to trace your ancestry in French Canada.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*Section de Généalogie, Archives Nationales, 1180 Rue Berthelot, Québec, Qué., G1R 3G3. Mr. Auger is in charge of genealogical publications of the Quebec National Archives. This paper was presented at the NGS Jubilee Conference on 16 August 1978.

1. See the book of Jacques-D. Casanova and Armour Landry, *America's French Heritage,* Quebec Official Editor, 1975, 160 pages.

2. Special issue on Louis Hébert and his Descendants, in the *French Canadian and Acadian Genealogical Review,* vol. 5, nos. 1–2; his descendants, pp. 75–97.

3. Among the most famous marriages between Frenchmen and Huron women, let us quote that of Pierre Boucher de Boucherville, governor of Trois-Rivières, created a nobleman by King Louis XIV of France, who married Madeleine Ouitebadinskouita at Trois-Rivières in 1648 (a son is born but his fate is unknown to us); that of Jean Durand dit Lafortune, who married Kateri Annennontak at Quebec in 1662 (being a widow, Kateri married Jacques Couturier in 1672, and being a widow again, she married Jean Lafond, at Batiscan, Que., in 1697) she has posterity until our days by her first two marriages; that of Jean Nicolet, explorer of the Wisconsin region, who has posterity by his Indian wife of the Nipissing tribe; and Martin Prévost who married Marie-Oliver-Sylvestre Manitouabewich, at Quebec in 1644: it was the first marriage of a Frenchman with an Indian.

4. On them, see Emma Lewis Coleman, *New England Captives Carried to Canada,* Portland, Maine, Southworth Press, 1925, vol. 1, 452 pages; vol. 2, 452 pages; Ernest L. Monty, "The origin of the Hains family of Canada" in the *French Canadian and Acadian Genealogical Review,* vol. 1, pp. 45–54; Jean-Louis Aylwin, *L'Histoire et la généalogie des familles Aylwin, Allwin, Lewin et Langlais, issues de John Hamnnewell, natif de Black Point, Nouvelle-Angleterre, lui-même descendant du Capitaine Richard Hunnewell,* Quebec City, 1978, about 200 pages.

5. See "Répertoires des engagements pour l'Ouest," preserved at Archives nationales du Québec, at Montréal, in *Le Rapport de l'Archiviste de la Province de Québec,* as following: 1670–1745, vol. 1929–30, pp. 131–466; 1746–1752, vol. 1930–31, pp. 353–453; 1753–1758, vol. 1931–32, pp. 242–365; 1758–1778, vol. 1932–33, pp. 245–304; 1778–1797, vol. 1942–43, pp. 261–397; etc. Thousands of names of *engagés* are given with the place where they live, and the place where they go; the firm Polyanthos, of New Orleans, La., has published the first two lists under the title *Canadian Passports 1681–1752* in 1976.

6. There are many studies on this subject, *e.g.:* Allan S. Everest, *Moses Hazen and the Canadian Refugees in the American Revolution, A New York State Study,* Syracuse University Press, 1976, 218 pages; "Major Clément Gosselin," by Ernest L. Monty, in the *French Canadian and Acadian Genealogical Review,* vol. 1, pp. 27–44; "Captain Antoine Paulin, of Hazen's Canadian Regiment, and the American Revolution," by Dorothy C. Hughes, in the *French Canadian and Acadian Genealogical Review,* vol. 6, pp. 17–48.

7. Before and after the War of Independence, there were many French Canadians established in the Mississippi Valley and other territories. Here are some scholarly books about them: John Francis McDermott, *The French in the Mississippi Valley,* University of Illinois Press, Urbana, 1965, 247 pages; R. D. Vicero, *Immigration of French Canadians to New England, 1840–1900,* published on demand by University Microfilms Ltd., a Xerox Co., Ann Arbor, Michigan, 1968, 450 pages; John Francis McDermott, *Frenchmen and French Ways in the Mississippi Valley,* University of Illinois Press, Urbana, 1969, 304 pages; Kathrine W. Seineke, *Microfilm Edition of the Pierre Ménard (1766–1844) Collection in the Illinois State Historical Library,* Illinois State Historical Society, Springfield, Ill., 1972, 138 pages; and Gregory A. Wood, *The French Presence in Maryland, 1524–1800,* Gateway Press Inc., Baltimore, 1978, 234 pages.

8. Gérard Morisset, "Réflexions sur les écritures," in *Revue du Notariat du Québec,* vol. 51 (1948), pp. 183–189.

9. Robert Cliche and Madeleine Ferron, *Quand le Peuple fait la Loi* [the people's law at Saint-Joseph de Beauce, Que.], Montreal, 1972, 157 pages: donations: pp. 31–42.

10. Morisset, *op. cit.,* pp. 113–118.

RESIDENT ALIENS ENABLED TO HOLD LAND IN NEW YORK STATE 1790–1825

By KENNETH SCOTT, F.A.S.G.*

In Colonial New York an alien could neither hold nor dispose of real property unless he had obtained letters of denization in England from the king or—up to 1700 in New York—from the governor, or had been naturalized by act of Parliament in England or by act of Assembly in New York. After the Revolution and up to 21 April 1825 an alien in New York could obtain the right to hold and dispose of real estate only by act of the Legislature. The present article gives in chronological order such acts and the names—here alphabetized—of foreigners enabled to take, hold and dispose of land in the State from 1790 through 1825.

In some instances relationships are specified, such as husband, wife, child, brother, sister, or grandson, and place of residence, country, county or town, may be named. Occasionally status may be given. Often, moreover, it is possible to determine with reasonable probability that certain individuals belong to the same family.

On 21 April 1825 an act of the New York Legislature provided an alternative method to enable a resident alien to take and hold real estate. It required that said alien depose that he was a resident of the State, intended to become a citizen of the United States and had taken incipient measures to that end. Such depositions must be filed with the Secretary of State in Albany.[1] Henceforth resident aliens chose, in many instances, to make depositions, while nonresident aliens and many resident foreigners continued to obtain the right to hold and dispose of real estate by special act of legislature.

Act passed 2 Apr. 1790:
- Antoine René Charles De la Forest
- John Foxcroft (who purchased real estate in Queens Co. from James Hicks, of said county)
- John Maunsell
- John C. Rothery
- Pieter Johan Van Berckel
- *Laws of the State of New-York* (New York: Thomas Greenleaf, 1800), 2:318–319

Act passed 22 Mch. 1791:
- Jan Bernhard
- George Clarke (great-grandson of George Clarke, former Lt.-Gov. of New York)
- Samuel Clowes, Jr.
- Erick Glad
- Francois Christophe Mantel
- Thomas Mounsey
- William Robert O'Hara
- Samuel Richardet
- George Turnbull
- *Ibid.*, p. 371

Act passed 9 Apr. 1792:
- John Althouse
- Jan Boers
- Gerrit Boon
- Thomas H. Brantingham
- Thomas Brown (of Belfast)
- Walter Dowdall Barnaby Coffie
- James Corish
- John Joseph Da Silva
- Henry Marin Augustus Dubosg
- Mary Duffy
- Claude Ambroise Dugast
- Alexander Ellice

*Dr. Scott's address is 42-05 243rd Street, Douglaston, NY 11363.

1. In the State Library in Albany are 54 volumes of depositions, 1825–1866. A deposition usually gives the alien's place of residence, often the country of birth, date of birth, time of arrival in America, status, and family relationships. The names of some 4,250 such deponents, with pertinent genealogical information, are to be found in *New York Alien Residents, 1825–1848*, compiled by Kenneth Scott and Rosanne Conway and published in 1978 by the Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore.

Anthony Latour
John Lincklaen
William M'Carty
John Maunsel
Thomas Mounsey
James Phyn
Joze Roiz Silva
Henry Bethune Stark
John Thomson
John Vaght
John Cornelius Van Den Heuvel, his wife Justina Frederica, and their children Charlotte Geertruyda, Isaac Gysbert Hermen, Jacob Adriane, Justine Jeane Henrietta, and Margaretta Catharina Eleonora
Rogier Gerard Van Polanen
Joseph Whelan
Ibid., p. 455

Act passed 12 Mch. 1793:
Matthew Caldwell
James Campbell
Peter De La Bigarre
Joseph Chevoau De Maisonrouge
Andrew Dunn
John Dunn
Johannes Eyler
Henry Fisher
Luke Gilbert
Nicholas Goodemuth
John Boonen Graves
William Gray
William Guthrie
Alexander James Hamilton
Lemon Lowrance Lowrance
Thomas Mackaness
Christian Nungester
Harmanus H. Post
Johannes Rosenberger
William Shaaff
Hendrick Trowman
Francis Upton
Henry Van Allen
Richard Vandenburgh
James White
Jonathan Williams
George Young
Ibid., 3:89

Act passed 27 Mch. 1794:
William Allum
Thomas Beal
Richard Bradford
John Buckler
Jacob Bush
John James Caart
Marie Catharine Haysser Chevalier
Andrew Bartholomew De Haussey
John Baptist Desoity
Simon Des Jardins
Anne Dowdall
James Drowley
Thomas Errington
Anthelme Gay
James Harrison
Thomas Harrison
John Hastier
John G. Hill
Richard Hilliard
Michael Thomas Huysen
William Inman
George Johnson
Louis Ferdinand Le Villiar
Thomas Maurice
John May
Joseph Meers
Richard Moon
Charles Moulton
Pierre Pharoux
James Raymond
John Stark Robinson
Ferdinand Rosset
James Scarlett
David Smith
James Smith
Joseph Smith
Peter Smith
John Travis
John Wareham
Francis Wayland
Job Wayland
Levy Wayland
Seth Wayland
William Worsey
Ibid., p. 141

Act passed 8 Apr. 1795:
John Agate
William Agate
William Agate
Thomas Almond
John Anthony Beck
Francis Below
Harry Billinghurst
Thomas Billinghurst
Peter Blake
Pierre Blanchard
John Blaney
Julien Bouvier
Robert Bradley
John Bragg
John Burgess
James Butterworth
John Carrol
Jean Baptist Cassan
Richard Cassin
Thomas Casy
John Chapman
Henry Cheriot
Robert Connely
Robert William Cosbrough
Matthew Darbyshire
John Dawson
Joseph Paul Augustine De Cambefort
William Mayne Duncanson
Pierre D'Verry
James Eakins
John Eastmoad
Vincent Faure
George Foote
William Furse
William Gilzean
Alexander Goutier
Edward Grant
Lewis H. Gurlain
Charles Harford
John Harmar
Matthew Hawkins
Thomas Hobrow
William Hobrow
Nathaniel Hopkins
Pierre Jarrassay
Benjamin Johnston
James Lakin
James Laughton
Thomas Law
Peter Charles L'Enfant
William Le Villiard
William M'Donah
Alexander M'Elwain
John M'Elwain
George M'Kay
Jonathan Marriot
Michel Marsons
Henry Matthews
Samuel Maurice
John Millson
John Milson
Edward Moore
Walter Morgan

John Mouchon
James Murray
Nicholas Olive
Richard Phillips
Thomas Powell
Nicklas Pritchard
David Purdy
Thomas Pye
Jean Joseph Alexis Robert
John Stark Robertson
Carleton Sadlier
Clement Sadlier
Clement Sadlier, Jr.
Francis Sadlier
Henry Sadlier
Hugh Barker Sadlier
John Carleton Sadlier
Rebeckah Sadlier
Richard Washington Sadlier
Joseph Pierre Andre Malin F. Louvrier St. Mafie
Benjamin Sanders
Andrew Slattery
Ann Slattery
Edmond Slattery
Elin Slattery
Jeremiah Slattery
John Slattery
John Slattery, Jr.
Joseph Slattery
Philip Smyth
George Stear
William Steer
Peter Swinburne
Dennis Terme
Joseph Thompson
James Tinline
Luke Usher
Ann Van Vleck
Robert Whitney
Ibid. p. 233

Act passed 11 Apr. 1796:
German Arden
Philip Belin
Pierre Daniel Bidet-renoulleau
George Bolland
Peter Anthony Blenon
John Bu Dulfre
James Cassady
Thomas Chapman
Phillipee Sebastian Christophe
William Cleneghan
Jean Da Sylva
Thomas Davis
Alexander Delannoy
Peter Alexander Delessert
Nicholas Matheau Delonquemare
Armond Du Columbier
James Evans
James Fenn
Hugh Gibson
Robert Givan
Gerret Graha
William Hamilton
Roger Alden Hiem
David King
Frederic Klein
John Christian Kohlwagen
Benjamin Laws
John Joseph Marcel Lenormand
George Leslie
Gatian Liger
Jame Linacre
James M'Bride
Robert M'Bride
William M'Bride
Evan M'Pherson
James Maires
Robert Mattocks
Pierre Maurce
Henery Miller
Alexander Murray
Alexander Murray, Jr.
Charles Northbrook
Nicholas Olivie and wife Marie Francois Marshal Olivie
William Ottewell
Jasper Parson
John Boorman Renee
Arnold Romberg
Benjamin Rouer
John C. Jean Rouvellet
James Augustus Simmond
Louis Simond and wife Francis Simond
James Somerville
Pierre Leresgue Taruerro
James Thompson
Armond Valadon
John Waugh
John I. Werth
Laws of the State of New-York (New York: Thomas Greenleaf, 1797), 3:343–344

Act passed 11 Apr. 1796:
Rutger Jan Schimmelpenninck
Peter Stadnitski
Christian Van Eeghen
Nicholaas Van Staphorst
Hendrick Vollenhoven
William Willinck
Laws of the State of New-York (New York: Thomas Greenleaf, 1800), 3:341–342
See also supplementary act passed 24 Feb. 1797; it mentions the above and also lands held in trust for:
Nicholas Hubbard
Jan Stadnitski
Isaac Ten Cate
Aernout Van Beestingh
Peter Van Eeghen
Jacob Van Staphorst
Jan Willinck
Ibid., p. 387–8

Act of 3 Apr. 1797:
William Adams
Henry Baker
James Bell
D'arcy Boulton
William Byron
David Clark
Charles Cruzeau
John Cunningham
James Daniel
Luke Davis
Henry De Lord
George Gilchrist
Hector Gilchrist
James Glass
Ebenezer Goodwin
Samuel Goodwin
George Grant
John Harkness
Thomas Harkness
Henry Harper
James Harper
John Harper
Samuel Harper
William Harper
Jamichah Hillyer
Thomas Jarvis
Aylmer Johnson
John Johnston
William Jones
Elizabeth Kemeys (wife of

William Kemeys)
William Kemeys
James Lambert
Christiana Charlotte Laurenties (wife of Simon Laurenties)
Simon Laurenties
Samuel Lilly
William Lilly
John McAuley
Matthew McAuley
William McAuley
Gilbert McClaugry
Donald M'Donald
Charles M'Neil
Archibald Mitchell
John Mitchell
William Mitchell
Joaquim Montiero
Thomas Moore
William Murray
Alexander Neilson
John Neilson
Thomas Neilson
James Oliver
Thomas Oliver
George Parker
Jasper Parsons
Tabitha Parsons (wife of Jasper Parsons)
George Ramsay
Josiah Rhoads
John Richmond
George Rosier
John Sigismund Roulet
William Saunders
Kemeys Shaw
John Sloan
James Stone
John Thompson
James Vassar
James Vassar, Jr.
Thomas Vassar
John Wood
Joshua Wood
Peter Wood
William Yates
Ibid., p. 488–9

Act of 5 Apr. 1798:
James Adair
Thomas Agate
William Ashdoune
Joseph Victor Balma
Anthony Bardt
Jean Babtiste Bossuot
Henry Boutin
Beury Bromley
John Brotherson
Matthew Bryce
Henry Burgess
Alexander Clark
George Clausse
George Cooper
George Cooper, Jr.
John Cooper
John Cooper, Jr.
Andrew Cowan
John Cranmer
John Cruikshank
John James De Rose
Jaen Jaques De Vaussaux
William Dicky
John Douglass
Stephen William Vimcendon Dutour
Andrew Eagleson
Oliver Field
John Garnet
James Gill
Louis Gabriel Gillet
John Gordon
David Graham
John Graham
Joseph Graham
Robert Graham
Edward Harland
Edward Kemeiss
Elizabeth Kemeiss
Margaret Kemeiss
Mary Kemeiss
George Ker
Alexander Kincaid
James Kincaid
John Kitchen
Daniel Lane
William Langworthy
Jaen Baptiste Le Sueur
Samuel Lytle
John McGibbeny
Benjamin Moody
Thomas Morgan
Robert Nelson
Jacob Oboussier
Samuel Owens
William Philip
Jean Louis Le Clex Pierre
Edward Priestly
John Qua
John Richard
Joseph Rudain
Jaen Nicholas Savage
Christian Schott
Robert Scott
James Sharpley
John Daniel Shaver
James Slater
Samuel Stevenson
Edward Stokoe
Elizabeth Stokoe
Martha Street
William Street
Antoine Tassart
Daniel Thomas
Alexander Thompson
Isaac Titford
James Upjohn
John G. Van Staphorst
Roeloff Van Staphorst
Peter Wagner
Alexander Watson
Arthur Webb
Zenas Webb
Laws of the State of New York (Albany: Weed, Parsons & Co., 1887), 4:280

Act passed 1 Apr. 1799:
George Alexander
Joseph Alexander
John Arnold
William Barry
William Henry Blood
Anthony Theodore Braun
John Campbell
William Cooper
James Devin
James Dickson
Thomas Gourley
Alexander Hunter
William James
Robert W. Jones
Louis Le Guen
David Little
John Little
Donald McDonald
John McNish
James McVickar
John Meadon
John Nixon
James O'Niel
John O'Niel
Hannah Scott (wife of Joseph Scott)
Hugh Scott
John Scott
Joseph Scott
Joseph Sprowls
William Sprowls
William Story

William Thompson
Robert Vance
Alexander Welsh
Thomas Welsh
William Welsh
Ibid., p. 433

Act passed 8 Apr. 1800:
Henry Balde
William Balde
James Banks
John Barrs
John Barry
Joseph Benville
Moses F. Bodell
James Booke
Thomas Bowleigh
John Bradwell
John Brown
James Bryce
John Buchanan
Frederick Bunhauner
Thomas Burgess
Archibald Campbell
George Clussman
John Creighton
Thomas Davidson
Alexander Gilchrist
John Giles
Aaron Goodier
Henry Goodier
Hugh Hannah
William Hannah
Thomas Harden
Charles Lee
Fercher McKercher
John McMaster
Anthony McMurdy
William Millbank
John Mills
Ezekiel Moore
Richard Moore
James O'Brien
Peter Robertson
Thomas Sheckelton
Duncan Sinclair
Hugh Sinclair
John Sloan
Andrew Smith
Samuel Aldwell Smith
Samuel S. Summers
Martin Symit
James Teesdales
Henry Waggoner
James Walker
John Waterman Wall
Christian Wilkey
John Winteringham
Ibid., p. 589–90

Act of 8 Apr. 1801:
John Abercrombie
James Alexander
David Ballantine
John Banks
William Betell
James Bevan and wife Maria Charlotte
Michael Bird
Michael Bourdine
Godlip Brown
John Brown
William Burnes
Daniel Campbell
George Campbell
Thomas Campbell
Thomas Cassady
Joseph Chardwick
William Clark
George Collenburgh
William Conning
Hugh Culbert
William Cunningham
John Dawson
Alexander Dean
Alexander Denniston
Henry Donoughe
Abraham Dunlap
David Elliot
William Elliot
Daniel Forbes
John Friskey
William Gailey
Robert Gardiner
Matthew Garvey
John Gaynor
Thomas Geraghtey
James Gibbons
James Given
James W. Graham
John Graham
William Gunning
James Hamilton
Jacob Hartung
James Hastings
John Hastings
Thomas Hays
Hugh Henning
John Heslop
Cornelius Hessey
John Holmes
John Hook
Francis Hume
John Humphries
Christian Isanbergh
Thomas Jones
Adam Kedzie
George Kedzie
James Kedzie
John Kelly
James Kenney
Robert Ker
Lawrence Kerivan
Moses Kerivan
William Kie
William Killgore
John Knox
Augustine Lanuire
Robert Layes
Nancy Lilly (wife of Samuel Lilly)
Thomas Blakely Little
Adolphus Loss
George McCann
Alexander McClelland
Alexander McClelland
Thomas McClelland
William McDonnell
William McGeoch
John McGill
John McKinley
George Mabin
James Mabin
Gawn Makimson
Hugh Makimson
David Martin
John Martin
Samuel Martin
Owen Masterson
Alexander Craig Miller
Henry Miller
Hugh Miller
James Mitchell
Daniel Ernst Moerschel
John Moody
Charles Moon
Samuel Moore
William Moscrip
Brabazen Noblr
Jeremiah O'Callaghan
Richard O'Reilly
John Patterson
James Renchman
John Richardson
James Rogers
Stephen Russel
James Russell
Mathew Russell
Christian Schepperman
James Scott
Robert Scott

James Shaw
John Shaw
John Shirkell
Joseph Shirkell
Joseph Shirkell, Jr., and wife Jane
Thomas Shirkell
Daniel Sinclair
Samuel Slee
Charles R. Smith
John Smith
Charles Smyth
Moses Steel
William Stevenson
Daniel Stewart
Duncan Stewart
John Stewart
James Storie
William Storie
Robert Swan
John Tackie
Anthony Thompson
John Thompson
George Tomb
John Wade
James Waer
Robert Wallace
William Wallace
John Walsh
John Wilson
William Winterton
David Wood
Walter Wright
George Wyley
Ibid., 5:491–2

Act passed 4 Apr. 1805:
Thomas Addis Emmet
Edward M'Cormick
Alexander Millar
John Bennet Preswick
all British subjects
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: Websters & Skinner, 1806), 4:146

Act of 4 Apr. 1807:
Christopher Aspell
Richard Aspell
James Campbell
Abraham Dana
Dolly Dana
John Dana
Sally Dana
Richard Despard
Cornelius Dockstader
Peter Dockstader
Alexander Ferguson
Isaac Gabay
George Gill
John Gill
John Gill, Jr.
Matthew Gill
Robert Gill
William Gill
William Holland
Richard James
John Kellet
Adelaide La Plume
Genevere La Plume
Maria Catherine La Plume
Noel La Plume
Jacob Levy, Jr.
Charles M'Ewan
Hugh M'Ewan
John M'Ewan
John M'Ewen
John Augustus Mills
Rembt Folkerus Muller
Thomas Priestman
Alexander Robertson
Alexander Robertson, Jr.
Donald Robertson
William Scoon
William Seaton
Amyus Thomas
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: Websters & Skinner, 1809), 5:141

Act passed 8 Apr. 1808:
Joseph Deverell, wife Hester, children Elizabeth, Samuel, Thomas, and William
William H. Dodd
Robert Dunlap
Thomas Addis Emmet's wife Jane and children Elizabeth, Jane Erin, Margaret, and Robert
John S. Hopkins
William Howell
William McLeod
Louis Anath Muller
Archibald Shanks
Edward Stubbs
Michael Stubbs
Richard Stubbs
William Stubbs
William Stubbs, Jr.
Ann, Catharine, Mary, and Peggy Tower, all granddaughters of Nicholas Cruger, Esq., dec'd.
Ibid., p. 354

Act passed 29 Mch. 1809:
Jean Guillaume Hyde De Neuville and wife Anne Marguerite Josephine Henriette Rouille De Marigny
Thomas Hodgkinson
General Jean Victor Marie Moreau and wife Alexandrine Louise Eugenie Hulot
all are of NYC
Ibid., p. 514

Act passed 3 Apr. 1811:
William Brown
John Davenport
Jean Jaques Faut Hyde De Neuville and wife Theresa Delphina D'Espinville
Thomas Derbyshire
Lewis D'Espinville
Lewis Charles D'Espinville
Edward Dismond
George William Featherstonhaugh
John Gabaudan
Israel Harris
William Johnson, wife Hannah, and children Cecil, Henry, Mary Ann, and Thomas
Alexander M'Donell (under age of 21, son of John M'Donell, late of Glengary, Upper Canada, dec'd)
John M'Ginnis
Daniel Mulholland
Eleanor Mulholland
William Mullock
John Polly
Nancy Sherwood
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: S. Southwick, 1811), pp. 222–3

Act passed 19 June 1812:
J. Black Anderson
William Blacgbome
David Brown
William N. Bunn
William and Martha Co-

burn and James, John, Sophia, and William, Jr., Coburn, all of Huntington, Suffolk Co.
James Connor
George Cooper of Schenectady
Thomas Doige
Michael Fagan
George Fearony
William Harvey
Robert Hoyle of Chesterfield, Essex Co.
Christian Henry Kauffman
Denis Kavanaugh
John Kearn, Jr.
Platt Kennedy
William Denbow Kirwan of Whitestown, Oneida Co.
Alexander, John, Robert, and Thomas Liddle of the towns of Princetown and Duanesburg
James McIntosh
Allen, Donald, Duncan, Hugh, John, and Malcolm McKinnon, all of Masonville, Delaware Co.
John McQuarie of Masonville, Delaware Co.
Peter McStea
Rosalie Noel
Joseph Patterson of Argyle, Washington Co.
James Shepherd
William, Elizabeth, Eleanor, Hannah, Hugh, Isaac, John, Mark, Patrick, Thomas, and William Stephenson
Nathaniel Tackaberry
John Westwood
Laws of the State of New York (Albany: Websters & Skinner, 1815), 6:599

Act passed 12 June 1813:
Matthias Aram
Daniel Carmichael
Thomas Drummond
Robert Forest
John Gally
Robert M'Elroy
Alexander Milne
Joseph Palmer
Robert Shannon
James Sinclear
John Sinclear
Nicholas Slype
Thomas Suffern
James Hunter, John, John, Jr., Matthew, Matthew, Jr., Thomas, and Thomas White, Jr.
William Wilson
Ibid., 3:a:205

Act of 15 Apr. 1814:
John Bowers
Edward Campbell
John Dolan
William Jones
William Lee
Robert M'Donald
James Maginnes
Samuel Maginnes
Daniel M'Given
Francis Toole, wife Mary, and children Adaline, Anna, Catharine, Clementine, Elizabeth, Isabella, John, Margaret, and Mary
Henry Waller
Archibald Watt
Ibid., b:261

Act passed 18 Apr. 1815:
William Ashby of Phelps, Ontario Co.
Edward Welden Bailey of Phelps
David Balantyne of Delphi, Delaware Co.
Benjamin Baldwin of Delphi
John Campbell of Delphi
Charles Cork of New-Lisbon, Otsego Co.
Michael Dolan of New-Lisbon
William Dudley of Delphi
George Erwin of New-Lisbon
William Fried of Phelps
William Goorlay of Delphi
John Graham, Jr. of Delphi
William Jones of New-Lisbon
William Keith of Delphi
Robert Kenedy of Delphi
Hector Kowans of Delphi
Malcom Little of Delphi
James M'Alpin of New-Lisbon
David McIlroy of Delphi
John Murphy of Phelps
Patrick Murphy of Phelps
Patrick Murray of Half-Moon, Saratoga Co.
Henry Pritchard of Phelps
Mariena Pritchard of Phelps
James Reed of Phelps
David Rose of Delphi
Adam Scott of Delphi
Charles Spruce of Phelps
James Wardle of Delphi
James Wild of Delphi
Nathan Wild of Delphi
Ibid., 3:c:240–1

Act passed 17 Apr. 1816:
Patrick Byrne
Joseph Davis
Alexander Donau
Owen Duffee
James Fleming
James Harrison
John Heafield
William Lee
Thomas M'Kee
Andrew M'Nab
Samuel Martin
Alexander Meldrum
Joseph Moreau
John Morrow
Henry O'Keefe
Arthur Pattison
John Pattison
Robert Paul
Philip Pearsons
Thomas Pearsons
William Ruddick
Jean Henry Sarpodte
John Scott
William A. Tweedale
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: J. Buel, 1816–1818), a:234

Act passed 15 Apr. 1817:
Ann Ellice (widow of Alexander Ellice, late of London, Eng., dec'd) and their children Alexander, Jr., Catharine, George, Helena Ann, Mary Martha, and William, who desire to

convey real estate to Edward Ellice, an alien
James Agett
Robert Bowser
William Briggs
James Brown
William Brown
George Burrell
Daniel W. Christman
Charles Augustus Dale
Adam Dixon, of Albany
Edward German
Michael German
Patrick German
James Greene
Thomas Hind
Bartholomew Hounsfield
David M'Grary
John Mailer
George Miller
David Moore
Augustus Pardessus
George Parish
Thomas E. Popham
Joseph Rogers
Jeannie Marie Roulett (widow of John S. Roulett, late of NYC, dec'd, and dau. of George Rosier, late of NYC, dec'd)
Thomas Shortland
James Smith
Frederick Stephens
William Theobald Wolfe Tone
Bernard F. Traynier
James Turkinton
Ann Caroline Upton
Eliza Mary Upton
Francis Dundas Upton
Henry Waller of Mount Pleasant, Westchester Co.
William Wells
John Williams
Alexander Wilson
Laws of the State of New York (Albany: J. Buel, 1818), b:282

Act passed 21 Apr. 1818:
William Abernethy of Dutchess Co.
Abel Arnethy of Dutchess Co.
Thomas Benton of NYC, cordwainer
William Benton of NYC, cordwainer
Samuel Burnside of Ontario
Donald Cameron of Steuben Co.
Dugald Cameron, Jr. of Steuben Co.
Edward Canning of NYC, merchant
William John Coffee of NYC
James Cook of NYC, innkeeper
James Crosset of Ontario
James Davidge of Liberty, Sullivan Co.
George Ewart of Ontario
William Ewart of Ontario
Patrick Ferrol of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Thomas Gamble of Ontario
James Gibbs of Ulysses, Tompkins Co.
Matthew Gleason of the City of Albany
William Harrison of NYC
James Hoff of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
George Bouner Holmes of Brooklyn, Kings Co.
Michael Johnson of Ontario
Thomas Jordan of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Michael Kearney of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
John Kenney of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
George Lacy of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Archibald M. Lucas of Brooklyn
John McDougall of Ontario
Alexander McGregor, Jr. of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
John Mackey of Hector, Tompkins Co.
Edward Meillinger of Orange Co.
Richard Messiter of Liberty, Sullivan Co.
Joshua Naar of NYC, tobacconist
Thomas Oneil of NYC
Edward P. Page of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Rene Andre Pardessus of NYC
Andrew Patterson of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Andrew Patton of Ontario
William Pircell of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
John O. B. Richards of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Elizabeth Robertson of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
Henry Roth of Essex Co.
James Russell of NYC
Samuel Sharpe of NYC
James Skanklin of New Windsor, Orange Co.
Charles G. Smedberg of NYC, merchant
David Smilchelar of Hempstead, Rockland Co.
Alexander Smith of Clinton, Dutchess Co.
William Smith of Steuben Co.
Allan Stewart of Steuben Co.
Patrick Somerville Stewart of Le Ray, Jefferson Co.
Samuel I. Tobias of NYC, merchant
Alexander Walker of Steuben Co.
James Walker of Steuben Co.
James Walker, Jr. of Steuben Co.
Robert Walker of Steuben Co.
Thomas Wilson and wife Matilda of NYC
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: William Gould & Co.), 4:283–4

Act passed 13 Apr. 1819:
Peter Allan of St. Lawrence Co.
Francis Algro of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
George Amer of St. Lawrence Co.
Charles Arnaud of Jefferson Co.

Julie Arnaud of Jefferson Co.
William Arnold of St. Lawrence Co.
John Baird, Sr. of St. Lawrence Co.
John Baird, Jr. of St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Ballantine of Albany
Edward Beatty of St. Lawrence Co.
George Bell of St. Lawrence Co.
John Bierks of St. Lawrence Co.
Abraham R. Brandon of NYC
John Brisban of Westchester Co.
William Brodie of St. Lawrence Co.
Joseph Broomhead of Albany
John Brough and wife Jane of NYC
John Bruce of Ontario Co.
Alexander Bullions
Robert Burnet of Madison Co.
Charles Cashman
Daniel Cashman
Christian Casler
John Chadwick of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Charles Coles of Suffolk Co.
George Cooper of St. Lawrence Co.
William Cooper of Jefferson Co.
Ambroise Francoise Cormier of NYC
James Costigan of NYC
James Crawford of NYC
William Cregan of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Darling of St. Lawrence Co.
James Davey of St. Lawrence Co.
Francis Dearden of St. Lawrence Co.
Charles Degen of Ontario Co.
Joseph De Survilliers of the State of New Jersey
James Dickson of St. Lawrence Co.
George Douglass of St. Lawrence Co.
James Douglass of St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Douglass of St. Lawrence Co.
Joseph Dubois of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
John Elliot of St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Elliot of St. Lawrence Co.
James Fairbairn of St. Lawrence Co.
James Farchney of St. Lawrence Co.
William Farchney of St. Lawrence Co.
Lawrence Fay of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Patrick Fay of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Fay of NYC
Jean Feyel of Jefferson Co.
William Fife of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Fitzgerald of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
John Fulton of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Amelie Germond of Jefferson Co.
Antoine Germond of Jefferson Co.
Robert Gilmore of Ontario Co.
James Gore of St. Lawrence Co.
James Graham of NYC
Thomas Gray of St. Lawrence Co.
David Gregor of St. Lawrence Co.
John Gregor of St. Lawrence Co.
William Griffin of St. Lawrence Co.
Ferdinand Grillo of NYC
William Halliday of St. Lawrence Co.
James Harvey of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Haskins of St. Lawrence Co.
Anthony B. Hawk of Sullivan Co.
Richard Hayway of St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Heaney of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
James Henderson of St. Lawrence Co.
Louis B. Henriques of NYC
James Hill of St. Lawrence Co.
John Hill of St. Lawrence Co.
Ralph Hindmarsh of St. Lawrence Co.
Abraham Holderness of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Holliday of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
James Holmes
John Huelat of Oneida Co.
Joseph Husson
Isaac Hutton of Albany
Jacob Hutton of Albany
John Johnson of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Johnson of St. Lawrence Co.
Arthur Johnston of Sullivan Co.
Francois Joulin of Jefferson Co.
Mary Joulin of Jefferson Co.
James Waddington Lagrange
Dennis Lanin
Thomas Lee of St. Lawrence Co.
Walter Leggat of NYC
Edward Lovett of St. Lawrence Co.
Donald McCara of St. Lawrence Co.
Robert McCartney of Saratoga Co.
Colin McClaron of St. Lawrence Co.
Arthur McClaskey of Greene Co.
James McDougal of St. Lawrence Co.
John McDowell of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Joseph McDowell of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.

Peter McGivney
James Mechan of NYC
John Milburn of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas H. Moore
Edward Murphey of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Robert Ormiston of St. Lawrence Co.
Newit Oswell of St. Lawrence Co.
John Patterson of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Monsieur Pichon of Jefferson Co.
Claudius S. Quillard of Jefferson Co.
Cuthbert Ramsay of St. Lawrence Co.
William Ramsay of St. Lawrence Co.
William Ratbey of St. Lawrence Co.
Comte Real of Jefferson Co.
Thomas Redwood of Onondaga Co.
Thomas Renwick of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Rider of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Monsieur Roland of Jefferson Co.
John Rutherford of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Scruton of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
John Short of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Short of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
George Sinclair of NYC
George Sinclair of St. Lawrence Co.
John Sloan of NYC
John Smith of St. Lawrence Co.
Joseph Smith of St. Lawrence Co.
John Spencer of Onondaga Co.
Michael Spencer of Onondaga Co.
Andreas Staal of St. Lawrence Co.
Alexander Stewart
John Stewart
Martha Stewart
Mary Stewart
Peggy Jane Stewart
William Stewart
Luke Stitt of Orange Co.
Robert Tate of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Anthony Thompson of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Thompson of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Alexander Trotter, Sr. of Greene Co.
Alexander Trotter, Jr. of Greene Co.
Samuel Trounce of Sullivan Co.
Luke Usher of NYC
Henry Van Altenstein
Joseph Vary of NYC
Thomas Veach of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Veach, Jr. of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Andrew Veitch of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
George Walker of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Walker of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
Paul Walsh of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
William Warner of St. Lawrence Co.
Josames Weiss of St. Lawrence Co.
Paul Weyner of St. Lawrence Co.
Robert White
William White of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
John Willson of St. Lawrence Co.
John Wilson of Madrid, St. Lawrence Co.
John Wilson, Sr. of St. Lawrence Co.
John Wilson, Jr. of St. Lawrence Co.
Thomas Young of St. Lawrence Co.

Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: William Gould & Co., 1821), 5:a:289–90

Act passed 11 Feb. 1820:
James Russell of Troy, Rensselaer Co.
Ibid., 5:b:29

Act passed 13 Apr. 1820:
Campbell Sweeny and Robert Sweeny
Ibid., 5:b:173–4

Act passed 14 Apr. 1820:
George Allen
Francis Atkinson of London
George Atkinson of London
Thomas Atkinson of London
John Baldwin
George C. Barry
George Bell
Garrit Blankman
Henry Blankman
Francis Bows
Abraham Butin
John A. Butin
Peter I.J. Butin
Peter Cameron
Charles Campbell
Sarah Cheesman
Smyth Clark
Edward Hyde Clarke
Thomas M. Clarke
Daniel Cleary
Philip Cleary
Thomas Clinton
Walter Crozier
James Davidson
Emanuel De Grouchy
Michael Delaharty
John Deyermand
William H. Deyermand
James Edgar
John Elliott
Francis Ford Mahon Farmer
Richard Haynes Farmer
Richard Haynes Farmer, the second
James Fegan
John Gaskin
Thomas Grimley
Francis Gross

Henry Hammil
Edward Hardy
Isaac Hill
John C. Hind
Henry Hoyle
David Hume
John Laidlaw
John Lambert
Michael Leden
Charles Lep
Thomas Lilburn
Alexander Lyale
William McCleland
Daniel M'Kercher
John McNaught
John Maille
Thomas Mason
Catharine Martha Miller
Clement Miller
Elizabeth Miller
Elizabeth Christiana Miller
Joseph Richard Mahon Miller
Margaret Miller
Mary Margaret Miller
Nathaniel Miller
Alexander Montgomery
William Cleland Moore
John Francis Moreux
Benjamin Niven
Francis Niven
Charles Pindar
John Pirnie
John Quigley
Edward Cort Riley
Robert Robertson
Alexander Rose
Grace Rowling
Hannah Rowling
John Rowling, Jr.
John Rowling, Sr.
Joseph Rowling
Mary Rowling
James Russell
Edward Rutherford
John Rutherford
Thomas Rutherford
Michael Scarborough
Samuel Scott
John Service
Andrew Shearer
George Shearer
Edward Smith
James Smith
John Smith
Samuel Smith
Levy Solomons
John Speers
James W. Stephens
Charles Stott
Mary Tabbott
George Taylor
Paul Tocmon
Duncan Turner
August L. Ulrich
Matthew Weight
Jacob Weiss
Jacob Weiss, Jr.
James Weiss
Jane Weiss
Mary Weiss
George Wight
Joseph Wood
James Wylie
William Wylie
Johnston Young
Ibid., 5:b:233–4

Act passed 29 Mch. 1822:
James M'Kinley
John M'Kinley (with reference to lands in the town of Brunswick, Kings Co.)
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: William Gould & Co., 1825), 6:a:132

Act of 5 Apr. 1822:
Charles Anderson
William Anderson
John Armstrong
John Armstrong of Hempstead, L.I.
John Ashton
William Ashton
Benjamin Atkinson
John Atkinson
William Atkinson
Thomas Baldwin
John Baton
James Beatty
Edward Beers
George Bell
Robert Bell
Robert Bell
John Bentley
Simon Bernard
John Morgan Bletzor
Alexander Bower, Jr.
Andrew Bower
David Bower
James Bower
Thomas Bower
William Bower
Francis Bowes
John Bowes
Edward Bright
James Brooks
Joseph Brooks
Samuel Brooks
James Brown
Samuel Brown
Thomas Valentine Brown
Mary Burling
Garret Byrne
James Byrne
Judith Byrne
William Carr
Alexander Carrick
Robert Carrick
James M. Cassels
Henry Castro
William Chard
William Chard, Jr.
Felix Chazournes
John Cheasman
George Clapp
Samuel Cleland
Peter Collins
Jane Colvill
Marjory Colvill
William Colvill
William Colvill, Jr.
Ambrose Cormier, Jr.
Catharine Cormier
John Cosgrave
Joseph Couper
John Couzins
George Crowder
Arthur Davis
Hamilton Davis
Hamilton Davis, Jr.
Peggy Davis
William Davis
John Davison
Daniel Dempsey
William Dignan
Hugh Dunlap
Robert Dunlop
Andrew Easton
Edward Ellice
Joseph Elliot
George Evans
James Evans
Thomas Evans
John Ewart
John Farnan
Cornelius Farrell
John G. Thees Feldt

Thomas Fitzgerald
Daniel Forbes
Robert Forsyth
William French
John Galloway
John W. Gibson
Joseph Gibson
Roman T. Gibson
Samuel S. Gibson
Sarah Elizabeth Gibson
Susan G. Gibson
Thomas Gibson
Patrick H. Gilcreast
Elizabeth Greig
George Greig
John Gruez
Augustus Gubbauldt
Henry Haman
Thomas Hanaghan
James Handberry
Benjamin Hart
Henry Hawarth
John Hedley
John Hill
Christian Honson
George Hovey
Maximin Isnard
William Isted
Thomas Jamison
Stephen Jeffery
Thomas John
David H. Jones
Patrick Kelly
William Kinch
John Kinney
James Warrington Lagrange
James Lang
Martin Langdon
Samuel Langley
Thomas Pounsberry Lantro
Honoré Joseph Le Cour
John Lefferts, Jr.
David Linen
John Linen
Robert Linnen
Robert Long
Samuel Luff
Charles M'Cadell
Andrew M'Candless
John M'Crokery
Michael M'Croskery
Archibald M'Donald
Elizabeth M'Intyre
Mark M'Intyre
William M'Kebben
Malcom M'Naughton
Brice M'Roberts
Charles Matthews
Jane Mehen
Thomas Milnes
James Moffett
John Moffett
Samuel Moffett
John Morey
John Mure
Catharine Murray
Ellen Murray
George Murray
Margaret Murray
Hugh Murray
Mary Murray
Peter Murry
George H. Newbould
Nevelt Oswell
John Parkin of Cazenovia, Madison Co.
Maria Parrot
Mary-Ann Parrot
Sally Parrot
Thomas Pettit
Alexander Lewis Phillips
James Pilling
Henry Potter
John Pullan
William Pullan
William Purcell
Charles Racey
Jacob Ritchie
John Robb
Reuben Robson
John G. Roler
Ann Rome
George Rome
Jane Rome
John Rome
John Ross
Joseph Shaw of Albany
William Smart
Andrew Smellie
Alexander Stark
Jean Stark
James Steadman
Hannah Steele
William Stewart
Joseph Stickland
Robert Stickland
William Stickland
William Stickland
John Strain
Joseph Strain
Michael Strong
William Tann
John Taylor
John Taylor
John Templeton
Luke Tiernan
James Trash
James Van Brakle
Edward Wait
John Wait
Samuel Wait
Samuel Wait, Jr.
William Wait
Georgette Walton
Jacob Walton, Jr.
James Delancy Walton, Jr.
John Walton
Mary-Ann Walton
Ralph Walton
Sarah Walton
Sarah Walton the younger
Thomas Walton
William Walton
Richard Daniel Wanby
William Warner
Isaac Webster
Thomas Duftey Webster
Thomas Willey
John Witham
Joseph Witham
George Woodley
Benjamin Wright
James Yourne
Magdaleine Bertindite Zaire

Ibid., 6:a:150

Act passed 23 Apr. 1822:
Cecile Agathe Alexandrine
Hannah Armitage
John Barber
Thomas Barber
William A. Barber
George Beals
William Beatty
Martha Gabrille Aubin Bellevue (wife of Nicholas M. Delonguemase)
Thomas Bevitt
Jacob Bindernagel
J. B. Bouvrain
Jean B. Bouvrain
Joseph Boyer
William Boys
Adam Bradley
Michael Bradley
James Brandon
Louis Briant
Alexander Brown

John Brown
Robert Brown
Robert Brown, Jr.
William Brown
Ralph Brunt
Daniel Buckley
John Buckley
Joseph Buckley
Michael Buckley [twice]
Michael Buckley, Jr.
John Burrow
John Burrow, Jr.
Joshua Burton
Matthew Casedy
Thomas Casedy
William Chalmers
George Chavell
William Chubb
Nathan Cochran
Anne Cody
Thomas Coe
William Colvill, Jr.
Henry Connolly
John B. Copeutt
Peter Costle
Francis Cunningham
William Cunningham
Patrick Danver
Robert Davidson
Francoise Mellone De Bar (wife of Cecile Agathe Alexandrine)
Louis Decasse
Jenixa De Ferict
Louis Demora
Louis Francois De St. Michael
Louis Deshotel
Poinerat D. Dollinger
John Dudty
Henry Eiche
Robert Elder
Anthony Fish
John Fisher
Richard Fisk
Daniel Fitzpatrick
Thomas Flanaghan
Edward Galvin
Joseph Gardou
William B. Gilley
Thomas Gillis
James Glass
Robert Glass
James Graham
John B. Graham
David Greenfield
Bazille Guyot
David Haigh
William Hay
John B. Hebert
John Henderson
John G. Henry
Arthur Hirst
John Holmes
John Hoop
John Hornuny
Henry Howarth [twice]
Banay Hughes
James Hunter
Arthur Hurzt
John Innes
Frederick Jager
William Jerrett
George Jones
John Jones
Murtagh Kennedy
Charles Laine
William Lawrence
Thomas G. Lawson
Sophie Leclanche
David Lewis
Henry Livingston
William Logan
George M'Auley
John M'Bride
James M'Bue
Wm. M'Cauley
John M'Clane
James M'Cleny
Thomas M'Credie
Alexander M'Kennan
John Mackey
Markes Mackkey
John M'Kie
Thomas M'Mullen
Andrew Malone
John Manuel
George Mariot
John Martin
William Maxwell
John Moore
John Morille
Andrew Morrell
John Morrison
Andrew W. Mullen
Robert Mullen
William Mullen
James Murrey
John Murrey
Michael Murrey
Patrick Murrey
Jean Baptiste Neaubar
Owen O. Neill
Wm. Norman
William O'Harra
Robert Orr
Nowel Parcoy
Felix Peltier [twice]
Betsey Perkins
Charlotte Perkins
Elizabeth Perkins
Robert Pitcairn
Ralph H. Potts
Charles W. E. Prescott
Joseph Queripel
Martha Queripel [twice]
Mary Queripel
Samuel Queripel
Samuel Queripel, Jr.
Thomas Reed
Benjamin Repton
Patrick Reyley
James A. Reynolds
Florence Riley
Martin Riley
Duncan Robertson
John G. Rohr
Louis Rossi
Robert Sadden
Patrick Seighring
George Sherman
John Sherman
Robert Sherman
James Smealle
Michael Smith
John Sneed
Joseph Sneed
John Stafford
Francis Steel
George Stevenson
David Stuart
John T. Stuart
Patrick S. Stuart
Maria Taylor
Louis Thebault
Peter D. Threehouse
John Van Holland
James Wade
Thomas Ward
John Welch
James Welsh
James Weston
John Whiskey
John Wilkinson
Roger Williams
Hamilton Wilson
Charles Woodward
Alexander Yenner
Caty Yenner
Maria Barbary Yenner
Melchior Yenner

Ibid., 6:b:389

Act passed 12 Apr. 1824:
John Anderton
Andrew Backhouse
Joseph Backhouse
John Barber
Henry F. Benne of City of Albany
Reuben Bennet
John J. Lambert Bercier
John W. Berry
Joseph Bird
Giles Boulton
John Bowes
Matthew Bradbury of Otsego Co.
Patrick Breslin
Alexander Brown
Robert Buchanan
Catharine Budd
Benjamin Bulhand
James Bulhand
Matthew Burns
Alexander Cameron
Elizabeth Cameron
James Cameron
Margaret Cameron
Margaret Cameron, Jr.
Ambrose Clapp
John Clarke
Robert Clarke
Thomas Coatsworth of Erie Co.
Robert Cobine
Matthew Codd
William Crow
John Cunningham
William Dalimore
James Danver
John Davis
Edward Davy
Daniel Develin
Paul Dominge
Edward Dorr
Edward Dougherty
John Dowling
Frances Earll (wife of John Earll)
John Earl
John Earll
John Edington
Mary Ennis
John Fitzpatrick
Dennis Flannagan
John Fleetham
John Foot
Hannah Forbes
Thomas Forbes
Dominico Franoli
Edward Fullarton
Charles Fury
Bridget Galain
James Garret of Peru, Clinton Co.
James Garrett
William Gearn
Joseph Gordon
Sampson Greenin
Benjamin Gypson
John Hall
Joseph Hall of Minisink, Orange Co.
Thomas Hallihan
Joseph Harrison
Robert W. Harvey
Alexander Hayes
Eleanor Hayes
Catharine Hays
Robert Henry
Alexander Hume
Margaret Hunt
Matthew Hunt
Maria Jackson of Albany
John Jamieson
John Jamieson, Jr.
Edward Johnson
Robert Johnson
Caroline Jones
Evelina Jones
Frances Jones
Osmond Jones
Trere Jones
James Kelly
James Kelly
Robert Kelly
George Kuck
John Lagrange
Thomas Laister
John Lambert
Edward Lawler
James Lee
Michael Lee
William Leggett
Vincent Lovel
George McClasky
James McCormick
Robert McCormick
Samuel McDowel
William McFerson
William McGillivray of Montreal, Lower Canada
Allan McHutcheon
John McKlewain
Michael McMurray
John McNaught
James McQuin of Blooming Grove, Orange Co.
James McQuin
John Massee
Alexander Masterton
Thomas Mellary
John Micho
Henry Mickel
James C. Montgomery
John Montgomery
Robert Montgomery
Thomas Montgomery
David Munn
Catharine O. Murphy
Elizabeth T. Murphy
Jasper Nugent Murphy
Mary Murphy
Saunders Murphy
Susan Murphy
Thomas Murphy
William James Murphy
James Murray
Thomas Newton
Jeremiah O'Brien
Rodger O'Brien
Michael O'Gorman
Thomas O'Riley
Robert Owen
John Passenbronder
George Pawson
Robert Peat
Louis Pignolet
Ralph Henry Potts
Isaac Powel
Richard Priestly
Hugh Reilly
James Reilly
Thomas Reilly
Edward Rigney
Owen Riley
James Robbins
Francis Rodermond
John George Rowett
Patrick Ryan
William Scott
Edward Shannon
Alexander Shaw
William Shaw
James Shawcross
Oliver Smith
Owen Smith [twice]
Peter Smith [thrice]
George Spink
Andrew Stark of NYC
John Stephenson
Peter Stewart

Thomas Thain of Montreal, Lower Canada
John Tracey
Isaac James Ulman
John Varey
Joseph Varty
George Walker
John Walker
Peter Walker
Thomas Walker
William Walker
Ninion Warden
Samuel Whitaker
William Whitcraft
James Whitehead
Nathaniel Whiterow
Thomas Wiley
George Williams
Isaac Williams
Samuel A. Willoughby
Jose Xifre
Rudolph Yenni
Ibid., 6:c:317, 319

Act passed 24 Nov. 1824:
Thomas Browning
Thomas Bumstead
Thomas Bumstead, Jr.
Edward H. Burchardt
William Corrie
Michael Daly
Thomas Emmerson
Thomas Erwin
George Haden Humble and wife Maria
David Jones
William Jones
James King
Alexander Knox
Alexander McDonald
James McLiest
David Miller
Peter O'Haro
David Piffard
Jerry Radcliff of New-Paltz, Ulster Co.
James Roper
Michael Whelen
Ibid., 6:c:366

Act passed 31 Mch. 1825:
Joseph Bonaparte
William Cooper
Maria Ann Lamb
Peter Francis Real
Laws of the State of New-York (Albany: E. Croswell, 1825), p. 96

Act passed 13 Apr. 1825:
Nicholas Kempe of Great Britain (brother of John Kempe, late of NYC, dec'd., U.S. citizen)
William Kempe of Great Britain (brother of John Kempe)
Jane Larbeck of Great Britain (sister of John Kempe)
Honor Stevens of Great Britain (sister of John Kempe)
(John Kempe owned real estate in First Ward of NYC)
Ibid., p. 229

Act passed 21 Apr. 1825:
Hugh Ainsley of Rensselaer Co.
Helen Louisa Archibald of Montgomery Co.
James Archibald of Montgomery Co.
Patrick Wodron Archibald of Montgomery Co.
Patrick Arthur of NYC
Arther Baker of Oneida Co.
William Baker of Suffolk Co.
Matthew Beahan of Tompkins Co.
William Beer of NYC
Alexander Benney of Brutus, Cayuga Co.
John Bentley of Albany Co.
Ann Berry of Oneida Co.
Cybella Berry of Oneida Co.
John Berry of Oneida Co.
John James Berry of Oneida Co.
John Biden of Monroe Co.
Peter Blondel of NYC
Thomas Boar of Orange Co.
Charles Bradley of NYC
William Breen of Oneida Co.
William Brown of Westchester Co.
Thomas Bryan of NYC
William Bryan, Jr. of NYC
William Bryan, Sr. of NYC
James Buchanan of Rensselaer Co.
David Callahan of Putnam Co.
William C. Cantelo of NYC
Charles Carlisle of Franklin Co.
William Carr of NYC
Thomas Caruthers of NYC
Thomas Chalk of Washington Co.
Charles John of NYC
William H. Clarke of Onondaga Co.
David T. Cooper of NYC
David Cudlipp of NYC
John Culbert of NYC
John Day of NYC
James Drake of NYC
William Dunkley of NYC
Eliza Eagle, wife of Henry Eagle, of NYC
Henry Edmonds of NYC
James Edmonds of NYC
Thomas Edmonds of NYC
William Edmonds of NYC
Duncan Thomas Ennis of NYC
Peter Farmer of NYC
Daniel Ferguson of NYC
William Fisher of Albany Co.
Matthew Fitzpatrick of Genesee Co.
Joseph Flower of NYC
Timothy Foley of NYC
William Fox of Niagara Co.
Peter Goor of Lyme, Jefferson Co.
Richard Graves of Kings Co.
Robert Graves of Kings Co.
William B. Gray of Oneida Co.
John Hall of Kings Co.
Robert Hall of NYC
William Hardie of Albany Co.
John T. Hartt of NYC
John Hawkins of Monroe Co.
James Hay of NYC
James Hay, Jr. of NYC
Hartas Hedley of Monroe Co.

Bryan Hopkins of Orange Co.
Francis Hore of Kings Co.
John Jenner of Monroe Co.
James Johnson of Genesee Co.
Henry Jones of NYC
Robert Kelly of NYC
Henry Kind of NYC
Francis W. Lasak of NYC
John Lasher of NYC [twice]
Robert Lougheed of Orange Co.
Robert Louther of Kings Co.
Francis McCabe of NYC
Andrew McGown of NYC
Daniel McIntosh of Herkimer Co.
William Mackay of Schenectady Co.
Joseph McKee of NYC
Robert McLean of NYC
James McManus of NYC
John McNamer of Kings Co.
Farquhar McRea of NYC
Benjamin G. Miller of NYC
James B. Moor of Madison Co.
Thomas Mullens of NYC
John Murtaugh of Herkimer Co.
Thomas Naters of NYC
Daniel Newson of Herkimer Co.
Joseph Nicholson of Oneida Co.
Joseph Nixon of NYC
William Nocke of Tompkins Co.
Robert Nunns of NYC
William Nunns of NYC
Alexander Patterson of Kings Co.
James Patterson of Kings Co.
Francis Paulmier of Orange Co.
Thomas A. Power of Oneida Co.
Andrew Purves of Otsego Co.
Richard Richardson of Monroe Co.
Robert K. Robertson of Oneida Co.
John Rohr of NYC
James Ryan of NYC
Augustus Seidel of NYC
Stephen Shirly of NYC
James Shortreed of Wayne Co.
Thomas Stanton of Madison Co.
Henry Sutliff of Otsego Co.
Thomas Swan of Kings Co.
William Sykes of NYC
Michael Tally of NYC
Alexander Thompson of NYC
James Thompson of NYC
Robert Thompson of NYC
Jonathan Trotter of NYC
Henry Ulrick of NYC
Margaret Ann Van Alstine of Montgomery Co.
James Wallace of NYC
Ninian Warden of Onondaga Co.
William Watkinson of Geneva Co.
Richard Wittingham of NYC
John B. Wobbe of NYC
George Wolff of NYC
Amos Wood of NYC
John Young of NYC
Ibid., p. 430-1

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND

(*Continued from Volume 66, page 222*)

By PETER WILSON COLDHAM*

VOYAGE OF THE *ALEXANDRIA* FROM MARYLAND TO WHITEHAVEN 1759

In 1762 Richard Cowley, John Townson, Thomas Weston, Edward Hore, and William Snell of the City of London, underwriters, sued Robert Watters and Mathias Gale for fraudulent insurance of the ship *Alexandria,* Master Thomas Forster. The plaintiffs allege that on 27 November 1759 Gale, a merchant of London, acting on behalf of Watters of Whitehaven, Cumberland, insured tobacco to be freighted from Maryland in Virginia [*sic*] by the *Alexandria,* which was believed to be then safely in Virginia. But a letter written by John Baynes, agent in Virginia for Watters, advising him of the shipment of tobacco by the *Alexandria,* was delivered by the *Hudson,* Master Nicholas Wilson, which left from Maryland 29 September 1759. When the ship *Betsy* arrived at Whitehaven 19 November 1759 some passengers reported that the *Alexandria* had run aground in the Potomack 4 October 1759.

Robert Watters answered that the first he had heard of the grounding was from a Mr. Hicks, passenger from North America in the *Betsy,* who reported that he was told in York Town that the ship had been driven from her anchors, but the defendant believed this often happened in the Potomack River without causing any damage to the ship. Captain Thomas Forster had now died; the master of the *Alexandria,* Christopher Grindall, was lately a prisoner at Carlisle. The Captain of the *Betsy* was one Ireland who was an American and had now returned home; her mate, John Mason, had gone to Quebec. The Master of the *Hudson* was Thomas Hewett, not Nicholas Wilson. Mr. Hicks now lived at Papcastle with his wife.

Included with the papers are abstracts from a letter written by John Baynes to Watters 7 September 1759 in which he says he has been over to Hobs Hole in Virginia to see if he could charter a vessel which brought over slaves, but that ship would not come round to this River. The writer will see Captain Kinner of the [——] *Robinson* to put leaf on board and asks for a Bill of Exchange to be made payable to William Digges and William Hicks. On 30 August when he was in Annapolis he went on board the *Cato,* Captain Walter Montgomerie, to enquire for goods, only to find that they had been put into another vessel at Hampton to be taken to the falls of James River. He expects the goods to be damaged for the *Cato* had four feet of water in her hold.

---

* 16, Foxley Hill Road, Purley, Surrey, CR2 2HB, England. Mr. Coldham is a professional genealogist and record searcher specializing in English emigration to America. Transcripts of Crown Copyright records in the Public Record Office [PRO] appear by permission of the Controller of H. M. Stationery Office, England.

FUNDING OF THE COMPANY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL IN NEW ENGLAND

A lawsuit brought by Richard Hutchinson of London, ironmonger, and William Mullins, gent., against Thomas Bedingfield, Esq., on 23 October 1662 (PRO: C6/160/107), relates that the plaintiffs, together with Edward Winslow, Esq., lately deceased, were entrusted to purchase lands in order to support the work of propagating the gospel in New England. They approached Thomas Beddingfield, Esq., of Oxburgh, Norfolk, eldest son and heir apparent of Sir Henry Beddingfield, and on 8 August 1653 reached agreement with him to purchase the Manor of Erswell and Chamberlaynes in Suffolk. After the agreement had been concluded, however, it was discovered that Sir Henry Beddingfield, deceased, Henry Beddingfield, Sir Thomas Beddingfield, deceased, Robert Lowther, deceased, Solomon (now Sir Solomon) Swale, Edmund Skipwith, and Francis Bromwell also had an interest in the estates, thus making the agreement defective in law. The Company for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England was established by Letters Patent under the Great Seal on 7 February 14 Charles II and they were now anxious to remove encumbrances on the estate.

In his Answer Thomas Beddingfield alleges that his estate was illegally taken from him because he had hazarded his life in the King's service. The troop of horse which he commanded was overpowered and most of his soldiers killed or taken prisoner while he was wounded and imprisoned. Thomas Wharton, another defendant, maintains that because he was owed money by Thomas Beddingfield a conveyance of the Manor was made to him, Wilfrid Carns, and Edmond Yarmouth in July 1661 by Thomas Beddingfield and Lady Elizabeth Beddingfield.

DOWLING'S COMPANY, ROYAL NOVA SCOTIA VOLUNTEERS, 1780

John Dowling was commissioned in Halifax to raise men for the Royal Nova Scotia Volunteers and went to Newfoundland where he recruited the following men, according to his claim as a Loyalist (PRO: A013/22/69–72):

Barrett, John
Barry, John
Bealy, William
Brothers, Martin
Burke, Thomas
Burton, John
Clear, Patrick
Connor, Bath
Corbitt, James
Cross, Thomas
Curtin, Thomas
Dayley, John
Delany, Patrick
Dowling, Timothy
Dunphy, William
Eagan, Mathew
English, James
Fahee, John
Fordrage, James
Furnis, Mathew
Hefferman, William
Helverton, James
Holloran, James
Linch, Maurice
McCarty, Michael
Martin, Thomas
Nowland, John
O'Brien, Patrick
Phillips, William
Poor, Edmund
Shorthill, James
Welch, James

THE HANBURY FAMILY, VIRGINIA MERCHANTS

John Hanbury (1700–1758) and his cousin, Capel Hanbury, became known throughout Europe as the greatest tobacco merchants of their day. Both were Quakers and formed a partnership. John Hanbury planned the settlement of vast areas on the Ohio River and the extension of British trade beyond the mountains on the western confines of Virginia. In January 1749 he petitioned the King for, and was granted, 500,000 acres on the south side of the Ohio. In 1754 the Hanburys suffered severe losses because of the encroachments of the French and put a number of their ships at the disposition of the British Government to act as troop transports. In March 1755 John Hunter wrote from Virginia to advise the Hanburys that their ships *Osgood,* Captain Crookshanks, and *Fishborn,* Captain Tipple, had arrived at Williamsburg with troops. Despite their losses at this time there is no evidence that the Hanburys were ever made poor as the result.

The monumental work *The Hanbury Family* by Audrey Locke (1918) contains a great number of detailed Hanbury pedigrees. From these it appears that John Hanbury the tobacco merchant was the son of Charles and Grace Hanbury of Llanvihangel, Monmouthshire, and came to London at an early age, becoming a tobacco merchant before he was 30. He married Anne Osgood, daughter of Henry Osgood of Coggeshall, Essex, also a Quaker merchant. Of the many children of this marriage, Osgood Hanbury also became a Virginia merchant. Capel Hanbury was the eldest son of Capel Hanbury and Elizabeth Newton: he married in 1750 Mary, daughter of William Lunn, a vintner of St. Botolph's, London. The Capel name derives from the marriage before 1617 of John Hanbury of Gloucester to Anne, daughter of Christopher Capel, also of Gloucester.

VALENTINE PEYTON OF VIRGINIA 1660

Depositions were taken in London in August 1663 in the case of Peyton v. Benbow (PRO: C24/880) relating to a dispute over accounts. Deponents were: *Thomas Partington* of St. Gregory's, London, linen draper aged 42, who says that on 14 January 1659/60 he sold to Robert Peyton cloth to the value of £56 which was consigned to Valentine Peyton in Virginia on Captain Tillman's ship. *Edward Atrith,* seaman of Tower Hill in the parish of Aldgate, London, aged 30, deposes that 15 hogsheads of Virginia tobacco were consigned by Valentine Peyton to Robert Peyton by the ship *Maryland Merchant,* but, according to a message delivered to the deponent by Robert Peyton's brother John Peyton, Robert refused to accept a bill of exchange drawn by Valentine until he received a letter from the latter or had seen a bill of lading.

VOYAGE OF THE *HOPE* TO VIRGINIA 1666

On 4 April 1667 John Dolman of Ratcliffe, Stepney, Middlesex, doctor in physick, executor to John Achley of London, merchant, sued William Martin, master and owner of the ship *Hope* of 100 tons, to recover debts allegedly due to Achley as the result of a trading voyage to Virginia in 1666. The papers in the suit appear as PRO: C10/188/21.

It was agreed between Achley and Martin on 5 February 1665/6 that they would ship goods to Virginia in the *Hope* in exchange for tobacco and that they would take a number of servants to sell there. On her way out from Gravesend the ship was embargoed and released to proceed only on condition that she shipped 50 tons of stores to be delivered to H.M. service in Tangier. On arrival in Tangier a good market was found also for seven passengers who had been intended for Virginia as well as for some shoes. The *Hope* arrived in Virginia at York River 10 June 1666 and loaded tobacco ten days later, but, three days before her departure for London, John Achley died. William Martin took possession of his goods including a bill of exchange by Mr. Jonathan Newell for goods supplied to him, drawn on Spencer Pigot, and another bill from Edward Booker. The return cargo comprised 1045 lbs of tobacco from William Broadribb.

Accounts attached include a statement of tobaccos supplied to Thomas Shepherd, John Sawer & Co., Hugh Nodden, and Christopher Coyners; receipt of £56 for servants and a joiner disposed of in Tangier; expenditure of £160 for the passage of 20 servants to Virginia, and of £2.10.0. head money paid to the doctor at Gravesend.

John Achley drew up his will the day after agreeing with Martin on their voyage to Virginia and it was proved by John Dolman in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

JOHN MARLEY, MERCHANT OF NEW YORK 1793

On 16 May 1793 John Marley, late of London but now a merchant of New York, presented a Bill in Chancery (PRO: C12/957/70) to establish his right to an estate at Ingleton, County Durham, England. His father, William Marley of Hutton Bonville, Yorkshire, by his will dated 14 July 1773, bequeathed this estate to plaintiff, his elder son, and another estate at Tofthill, Co. Durham, to his younger son George Marley. Executors of the will were his wife Ann Marley, John Burden of Norton, Co. Durham, now deceased, and Thomas Maltby of Hutton Bonville, and the testator provided for an annuity to be paid to his minor daughter Mary Marley. The estate at Ingleton was mortgaged to Robert Heslop of Staindrop, Co. Durham, and to Cuthbert Watson of Co. Durham, and the plaintiff charged them with conspiring with his mother and brother to deprive him of his rights.

SAMUEL AND GEORGE KERR OF NEW YORK

A Bill in Chancery presented on 28 April 1786 by Samuel Kerr of New York (PRO: C12/957/52) states that he and his brother George Kerr, now deceased, were in partnership before November 1785 trading as Samuel Kerr & Co. of New York. They had dealings with Richard Templeman & Co. of New York of whom the partners were Richard Templeman, then resident in New York, and James Ingram, then of New York but now of the Strand, London. The action was brought to recover debts.

JAMES HAMILTON OF HULL, YORKSHIRE, VIRGINIA MERCHANT

In 1765 Thomas Roebuck of London, merchant, sued James Hamilton, accusing him of having resorted to trickery in insuring the ship *Friendship's Success,* Master Alexander Allen, for her journey from Virginia to Hull in 1764 (PRO: E112/1591/621). For several years Hamilton had traded to Virginia and had a warehouse and store at Suffolk Town near Nansemond. He hired the ship 18 September 1763 to bring tobacco from Virginia and insured her for this purpose 18 April 1764 when, the plaintiff alleged, she had already sailed. The papers in the suit include copies of letters from Nathaniel Flemyng, the defendant's agent in Suffolk Town, to James Hamilton. On 22 February 1764 he wrote that he expected the *Ann* to arrive in April and anticipated taking passage home in her, leaving Thomas Canham to settle Hamilton's affairs in Virginia. The papers also include the *Friendship's Success*'s Bill of Lading.

WILLIAM LOGAN OF SOUTH CAROLINA 1792

On 5 May 1792 William Wynch, Esq., late of Madras, India, now of Hampton Court, Middlesex, and Rhoda his wife, administratrix to Sophia Henrietta Maria James of Calcutta, widow of Edward James, Colonel of Artillery in the East India Company; Tredway Clarke of Madras, Lieutenant in the same Artillery and only brother of Sophia H. M. James; Peter Speke of Calcutta and Susannah his wife, sister to the late Sophia; and William Logan, Esq., of South Carolina, administrator to his late wife Margaret, another sister to the late Sophia, presented a Bill in Chancery (PRO: C12/642/34) claiming entitlement to benefit from the estate of Edward James deceased.

In June 1782 Edward James and his wife sailed from Trincomalee for London in the East India Co. vessel the *Grosvenor,* John Coxon commander, which in August struck a rock off the coast of Africa and was wrecked. James

and his wife got safely ashore but he soon after died intestate leaving no children. His brother William James and his nephews and nieces took out letters of administration. Other papers in the case [not consulted] appear under PRO references C12/624/30, 648/46 and 661/28.

JOHN THOMAS MARLAR OF BALTIMORE

On 17 June 1803 the case of Edward Stewart v. Elizabeth Mary, wife of John Griffiths was heard in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (PRO: PROB 24/111). The dispute concerned three houses in King Street, Cheapside, London, bequeathed in his will by John Thomas Marlar of Baltimore who resided in London when it was drawn up on 14 February 1802. Evidence was taken from those who witnessed the will. Christopher Norris of Lincoln's Inn, aged 52, deposed that until lately he was a partner with Edmund Robinson and they acted for Edward Stewart of Aldermanbury, London, in collecting rents from the three houses. In 1802 the deponent received a letter from the testator saying he proposed to leave the profit from the property to his sister Aurelia Ann, wife of Edward Stewart. William Grainger, clerk to Robinson and Lee of Lincoln's Inn, aged 52, deposed that he was formerly clerk to Norris and Robinson and that the testator was rational when he made his will. Henry Toten of Chancery Lane, law stationer, aged 50, and formerly employed by Norris and Robinson, deposed to the same effect.

GEORGE LYMBRIE IN VIRGINIA 1636

On 1 July 1639 William Daye of Fenchurch, London, merchant tailor, presented a Bill in Chancery (PRO: C2/Chas 1/D57/61) alleging that George Lymbrie of St. Katherine's, Middlesex, acquired from him in July 1636 a quantity of goods worth £20 which he took to Virginia and sold for three times their original value. Lymbrie died on the coast of Virginia and administration of his estate was granted to his widow Katherine, now wife of William Flye, and to Abraham Hopkins. In his Answer, Abraham Hopkins says that he owned one-eighth of the ship *Tristram and Jane* of London, of which Jasper Blowe was master, and on which Lymbrie sailed as a common sailor. On her return to London from Virginia in April 1637 news of Lymbrie's death became known and Mistress Mary Harrison (then a widow but since married) came to the defendant claiming that she was landlady of the house where Lymbrie and his wife lived and that they owed her rent. She and the defendant then took out letters of administration in the probate court of St. Katherine's and paid some of Lymbrie's debts to sailors of the *Tristram and Jane*. Richard Parsons, whose father was a brewer living near St. Katherine's, was purser of the ship on her voyage to Virginia.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS

By MILTON RUBINCAM, F.A.S.G., F.N.G.S., F.G.S.P., C.G.

The Lineage and Ancestry of H. R. H. Prince Charles, Prince of Wales. By Gerald Paget. American publisher: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202. 1977. 2 vols. Index. $110.00.

The cost of this monumental work is such that it was deemed inadvisable to send out review copies. This review is written from a borrowed copy.

Prince Charles has a unique ancestry among royal personages. Through his mother, Queen Elizabeth II, he is descended from the sovereigns of Great Britain (including the ancient Kings of Scotland and their successors, the Bruces and Stewarts, the ancient Kings of Ireland, and the early Welsh princes), and all of the old royal families of Europe—the Wettins of Saxony, the Welfs of Brunswick and Hanover, the Hohenzollerns of Prussia, the Dukes of Mecklenburg, the Dukes of Oldenburg, the Kings of Denmark, and many others. Through his father, Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, he is sprung from the Kings of Greece (although he has not a drop of Greek blood in his veins), the Czars of Russia, and many others who intermarried with families on his mother's side. Through royal descents, he is his own cousin many times over. His maternal grandmother, Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother, was daughter of the 14th Earl of Strathmore and Kinghorne, and this connection gives him ancestors among high and low nobility of the British Isles, gentry families, and commoners—among them a family named Smith. His grandmother also gives him an American ancestor, Augustine Warner of Virginia (1611–1674), progenitor likewise of President George Washington and General Robert E. Lee.

Volume 1 contains genealogies, in all branches, of the Kings and Queens of England and Great Britain (from the Saxon and Danish monarchs to the present time), the Dukes of Normandy and Counts of Anjou, the House of Tudor (ancestry of Henry VII), the Kings and Queens of Scots (ancestry of Mary Queen of Scots), the House of Stewart (ancestry of Queen Mary's consort, Henry Stewart, Lord Darnley, of unhappy memory), the House of Brunswick (ancestry of George I), the House of Wettin (ancestry of Queen Victoria's Prince Consort, Albert of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, including the senior Ernestine Line to which the Prince belonged, and the junior Albertine Line of the Electors and Kings of Saxony), and the House of Oldenburg (ancestry of Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, formerly Prince of Greece and Denmark.) There are also numerous tables of *Seize Quartiers* for each of the sovereigns of England and the Scots and their consorts.

It is volume 2 that will capture the interest of Americans seeking royal and noble ancestors. Here Mr. Paget has traced Prince Charles's pedigrees in all lines that can be discovered, for seventeen generations. Here we find royalty, nobility, gentry, and commoners of the British Isles and of Europe—English, Scottish, Irish, Welsh, German, Hungarian, Polish, Scandinavian, and Americans of English origin, among others. Among the Prince of Wales's ancestors who have proved descendants in America, in addition to the Warners of Virginia, are the Duttons of Dutton, ancestral to Obadiah Bruen the Connecticut settler, and others; the Dymokes, from whom descend many colonial families including the Washingtons of Virginia; the Lutterells of Dunster, co. Somerset, forefathers of Roger Ludlow, 17th-century Governor of Connecticut, and the Carters of Virginia; the ancient Scottish House of Gordon, one branch of which settled in East New Jersey in 1684; the Wests, Lords De la Warr (progenitors of the colonial West family of Virginia); and others. Among the continental families with known American descendants, we noted the Hessian House of Boyneburg genannt Honstein (from whom the Rubincam-Revercomb family of Pennsylvania and Virginia is derived); the German ruling House of Reuss and the ancient Austrian noble family of Zinzendorf, from both of whom is descended the distinguished de (von) Schweinitz family of Pennsylvania and North Carolina; and the Swedish noble line of Natt och Dag [Night and Day] one of whose descendants is the well-known authority on Scandinavian genealogy, Dr. Nils W. Olsson, of Sumner, Maryland. It

will be understood that, as in the case of ordinary families, the further Mr. Paget delved into Prince Charles's ancestry, especially among the noble and non-noble families, the more gaps appeared. Many ancestors are designated simply as "N.N." (unknown).

Volume 2 concludes with several charts showing the Prince's descent from Charlemagne, Llewelyn the Great, Prince of North Wales, Princes of Armenia and Emperors of the East, Harold II, King of England (it is a relief to show a line of descent from the last Saxon king—we have a plethora of descents from his rival, William the Conqueror), Árpád, Prince of Hungary, and four saints, Margaret of Scotland, Ferdinand III of Castile, Louis IX of France, and Vladimir of Kiev. There is a statistical table on the number of the Prince's ancestors and of multiple descents, percentages, etc. The charts are followed by a 4-page Addenda et Corrigenda. Only vol. 2 has an index; vol. 1 has none.

There is no documentation for the ancestor tables covering seventeen generations, but the book bears evidence that Mr. Paget (who is in his 90s, and became interested in royal ancestry over 75 years ago), exercised every care to make his work as accurate as possible. His lists of works consulted and persons in England and Europe who advised him and contributed to his work (vol. 1, pp. x–xi) reflect his determination to cover the ground thoroughly. We feel that in vol. 2 there is much waste space; perhaps with a closer arrangement this volume could have been tightened up and the work as a whole made less expensive. But Mr. Paget has made a fine contribution to genealogy, and, though some individuals may hesitate to pay $110.00 for it, *The Lineage and Ancestry of H. R. H. Prince Charles, Prince of Wales* should be in every public, historical, and genealogical society library.

Gravestone Inscriptions. Ulster-Scot Historical Series. Edited by R. S. J. Clarke. Published by the Ulster-Scot Historical Society, Law Courts Bldg., Chichester St., Belfast 1, Northern Ireland. 16 vols., 1968–76. Indices.

The first sixteen volumes of the Ulster-Scot Historical Series deal with gravestone inscriptions in county Down. As the editor noted in his Introduction to vol. 1, gravestone inscriptions in Ireland "occupy a peculiarly important position" as an aid to genealogical research. This is due to the fact that a large number of parish registers and other documents were lost in the great fire that consumed the Public Record Office in the Four Courts, Dublin, in 1922. The registers that were destroyed were mostly of the Church of Ireland (Episcopal). Of the registers that were not deposited in the P.R.O. most of the Presbyterian and almost all of the Roman Catholic registers commence in the 19th century. Civil registration of marriages commenced in 1845, and of births and deaths in 1864. Consequently, the work of the Ulster-Scot Historical Society in transcribing and publishing tombstone inscriptions assumes great importance. The Association for the Preservation for the Memorials of the Dead began publishing inscriptions in 1888, but they selected only the more interesting inscriptions and many of them were inaccurately transcribed. The Ulster-Scot Historical Society plan is to be all-inclusive and great care is being exercised to make the published inscriptions as correct as possible.

Each volume contains inscriptions from a number of graveyards, chiefly Presbyterian, but some Roman Catholic, and, in one case, Moravian. Under the name of each cemetery (the exact location of which is given) the names are arranged alphabetically. A great many inscriptions date from the early 19th century, but some go back to the 18th century. Many stones record several generations, e.g., the Bailie tombstone in Killaresy Graveyard (vol. 6, p. 3) contains birth and death records of three generations of that family. The Irish, like the Americans, had a grim sense of humor in composing some of their epitaphs, as shown in the Cherry inscription at the bottom of the same page: "Here rests the body of Maisie's mammy / She was John and Mary's granny / She was neither lame nor lazy / Yet she lies in Killaresy." The Church of Ireland graveyard at Grey Abbey (vol. 12, pp. 11–84) has some of the oldest inscriptions transcribed by the Ulster-Scot Historical Society. To illustrate: John Dickson died in December 1727, aged 24 years; William Hezlet died 15 March 1766, aged 71 years; Jean Jordan alias McCrevey died 17 January 1724/25, aged 29; John Lourie (Lowery, etc.) died 9 June 1727,

aged 86 years (this stone also recorded the names and death dates of eleven members of his family, the latest being John Lowery who died in 1867, aged 72); and many others.

Vol. 5 has indices of graveyards and surnames for vols. 1–6, vol. 10 the same for vols. 6–10, and vol. 15 the same for vols. 11–15. We do not know if later volumes have been published, but we hope so, as the Ulster-Scot Historical Society by its works is making an important contribution to the genealogy of Northern Ireland.

Richland County, Ohio Abstracts of Wills 1813–1873. By Anne Lockwood Dallas Budd. Vol. 1. Published by Ohio Genealogical Society, 456 Park Avenue West, Mansfield, OH 44906. 1974. vii, 241 pp. Indices. $19.50.

Richland County was at one time a part of Wayne County, created by proclamation in 1796. In 1800 it was part of the newly created Fairfield County, from which it was separated in 1808 when it was designated as Richland, but was placed under the jurisdiction of Knox County, and given the name of Madison Township. Richland County was not organized until an act of 7 January 1813. This complicated historical background of the county, together with the creation of the numerous townships, is told in detail in the section entitled Evolution of Richland County Boundary Lines (pp. i–iv), taken from Graham's *History of Richland County* (1880). It illustrates very well the necessity for studying local history, since the early records of Richland are found in the courthouses of Wayne, Fairfield, and Knox counties. Mrs. Budd has done an excellent job in abstracting the Richland County wills from 1813 to 1873. She has included the wills from 1824 to 1849 which were in the Record of Administrations and not in the Record of Wills; these were overlooked by the Mormons when they microfilmed Richland County wills. The arrangement of the abstracts is clear; the names of testators or testatrices, dates of wills and administrations, will or administration book volume and page numbers, bequests, names of witnesses and appraisers, are set forth in logical order.

Abstracts of the Early Deeds of Wake County, North Carolina, 1785–1802. By Joseph W. Watson, 406 Piedmont Av., Rocky Mount, NC 27801. 1978. 228 pp. Index. $20.00.

This is an important new book because it deals with the county in which the State Capitol has been situated since Raleigh was designated as such in 1792, and because a courthouse fire in 1832 destroyed among others the original Deed Books 1771–1783 and 1789–1798. Deed Book K, which is included with the present collection, actually covers the State of North Carolina Land Grants in Wake County 1785–1862. There are single references to Delaware, Kentucky, West Virginia, Great Britain, and Scotland, but 5 to Tennessee, 7 to South Carolina, 23 to Georgia, 40 to Virginia, 40 to Raleigh, and 223 to other counties and towns of the State.

It should be remembered that migrations were usually from the north to the west and south. Mr. Watson stated in his Introduction that nearly a score of the deeds referred to Wilkes County, Georgia, and that many personal names had been "formerly seen in Halifax, Granville, Warren, Franklin, and Nash County records"; but Orange and Johnston Counties are also notable, followed by Chatham and Edgecombe Counties. The actual abstracts exemplify Mr. Watson's traditional accuracy and thoroughness, with the inclusion of every item of genealogical and historical value.

The new book is attractively bound in tan cloth with gold lettering on the spine and the cover. Both front and rear endpapers are decorated with a map of Wake County drawn by the distinguished geographer, Garland P. Stout of Greensboro. Since the present five deed books have been abstracted in their chronological sequence, the index to proper names gives the exact volume and page reference. Because of the recent interest in Afro-American genealogy, there is appended an index to over 125 slave names (including one with a surname) in addition to one free black who was a blacksmith.

Reviewed by HUGH B. JOHNSTON, JR.

Township Atlas of the United States: Named Townships. By John L. Andriot. Andriot Associates, 6451 Madison Ct., McLean, VA 22101. 1977. 724 pp. Index. $45.00.

American genealogists recognize the value of maps, atlases, and gazetteers in their research. Although the work under review does not contain historical maps, it is an important collection of modern state and county maps. *Township Atlas* shows named townships as they exist in 1970 and their relative size and location within each county. This atlas is complemented with a detailed index of approximately 22,000 towns, townships, and counties. The 150-page index to this book is superb; it is a valuable finding aid for place names.

Two maps of the United States are included. One of these shows principal meridians and base lines governing public land surveys. The book is then arranged by 23 sections which are alphabetical by state. The first page of each section contains a brief historical description of place names for that state. A county outline map is then shown for each of the 23 states included in this work; there is also a corresponding county location index for each of these state maps. The state maps are followed by a state name index listing incorporated and unincorporated places of 1,000 or more population; this listing shows the name of the county in which each city, town, or village is located. The major portion of each state section consists of county maps arranged alphabetically by name of the county. The maps are outstanding and are refreshingly easy to read. They have been reproduced from Bureau of the Census publications relating to the 1970 federal census.

Although land survey systems are briefly described in the foreword, this section could have been expanded to include a broader description of land survey systems used in the United States. Researchers must use this atlas in conjunction with historical atlases and gazetteers—particularly those published during the nineteenth century. Older county atlases and maps usually prove valuable in identifying place names and sometimes personal names. *Township Atlas* will be a valuable addition to libraries housing American genealogical sources. It should be housed in a reference area so that genealogists will make constant use of it. This book is highly recommended to American genealogists. A companion volume is being considered by Andriot Associates which will outline public land survey townships.

Reviewed by KIP SPERRY

Published by the Genealogical Publishing Co., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202:

Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania. Genealogical and Personal Memoirs. Edited by John W. Jordan. 3 vols. 1978. Index. $75.00. [Filby 2919]

We are glad to see this old friend come to life again. Dr. Jordan's *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania* is one of the better compendia of family genealogies. Among the families included are Penn, Logan, Lloyd, Morris, Norris, Shippen, Willing, Bevan, Rawl, Emlen, Waln, Wistar-Wister, Pemberton, Fox, Crispin, Plumstead, Roberts, Wharton, Whelen, Findley, Duane, Mercur, Waller, Evans, Hillman, Carstairs, Denny, Herron, Brodhead, Robb, Morrow, Crowell, Babcock, McKean, Wynne, Etting, Shattuck, Ashton, Bodine, Merrill, Sellers, Maclay, Ruffner, Paul, Wurts, and scores of others. There is no documentation for any of the pedigrees; they must be treated as providing clues for further research. One should not accept without evidence the long lines of Welsh pedigrees, usually of princely origin. One should also be careful of such statements as this: " . . . James Horner, who was born in Allen township, Northampton county, Pennsylvania, 1710, died in 1793." There was no Northampton County in Pennsylvania in 1710; James Horner was born in that part of Bucks County that became Northampton in 1752. In spite of these and other errors (or slips of the pen) Jordan's work is unquestionably of great value to Pennsylvania genealogists. It must not be confused with its continuation, under the same name, edited by Wilfrid Jordan; his work, beginning with a so-called "vol. IV," tended to cater to the vanity of Pennsylvania (especially Philadelphia) families.

Marriages and Deaths from Baltimore Newspapers, 1796–1816. By Robert Barnes. 1978. ix, 383 pp. Index. $17.50.

Index to Marriages in The (Baltimore) Sun, 1831–1860. Compiled by Thomas L. Hollowak. 1978. 292 pp. Index. $15.00.

These two volumes do not need a review. Both are valuable sources of vital statistics for the periods covered. Mr. Barnes's work is derived from seventeen Baltimore newspapers, most of them published in the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries. Mr. Hollowak's compilation is a sequel to his earlier work, *Marriages and Deaths in The (Baltimore) Sun, 1837–1850,*

Historical Southern Families. Vol. 22. Edited by Mrs. John Bennett Boddie. 1978. 246 pp. Index. $15.00. [Filby 616]

Mrs. Boddie is continuing the work begun by her husband in 1957. In the 22 volumes that have been published thus far they have included a great deal of information. But as in the case of other works of this type, they must be accepted only as providing clues for further research. The present volume deals with Conner of Virginia, Tennessee, and other southern states; Cornelius of Virginia; Overton of Georgia; Newton and Wright of Virginia, Alabama, and other southern states; Howard of Virginia; Kilpatrick of South Carolina; and of course many families related to them. One should not take at face value such statements as: "The immigrant ancestor of this family came from Holland" (p. 46); Cornelius is an English baptismal name, according to Bardsley's *Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames.* The immigrant, Rowland Cornelius, was an English headright brought to Virginia by William Thornbury in 1665/66. At the beginning of the chapter on the Howards of Virginia is a description of a coat of arms and the citation, "Burke." An examination of *Burke's General Armory* shows that these arms belong to one of the branches of the illustrious House of Howard, of which the Duke of Norfolk is the head. The Virginia Howards can not claim them unless a proved line of descent from the family entitled to them can be demonstrated. And that seems to be impossible, since the earliest proved ancestor of the Howards of this chapter, Allyn Howard, died in Cumberland Co., Va. in 1761. At the end of each chapter the persons who contributed the genealogical data are named. There is little documentation in vol. 22; the single exception is the chapter on the Kilpatricks, in which there are frequent citations to wills, deeds, census enumerations, land patents and grants, etc. The compiler of the Kilpatrick chapter is Edna Walling Neuhauser, of Chevy Chase, Md., who is to be congratulated for her presentation of a well-documented family history. It is to be hoped that in future volumes Mrs. Boddie will strive to obtain contributors who will prepare their genealogies with equal care.

An Historical Account of the Settlements of Scotch Highlanders in America to the Peace of 1783, Together with Notices of Highland Regiments and Biographical Sketches. By J. P. MacLean. xvi, 455 pp. No index. $17.50. [Filby 523]

Originally published in 1900, this study of the Scottish Highlanders in America was the first work devoted exclusively to the subject. It discusses the Highlanders of Scotland, their language, clans, customs, special characteristics; the causes that led to the emigration to Ireland and America; the settlements in North Carolina, Georgia, New York, Prince Edward Island, Nova Scotia; the Highland regiments and their service before and during the Revolutionary War; and many other subjects. The book is invaluable and contains thousands of names. It is regrettable that neither the original publishers nor the Genealogical Publishing Co. prepared that most important of finding aids—a name index.

The Pennsylvania German in the Revolutionary War, 1765–1783. By Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg Richards. 1978. xi, 542 pp. Indices. $18.00. [Filby 2997]

Mr. Richards was descended from one of the most distinguished Pennsylvania German families, the Muhlenbergs, who contributed to American development as clergymen, soldiers, politicians, and Congressmen. His book was first published in 1908 by the Pennsylvania German Society as Part 18 of *Pennsylvania: The German Influence in its Settlement and Development: A Narrative and Critical History.* At the time of the American Revolution one

third of Pennsylvania's population was of German stock, and when the call to arms rang forth they were in the forefront of the fighters for freedom. Lieutenant Richards (a retired naval officer) shows that from the very first German settlement in America, at Germantown, our people of Teutonic origin were fighters for freedom. The first protest against slavery was issued by the Germans in 1688. He also shows that the Germans in other colonies likewise fought for freedom, citing those in Carolina who "were an important factor in the rising of that province, which terminated in the overthrow, in 1719 of its Proprietary Government." During the Revolution German regiments were raised, and much of Mr. Richards' book is devoted to the Pennsylvania Line. Pages 195–231 contain rosters of Pennsylvania's German Regiment (to be distinguished from Virginia's German Regiment, the 8th Virginia, commanded by Col. (later Brig. Gen.) Peter Muhlenberg). On pp. 279–307 are lists of militia companies and officers from Philadelphia, Lancaster, Berks, Northampton and York Counties. Many of these men were not Germans, of course, but of English or Scotch-Irish or of some other origin. The two indices are to surnames and general subjects. The Genealogical Publishing Co. has rendered a service by bringing this volume out again.

A Survey of American Genealogical Periodicals and Periodical Indexes. By Kip Sperry. Gale Genealogy and Local History Series, vol. 3. Published by Gale Research Co., Book Tower, Detroit, MI 48226. 1978. xiii, 199 pp. Indexes. $22.00.

Everything you ever wanted to know about genealogical periodicals and indexes thereto. As is explained in the author's preface, this book answers the questions: How does one gain access to the contents of genealogical periodicals? What are the uses and limitations of periodical literature? How does one effectively use indexes to periodicals?

Chapters 4 through 9 provide detailed descriptions, examples, and comparisons of the several major cumulative, annual, and other types of indexes to genealogical periodicals. Chapter 10 provides examples to illustrate how composite indexes may be used. A number of little-known indexes are listed in Appendix 1. Appendix 2 contains descriptions of bibliographic information concerning American genealogical periodical literature. Appendix 3 (pp. 127–181) is a selected list of American genealogical periodicals, including mailing addresses, and the author's judgment of specific titles which should be in all libraries.

Regardless of the number of periodical titles among its holdings, every library should include this book. It should be required reading for every genealogical reference librarian. Professional genealogists and serious amateurs having large private libraries of genealogical periodicals or making frequent use of major libraries could also benefit from a careful reading of this book.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Rohrbach Genealogy. Vol. 2. *The Rohrbach and Rorabaugh Families of America who are descendants of Hans Georg Rohrbach who emigrated to America in 1732.* By Lewis Bunker Rohrbaugh, 43 Sea St., Rockport, ME 04856. 1977. 280 pp. Index. $24.95.

We have not seen volume 1, but we must say that volume 2 is very well researched, documented, and written in an interesting fashion. The progenitor, Hans Georg Rohrbach, was born *ca.* 1707 at an undisclosed place in Germany. He came to Philadelphia in 1732 aboard the pink (a type of ship) *John and William,* and settled in Hereford Twp., Berks Co., Pa. The compiler quotes in German the entries in the pioneer's 1729 Bible, and translates them in his account of the second son, Johannes. On p. 20 is printed Johannes' inventory (filed 4 February 1836), which is in German; the listed items are translated for the benefit of the reader; thus, "1 bett & bettlach" is bed and bedstead, "1 thepig" is "quilt" (modern German, *Steppdecke, Bettdecke*), "3 brila" is "three spectacles" (now *Brille*), and so on. Although one member of the family seems to have strayed to California, this family of Rohrbach (and variants) seems to have remained primarily in Pennsylvania, many of them still in their ancestral county of Berks.

George Page of Branford, Connecticut, and Some of His Descendants. By Edith Moyer Page (Mrs. Harry C.), 3697 Townley Rd., Shaker Heights, OH 44122. 1977. 119 pp. Index. $12.50.

Mrs. Page has given us a well-documented genealogy of her husband's family, which settled in Branford sometime before 1664. The parentage of the immigrant George has not been definitely established, although an attempt was made to connect him with one of several George Pages who were contemporary with him at Shorne, co. Kent. The compiler quotes a letter from the village historian of Shorne who not only gave her interesting information about the family there but asked for information about the American Pages to incorporate in the history of Shorne he had been compiling for years.

The early generations in America are thoroughly documented, some of the wills being quoted in full. The exact dates of birth, marriage, and death are derived from the vital records; Timothy Page's application for a Revolutionary War pension is quoted in full, and other records, such as those pertaining to land, are cited. On pp. 62–70 Mrs. Page summarizes 27 documents, ranging in dates from 1847 to 1880, relating to the activities of James Harvey Page of Cazenovia, N.Y., that were inherited by his granddaughter, Gladys Page Shults—a remarkable instance of original documents carefully preserved by the family. Appendix II contains photocopies of papers relating to the Revolutionary War service of Timothy and Daniel Page.

Thomas Lamar the Immigrant: 300 Years of Descendants. By Donnis Mott Borchers (Mrs. F. E.), 131 S. 39th St. (No. 15), Omaha, NB 68131. 1977. 336 pp. Index. $25.00.

The earliest mention of Thomas Lamar, the Maryland settler, is 17 November 1663, when he, as Thomas Lemore, and a certain Peter Lemore (presumed to be his brother, without direct evidence) were granted patents of denization. This book deals only with the descendants of Thomas.

The work is replete with documentation—documents in the published and invaluable *Archives of Maryland,* transcripts of wills, and land, marriage, census and other records. From Prince George's County the family spread to the southern and midwestern states. (The author regularly and erroneously refers to Prince George County; Prince George County is in Virginia; the area in Maryland in which the family settled is Prince *George's* County.) The book is not set out in the usual genealogical form, but is divided into chapters, and is easy to follow. Maps and genealogical charts help to clarify locations and relationships of Lamars. There is a great deal of information on Lamars for whose relationship to the Maryland family no proof has been established. These data are provided as clues for further research by interested persons of the name.

Some Descendants of Thomas Bryant of Chester County, Pa. From research by Miriam L. Luke and Frances L. Ferguson. Compiled by Miriam L. Luke, G.R.S., 505-4th St., Covington, IN 47932. 1977. v, 317 pp. Index. No price stated.

This excellent book is not a genealogy but a family history written in narrative form. Thomas Bryant (name spelled variously in records Brian, Bryan, etc.) appeared in Chester County with his sister Ann (who later married John Sharp) in 1723. No clue to their parentage or earlier ancestry has been found. They were members of the Society of Friends, and the compilers have drawn heavily on the splendid Quaker records for much of the information dealing with the Bryant family. They were not always good Quakers according to the stern rules of the Society. Joseph Bryan was disowned by his meeting in 1808 for failing to discharge his debts; Benjamin Bryant some years earlier (1779) "accomplished his marriage before an hireling Priest, to a woman who is not in membership with us," and was disowned because he did not "appear in a suitable Disposition to condemn his deviation"; and in 1801 John Yarnall Bryant was disowned

for the same reason. The latter further strayed from his Quaker heritage when he took up arms in defence of his country during the War of 1812.

The biographies of the family members are written interestingly and authoritatively. Each chapter is heavily documented with references to Friends' meeting records, probate and land records, other court records, census enumerations, city directories, Presbyterian church records, military and pension records, newspaper obituaries, from Pennsylvania, Indiana, Missouri, and elsewhere. The eighteen appendices give data about families related to the Bryants. This book may serve as a model for a thoroughly researched, well written family history.

The Armit Family. By Michael Churchman, St. Catherine's School, 6001 Grove Ave., Richmond, VA 23226. 1978. 149 pp. Partial index (heads of families only). $10.00 (in Great Britain, £6).

Mr. Churchman has written a very interesting history of his wife's great-grandmother's family. The earliest proved ancestor was William Armit, who married Agnes Lees, sister of Sir John Lees, 1st Baronet, in 1757. Their first two sons, John and William, went to Ireland, and settled in Dublin, where they prospered, at first under the aegis of their uncle, John Lees (created a baronet in 1804), but chiefly by their own efforts. As the author notes, they "were eighteenth century examples of upward social mobility. They were evidently content to let their modest origins in Scotland remain in obscurity."

The descendants of John and William Armit are traced in Great Britain, the Commonwealth, and the United States. Some interesting matrimonial alliances were accomplished. Emily Armit married Capt. Catesby Paget, 7th Royal Fusiliers; one of their daughters, Sophia, married Sir Ernest Musgrave Harvey, 1st Bt., Deputy Governor of the Bank of England, and two of their daughters were born in the Bank of England, where the family had apartments. Charity Armit married her cousin, Thomas Orde Lees, and her granddaughter Sophie was the wife of the alcoholic elder brother of Oscar Wilde.

The book is documented by copious footnotes. The first two appendices contain genealogies of the Lees and Warren families (John Armit, one of the Irish founders, married Mary, daughter of the Rt. Hon. Nathaniel Warren, M.P. for Callan, and Lord Mayor of Dublin). Appendix 3 is a long report on researches made in Fifeshire by Miss Patricia M. Bazendine, M.A., of the Scots Ancestry Research Society. An intensive investigation was made to find the parentage and ancestry of William Armit, father of the Irish founders, but no conclusive evidence was unearthed.

The book is well illustrated; two of the portraits, those of John Armit and Sir John Lees, Bt., were painted by the great American artist, Gilbert Stuart. So many names are in this volume that it is regrettable Mr. Churchman did not prepare a complete index; his partial index is to heads of families only, and, even so, he gives only their surnames, not their Christian names.

The Green Spring Valley [Baltimore County, Md.] - *Its History and Heritage.* Volume 1, A History and Historic Homes, by Dawn F. Thomas, vii, 448 pp. Volume 2, Genealogies, by Robert [W.] Barnes, vii, 154 pp. Indices, illustrations. 1978. Maryland Historical Society, 201 W. Monument St., Baltimore, MD 21201. $35.00 plus $2.00 postage and handling.

These splendid products of the book-maker's art, with their fully documented and wonderfully well-illustrated accounts of the early history, buildings, and families of the Green Spring Valley, will bring much pleasure to Maryland historians, old house "buffs," and descendants of the early families of the valley, located northwest of Baltimore City and including the present towns of Garrison, Chattolanee, Eccleston, Stevenson, Lystra, Brooklandville, Woodholme, and Rockland. From the genealogist's point of view, Mr. Barnes' descriptions of the earliest land grants and settlers (vol. 1, pp. 9–53), and the volume of genealogies of the families associated with the Green Spring Valley will be found most satisfying and informative.

Families bearing the following surnames are described in some detail: Ashman, Bale, Carnan, Carroll, Cockey, Cradock, Croxall, Elder, Gist, Howard, Hunt, Johnson, Kelley,

Kelly, Lyon, McHenry, Moale, Murray, North, Ogg, Owings, Randall, Riddell, Risteau, Sater, Shoemaker, Stewart, Stone, Stump, Walker, and Welch. Many family portraits are reproduced, and an astonishing variety of source records are cited by Mr. Barnes, who avoids the tendency of some previous Maryland genealogists to present claims of grandiose ancestry for the subjects.

Our only criticism of this work is the defective incomplete index to the first volume. Books of this quality and containing so many personal names deserve complete indices.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Pennoyer Brothers. Colonization, Commerce, Charity in the Seventeenth Century. By Raymond H. Lounsbury, RFD 1, Box 264, Vergennes, VT 05491. Published by Dorrance & Co., Philadelphia, 1971. xiv, 237 pp. No index. $5.95. (Order from the author.)

This is a heavily documented history of the lives of William and Samuel Pennoyer, London merchants, and their half-siblings Robert Pennoyer of New England and New York and Elinor (Pennoyer) Reading of New England. Professor Lounsbury has succeeded in bringing to light a remarkable amount of documentary data concerning the Pennoyers in both American and English sources, creating well-written and readable accounts of each phase of their lives, and placing it all within the historical context of seventeenth-century events. Special attention is given to the will of William Pennoyer (died 1671), the claims of his many poor relations in England and Wales, and the Pennoyer Scholarship at Harvard. Reading and Pennoyer descendants will appreciate the detailed accounts of the lives of Elinor and Robert in America.

Dr. Lounsbury did not attempt an extensive genealogical analysis of the ancestry and relatives of their father, Robert Butler alias Pennoyer of Bristol, for which see Peter Wilson Coldham, "English Ancestry of Robert Pennoyer and Walter Butler of Connecticut," in the *Quarterly* 60:243–9. In a supplementary paper (deposited in the Society's Library), Dr. Lounsbury points up some discrepancies in the testimony concerning the given name of Robert Butler alias Pennoyer's first wife and her Chambers and Cheese relatives, but these people were not ancestral to Robert and Elinor Pennoyer of America, children of a different and yet unidentified wife of Robert of Bristol.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Published by the Genealogical Publishing Co., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202:

Hale, House and Related Families, Mainly of the Connecticut River Valley. By Donald Lines Jacobus and Edgar Francis Waterman. 1978. xvi, 914 pp. Index. $35.00.

It is good to see this classic, compiled by the dean of American genealogists, in print again. It was originally published in 1952 and is based on the voluminous materials collected over a period of years by Mr. Waterman. An extended review of this heavily-documented work is not necessary; it has been cited or quoted many times. In addition to the Hale and House families other families included are Allen, Betts, Bidwell, Bliss, Burt, Church, Clerk, Cooper, Edwards, Ely, Goodrich, Graves, Hills, Hitchcock, Holyoke, Kilbourn, Leonard, Loveland, Marvin, Pynchon, Scott, Stoddard, Talcott, Tuttle, Welles, Wilcox, and many others.

List of Freemen of Massachusetts, 1630–1691. By Lucius R. Paige. Index by Elizabeth Petty Bentley. 1978. 60 pp. $5.00.

This work is a reprint of articles which appeared in *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register* in 1849. Before any member of society in early New England could exercise the right of suffrage or hold public office he must be made a "freeman" by the general or quarterly court. In this list the freemen are arranged in chronological order, from 19 October 1630 to 18 April 1691. There are so many names that Mrs. Bentley's index is a valuable finding aid.

Boston Births, Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths, 1630–1699. Boston Births, 1700–1800. Edited by William S. Appleton, 1978. 2 vols.-in-1. vii, 281 pp; iv, 379 pp. Indices. $22.50.

The *Boston Births, Baptisms, etc.* was published by the Record Commissioners of Boston in 1883, and the *Boston Births, 1700–1800* by the same officials in 1894. It is good to have them reprinted in a single volume. The 1630–1699 records are from town records and records of the First Church. The births from 1700 to 1800 are taken from town records. There are omissions, a circumstance that is bound to happen in any record-keeping community. In vol. 2 fragmentary birth records to 1817 are included. A valuable reference source.

Alabama Notes. Vols. 3 and 4. Compiled by Flora D. England. 1978. [Filby 732]

These *Notes* are abstracts of records from a number of Alabama counties concerning a large number of families: Moffett, Kee, Blann, Thurmond, King, Lewis, Whittle, Oakes, Lathem, Maroney, Pitts, Hardin, Morgan, Sellers, Gayle, Murff, Dobbins, Moody, Heard, Day, Clements, Nixon, Foster, Nelms, Bates, Tucker, Digby, Lolly, Stacey, and many others. The counties where these families lived are named and the citations to sources are exact—probate, land, orphans' court, etc.

New York Alien Residents, 1825–1848. Compiled by Kenneth Scott and Rosanne Conway. 1978. iv, 122 pp. $10.00.

The records which form the bases of this volume are in the New York State Library. Dr. Scott and Rosanne Conway have arranged them in alphabetical order. Their names, their residence in New York State, the places abroad whence they came (not always shown), and the dates of their depositions (of intention to become citizens) are concisely stated. Some records are annoyingly brief; William Bunn in his deposition on 15 October 1846 said he was of Ontario County, N.Y., but Conrad Buhre, a New York City gardener was more precise—in his declaration of intent, 4 January 1838, he gave his birthplace as Prussian Minden, Prussia (p. 11). James Rogers, of Le Roy, Jefferson County, N.Y., was also informative; he was born in Kingston, Upper Canada in 1808, and he removed to New York in 1830 (deposition dated 5 September 1838).

A Geographic Dictionary of New Jersey. By Henry Gannett. 1978. 131 pp. $8.50 [Filby 2312]

A Geographic Dictionary of Connecticut and Rhode Island. By Henry Gannett, 1978. 2 vols.-in-1. 67, 31 pp. $7.50. [Filby 987]

A Geographic Dictionary of Massachusetts. By Henry Gannett, 1978. 126 pp. $8.50. [Filby 1879]

These geographic dictionaries were all published in 1894 by the Government Printing Office in Washington. They are invaluable for identifying ancestral localities, whether cities, towns, villages, hamlets, creeks, swamps, rivers, lakes, etc.

Index to the 1800 Census of Massachusetts. Compiled by Elizabeth Petty Bentley. 1978. x, 305 pp. $20.00.

Index to 1820 North Carolina Census, Supplemented from Tax Lists and Other Sources. Compiled and Edited by Dorothy Williams Potter. 1978. 509 pp. $25.00.

Both of these works seem to be painstakingly accomplished and are valuable finding aids.

Records of The Reformed Dutch Church of Albany, New York, 1683–1809. Marriages, Baptisms, Members, Etc. Excerpted from Year Books of The Holland Society of New York. With an Introduction by Louis Duermyer. 1978. x, Indices, $35.00.

Between 1904 and 1927, in eight separate Year Books, The Holland Society of New York published the Records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Albany, consisting of lists of marriages, baptisms, and members of the Dutch community in the vicinity of Albany. These

records have now been reprinted, eight issues in a single volume, with an index at the end of each issue. To look through eight indices is rather awkward, but nevertheless we are glad that the Genealogical Publishing Co. has brought the lists together in a single volume. They constitute valuable church records.

Published by Heritage Books, Inc., Suite 301, 3602 Maureen, Bowie, MD 20715:

Reminiscences of a Newburyport Nonagenarian. By Sarah Anna Emery, 1978. 344 pp. Index. $20.50.

This is a reprint of a volume published in 1879 when the author was 92 years old. As her opening sentence tells us, "Ninety years is a long period to review." Her memory of olden times in Newburyport, Massachusetts, was excellent. She based her account on personal observations of many of the events she witnessed, as well as the stories told her by her parents, grandparents, and other older relatives. Much of the history of the area she relates goes back to the mid-17th century, and this seems to be based on local histories read by her. On pp. 261–269 Mrs. Emery (*née* Sarah Anna Smith, wife of David Emery, Jr.) tells the story of the great fire of 31 May 1811, and names a number of people with the losses they sustained. Her account of New England during the War of 1812 (so unpopular in that part of the country) is interesting. Marylanders will be interested in her account of the activities of George Peabody, of Newburyport, the famous banker and philanthropist who founded the Peabody Institute in Baltimore. The book is full of personal names and there are genealogies of the Atkins, Bartlett, Boynton, Bradstreet, Chase, Emery, Godefroy, Greenleaf, Hale, Johnson, LeBeeton, Little (Mrs. Emery's maternal line), Noyes, Peabody, Smith, Wigglesworth, and other families. So far as concern the generations within her memory and her recourse to town records, these accounts are probably accurate. But Mrs. Emery is prone to accepting ancient traditions and fantasy; for instance, her genealogy of the Boyntons commences: "The Boynton family date from the invasion of Ireland by the Norsemen, in the seventh century. A chieftain of the race obtained a victory on the river Boyne, and from that historic stream took the name of Boynton." She then recites a long pedigree beginning with "Bartholomew Boynton, of Boynton, Lord of the Manor, in 1014." The Emery family she traces to "Gilbert D'Amery, a Norman Knight of Tours, who, in 1066, fought at Hastings with William the Conqueror." And so on. One must not take seriously the coats of arms she assigns to numerous families; they may or may not have been entitled to armorial insignia. Aside from genealogical defects, Mrs. Emery's reminiscences are valuable for the light they throw on one New England community during a long lifetime.

Genealogical Periodical Annual Index. Key to the Genealogical Literature. Laird C. Towle, Editor. Vol. 15, 1976. (Published in 1978). xi. 102. $9.50. [Filby 98]

We are glad that Dr. Towle is continuing this valuable *Index.* In this volume, covering the year 1976, he has indexed, by surname, locality, topic, and book reviews, 120 periodicals.

History of Amesbury, Including the First Seventeen Years of Salisbury, To The Separation in 1654; and Merrimac, From Its Incorporation in 1876. By Joseph Merrill, 1978. xiii, 451 pp. Index (26 unnumbered pp.). $25.50.

Joseph Merrill was Town Clerk of Amesbury from 1844 to 1880, when his book was published. He was in an excellent position to record the history of Amesbury. It is in the form of annals, a year-by-year chronicle; not a year has been missed, from 1637 to 1880. The political, social, economic, religious and military history of the town is given. The compiler introduces much genealogy in the book. As one example, on p. 102: William Sargent "died this year [1675], aged seventy-three years. He was born in England and was a son of Richard Sargent, an officer in the Royal navy. It is believed that he came to Virginia at an early date with Williams Barnes, John Hoyt, and others. He married Judith Perkins, who died about 1633, when he and his daughters Lydia, Sarah and Mary came to Ipswich. . . ." A long

biography of Sargent follows. Statements unsupported by local records, such as Richard Sargent's alleged service as "an officer in the Royal navy," must be verified from other sources or rejected. Among the many events recorded by Merrill is the witchcraft trial at Salem of Susannah Martin, of Amesbury, in 1692 (pp. 125–136). Amesbury participated in all of our wars from the French and Indian conflict to the Civil War, and the men who served in the latter war are listed, with brief remarks, on pp. 410–431. Students of black history will find items of interest to them; a number of Amesbury Negroes are named. Merrimac was set off from Amesbury as a separate town on 11 April 1876. Its history, for the next four years, is also told in annalistic form. The book concludes with a short section on general matters: banks, industries, fire engine companies, lodges, clubs, Y.M.C.A., etc.

Colonial Era History of Dover, New Hampshire. By John Scales. Facsimile of 1923 edition with a completely new every-name index by Marlene A. Towle. 1977. xvi, 499 pp. Index (29 unnumbered pp.). $25.50.

When John Scales published his *History of Dover, New Hampshire* in 1923, it was called vol. 1; however, the subsequent volumes were never published. The volume herein considered deals primarily with the early colonial period. It is a valuable work for the old town of Dover covered the area now occupied by six other towns—Lee, Madbury, Durham, Somersworth, Newington and Rollinsford, as well as Dover proper. It provides much information about the settlement, biographical sketches of the earliest settlers, the Indians, the fisheries, laws concerning shipbuilding, trade with Barbados, military records, the Quakers, etc. About half the volume is taken up with genealogies of Dover families: Damme, Guppy, Roberts, Hilton, Starbuck, Tibbetts, Page, Coffin, Austin, Hall, Edgerly, Wallingford, Heard, Otis, and many others. The history of Dover has much documentation. The genealogies lack documentation but as precise dates of birth, marriage and death are given whenever possible, it is apparent that Scales consulted the town's vital records. Scales makes no fancy claims concerning the origins of families; he begins with the first American ancestor, or the first member of the family to have settled in Dover. In his account of the Pinkham family he pokes a little fun at the "three brothers" tradition.

Vital Records of Dover, New Hampshire, 1686–1850. Dover Historical Society. Facsimile of 1894 edition. 1977. 305 pp. $15.50.

Originally published as vol. 1 of the *Collections of the Dover, N.H. Historical Society,* this work is a valuable source of genealogical information for that part of New England. It gives the records of marriages, births and deaths kept by the town clerks, baptismal and marriage records of various clergymen, miscellaneous death records, and marriage records from Methodist, Episcopal, Unitarian and Catholic churches. We are glad that Heritage Books has brought this work once again into the genealogical literature.

ADVERTISING RATES for these pages are available upon inquiry to: Advertising Manager, National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D. C. 20036. Deadlines for submission of new copy and payment of fees are January 10th, April 10th, and July 10th for the March, June, and September issues, respectively, and October 4th for the December issue.

RECORDS SEARCHED

Washington, Greene Counties, Penna.
Mrs. Geraldine Stephens, G.R.S., Certified
R. D. 8, Box 89
Washington, PA 15301

Debrett

YOUR ANCESTRY - A WORLD SERVICE

Debrett have had experience in genealogy since 1769. Originally we only chronicled aristocracy and royalty in *Debrett's Peerage*, but nowadays we are equally interested in commoners. We have offices and agents in America, continental Europe, and elsewhere. We are pleased to offer to everyone the expertize we formerly reserved for the aristocracy.

DEBRETT ANCESTRY RESEARCH
research in Britain and Europe
67 Parchment Street, Winchester SO23 8 AT, England
research in North America
38 Barrow Street, New York, N.Y. 10014 U.S.A.

MARGARET B. WALMER
Certified Record Searcher
Box 23, Bendersville, PA 17306
South Central Pennsylvania and
Western Maryland

Research in Irish records held
in London; specialist
in research of Irish Newspapers
found in British Library
Patrick Smythe-Wood
85 Broomwood Rd.
London, S.W. II, England

IS YOUR NAME HERE?

Our new catalogue of *Genealogy and Local History* (No. 586) describes over 2,400 works on individual American families, as well as over 2200 titles of the histories of American towns and counties, British Records, etc. $2.00.

AND FOR YOUR GENEALOGICAL RECORDS

A Fan Chart for recording your ancestry through 10 generations, on a single sheet measuring 25 by 36 inches. $3.00 postpaid.
An Ancestral Record Book for recording your ancestry through 11 generations, in a sturdy cloth-bound volume. $15.00 plus mailing charges ($1.00).

Dept. NS
GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP, INC.
18 BEACON STREET . BOSTON, MA 02108

MASSACHUSETTS RESEARCH
Plymouth, Suffolk, Norfolk,
Bristol & Middlesex Counties
ALICIA C. WILLIAMS, G. R. S.
18 Martin's Cove Road
Hingham, MA 02043

Genealogical Research in
ENGLAND
S. B. Lipscomb
63 Archel Road, London W14 9QL,
England

Genealogical Research undertaken
by organized team in
WALES AND MIDLANDS OF ENGLAND
John S. Griffiths
86, Ferndale Road, Lichfield,
Staffs WS13 7DW England

The Maryland & Delaware Genealogist
quarterly magazine, ed. by
Raymond B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark. Now in 20th year. Source records, family lineages, queries, book reviews & features. $7.00 year. Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

ALTSHULER GENEALOGICAL SERVICE

262 WASHINGTON STREET • BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS 02108
Telephone: (617) 227-4112

Genealogical Research—National and International
Genealogies Traced, Compiled, Edited and Published

COATS OF ARMS • PEDIGREES • LINEAGES

OFFICES AND CORRESPONDENTS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD

Members:
The National Genealogical Society; New England Historic Genealogical Society; New Hampshire Historical Society; Boston Chamber of Commerce; Rhode Island Historical Society; Connecticut Society of Genealogists, Inc.

ANNOUNCING THE NEW
RHODE ISLAND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

Alden G. Beaman, Ph.D., Editor
First Issue JULY 1978. 64 Pages/issue Published Quarterly
Featuring articles of factual Genealogical data covering the whole state of Rhode Island on such topics as: RHODE ISLAND FAMILIES, PROBATE RECORDS, VITAL RECORDS, CEMETERY RECORDS, CENSUS RECORDS, etc. $20.00 a year. Order from:
ALDEN G. BEAMAN, P. O. Box 585, East Princeton, Mass. 01517

TUTTLE'S CATALOG NO. 382

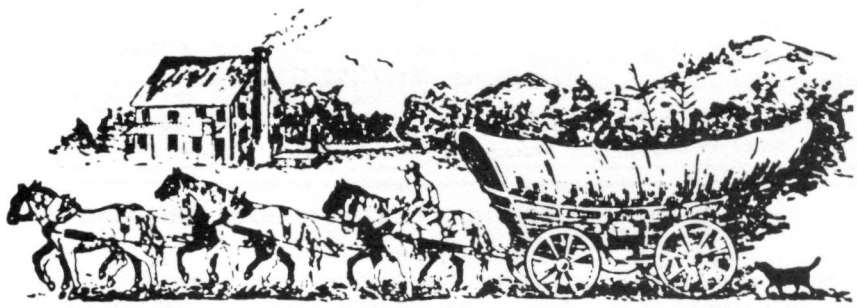
"GENEALOGY & LOCAL HISTORY"—lists more than 6,000 different genealogies, town & county histories, books on heraldry, surnames, vital records, and reprints of important reference works previously available only at premium prices. Also includes British reference material. 214 pages.

Catalog #382 $3.00 Order from:
Tuttle Antiquarian Books, Inc.
Post Office Box 541
Rutland, VT 05701
Attn: Genealogy Department

MARYLAND SOURCE RECORD BOOKS

by
Raymound B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark
Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

Maryland Revolutionary Records & How to Interpret Them	$5.50
Calvert County, Md., Wills, 1654–1700	$10.00
Frederick County, Md., Naturalizations, 1799–1850	$7.00
Kent County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1799–1850	$7.50
Caroline County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1774–1825	$7.50
Baltimore County, Md. Tax Lists, 1699–1706	$5.00
Washington County, Md., 1800 Census	$5.00
Talbot County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1794–1824	$5.00
Genealogical Research in Maryland (monograph-14 p.)	$1.00



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

FAMILIES OF EARLY MILFORD, CONNECTICUT. By Susan W. Abbott. 875 pp., indexed. 1979. $35.00

MORTON ALLAN DIRECTORY OF EUROPEAN PASSENGER STEAMSHIP ARRIVALS [1890-1930]. By Morton Allan. 268 pp. (1931), 1979. $15.00

EVERYONE HAS ROOTS: An Introduction to English Genealogy. By Anthony J. Camp. 189 pp., indexed. 1978. $9.50

EARLY FAMILIES OF WALLINGFORD, CONNECTICUT. By Charles H. S. Davis. 363 pp., indexed. (1870). 1979. $17.50

LOYALISTS IN NORTH CAROLINA DURING THE REVOLUTION. By Robert O. DeMond. 286 pp., indexed. (1940), 1979. $15.00

KINGSTON PARISH REGISTER: Gloucester & Mathews Counties, Va., 1749-1827. By Emma Matheny & Helen Yates. 157 pp., indexed. (1963), 1979. $15.00

MARRIAGES OF LUNENBURG COUNTY, VA., 1746-1853. By Emma Matheny & Helen Yates. 177 pp., illus., indexed. (1967), 1979. $15.00

ANNALS AND HISTORY OF HENRICO PARISH [VIRGINIA]. By J. Staunton Moore. 578 pp., illus., indexed. (1904), 1979. $25.00

LEWIS OF WARNER HALL. By Merrow E. Sorley. 887 pp., illus., indexed. (1935), 1979. $35.00

HISTORY OF FREDERICK COUNTY, MARYLAND. By T. J. C. Williams. 2 vols., 1,724 pp. total, illus., indexed. (1910), 1979. $60.00 the set

MARRIAGES OF AMELIA COUNTY, VA., 1735-1815. By Kathleen B. Williams. 165 pp., indexed. (1961), 1979. $12.50

MARRIAGES OF GOOCHLAND COUNTY, VA., 1733-1815. By Kathleen B. Williams. 148 pp., indexed. (1960), 1979. $12.50

111 WATER STREET / BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202

ANNOUNCING NGS SPECIAL PUBLICATION NUMBER 41

MARRIAGE AND DEATH NOTICES FROM THE *NATIONAL INTELLIGENCER* (WASHINGTON, D.C.) 1800–1850

Begun by Frank J. Metcalf and completed by George A. Martin, these abstracts cover 50 years of marriages and deaths occurring in the District of Columbia and adjoining states, with some from other parts of the United States and foreign countries. It corrects and supersedes Special Publication No. 34 for the period 1800–1820, reprints the abstracts for the period 1821–1837 printed serially in the *Quarterly,* and provides more than 20,000 previously unpublished notices for the period 1838–1850. Each abstract contains the newspaper issue date for further reference. Abstracts comprise 2,655 pages, plus a 471-page *complete* name index compiled by Margaret Elliott Higgins. *This is a microfilm publication.* It was produced for NGS by Eastman Kodak. Available only as complete set of three microfilm rolls (275 feet of film).

Price: $60.00 (includes postage and handling). 20% discount to members.

LONG FAMILY BIBLE AND PENSION RECORD

This family Bible (Hartford, Conn.: Hudson & Goodwin, 1813) record is found in the Revolutionary War pension claim file (NARS W-10200) of Delila Long, widow of John Long. According to papers in the file, John Long enlisted in Loudoun County, Virginia, in May 1776 for four years, serving in Captain William Lewis's Company, Colonel Peter Muhlenberg's 8th Virginia Regiment; was in the battles of Germantown and Brandywine, and was discharged at Wilmington, Delaware, by General Washington. His pension claim (No. 6898) was approved 7 April 1819 in Harrison County, Indiana, and he died 20 May 1828. His widow was awarded a pension 5 July 1843 (certificate 12, 568). Transcribed by the contributor, Mrs. Frank Collins, Jr., of Alexandria, Virginia.

John Long, b. 24 Dec. 1755; [wife] Delila b. 13 Feb. 1765. [Children:] *Jesse,* b. 13 Oct. 1782; *Levi,* b. 21 July 1784; *Thomas,* b. 21 May 1796; *William,* b. 5 Oct. 1798; *John E.,* b. 6 Aug. 1805; *Delila,* b. 20 May 1807.

National Genealogical Society Publications

3.	*Early Emigrant Trails East of the Mississippi,* by Marcus W. Lewis	$ 4.00
4.	*Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, Tax Lists, 1751, 1756, 1757, 1758,* by Albert H. Gerberich and Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh	4.00
6.	*Abstracts of Wills, Chatham County, Georgia, 1773–1817,* by Mabel Freeman LaFar and Caroline Price Wilson, Second Printing, 1963	6.00
10.	*Reconstructed 1790 Census of Delaware,* by Leon de Valinger, Jr.	4.75
11.	*A Yankee in King George's Archives,* by Kenneth M. Ellis	2.50
12.	*Dutch Systems in Family Naming (New York and New Jersey),* by Rosalie Fellows Bailey	4.00
15.	*Special Aids to Genealogical Research on Southern Families*	6.00
16.	*Special Aids to Genealogical Research in Northeastern and Central States*	4.75
17.	*Genealogy, Handmaid of History,* by Lester J. Cappon	2.00
18.	*A Belated Census of Earliest Settlers of Cape Girardeau County, Missouri,* by Rev. William J. Gammon	4.75
20.	*Americans of Jewish Descent,* by Malcolm H. Stern	4.00
21.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1785 to 1809,* by Mary G. Bryan	7.25
22.	*The First Census of Texas, 1829–1836,* by Marion Day Mullins	7.00
23.	*Baptismal Records of Jerusalem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Berks County, Penn.,* by John L. Kistler	3.50
24.	*Long Island Genealogical Source Material (A Bibliography),* by Herbert F. Seversmith and Kenn Stryker-Rodda	6.00
25.	*Heraldry for the American Genealogist,* by Jean Stephenson	2.50
26.	*1800 Census of Pendleton District, South Carolina,* by William C. Stewart	8.50
27.	*Surname Index to Sixty-Five Volumes of Colonial and Revolutionary Pedigrees,* by G. Rodney Crowther, III	11.00
28.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1810 to 1820,* by Mary G. Bryan, with Index to Nos. 21 and 28, by Wm. H. Dumont	4.75
29.	*Topical Index to National Genealogical Society Quarterly Volumes 1–50, 1912–1962,* compiled by Col. Carleton E. Fisher	15.50
30.	*Gone to Georgia,* by William C. Stewart	16.00
33.	*Tax Lists, Westmoreland County, Pa., 1786–1810,* by William H. Dumont	4.75
35.	*Genealogical Data from the New York Weekly Post-Boy, 1743–1773,* by Kenneth Scott	13.50
36.	*Colonial Georgia Genealogical Data, 1748–1783,* by William H. Dumont	4.75
37.	*Genealogical Data From The Pennsylvania Chronicle, 1767–1774,* by Kenneth Scott	13.50
38.	*Marriages and Burials from the Frederick, Md., Evangelical Lutheran Church, 1743–1811,* by Frederick S. Weiser	16.00
39.	*Feudal Genealogy,* by Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.	6.00
40.	*Index of Revolutionary War Pension Applications*	42.50
41.	*Marriage and Death Notices from the* National Intelligencer *(Washington, D.C.) 1800–1850,* by George A. Martin and Frank J. Metcalf. Microfilm	60.00
42.	*Creating a Worthwhile Family Genealogy,* by Meredith B. Colket, Jr.	3.50
43.	*America's Only Royal family—Genealogy of the Former Hawaiian Ruling House,* by Milton Rubincam	2.50

Prices include postage and handling charges. Members *only* may deduct 20% from total order for above publications. Do not send cash; make check or money order payable to National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Pl. NW, Washington, DC 20036.

National Genealogical Society Quarterly

1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

SECOND CLASS POSTAGE
PAID AT WASHINGTON, D.C.
AND ADDITIONAL MAILING OFFICES

ISSN 0027-934X

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY



June 1979

VOLUME 67 NUMBER 2

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

1921 SUNDERLAND PLACE, N.W.
WASHINGTON, DC 20036
Phone 202/785-2123

Purpose. The National Genealogical Society, established in 1903 and incorporated as a nonprofit organization under the laws of the District of Columbia in 1904, was created to collect and preserve genealogical, historical and heraldic data, to inculcate and promote interest in research, to foster careful documentation and promote scholarly writing, and to issue publications relating to the field of genealogy.

Magazine. The Society in 1912 founded its magazine, the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly,* which is issued in March, June, September, and December. The *Quarterly* is included on the list of American learned journals compiled by the American Council of Learned Societies, and is indexed in the *Genealogical Periodical Annual Index.* It presents previously unpublished source materials and publishes articles of genealogical interest and reviews of genealogical publications. These materials may be found in national, state, county or town archives, or among church, cemetery, Bible or other family records. While an effort is made to publish data from as wide a range of territory as possible, emphasis is placed upon the areas of earlier settlement. Material submitted for publication should be sent to the Editor and must be typewritten double-spaced.

Special Publications. From time to time the Society publishes works in our fields of interest. See inside of back cover for current list.

Membership. Individuals may apply for membership in any of the following categories: Benefactor, $5,000 or more; Patron, $1,000 or more; Life, $300 at one time; Sustaining, $100; Contributing, $50; or Annual, $20. Subsequently, annual dues are payable January 1 except for Life Members, Patrons, and Benefactors. A member receives four issues of the *Quarterly* and the *Newsletter* each year and may purchase Special Publications at a reduced price. Spouses of members of any class may have all the privileges of membership, except the periodicals, for annual dues of $5. Back issues of the *Quarterly* may be purchased at $2.75 per issue in volumes 1 through 60, $3.75 per issue in volumes 61 through 63, and $5.00 per issue in volumes 64 and later. Libraries and societies may receive the *Quarterly* at an annual subscription rate of $17; this rate is not available to individuals.

Meetings. The Society meets on the first and/or third Saturday of each month from October through May. Topics of genealogical interest are presented by guest speakers or are discussed at workshop meetings. Consult the current program for meeting times and topics.

Library. The Society maintains an expanding library of books, magazines, pamphlets and manuscripts. The library is open to members and the public at the times and days designated by the Librarian and printed in the current program. The accessions depend mainly on gifts of members and friends. Members may borrow books by mail for a small fee.

Genealogical Inquiries. The Society is not staffed to answer genealogical inquiries or to conduct genealogical research. Upon receipt of a stamped, self-addressed envelope, the Registrar will—for members only—consult the members' ancestor charts for the names of other members concerned with a specific family.

Change of Address. Notify the Society of old address, new address, and membership number at least six weeks prior to the date of the next issue of the *Quarterly.*

Tax Exemption. The U. S. Treasury Department has ruled that the Society is a tax-exempt educational and scientific organization within the meaning of Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Consequently, donations of funds and library books or other property made to the Society are deductible contributions for purposes of Federal income tax returns; and testamentary bequests to the Society are likewise deductible for purposes of Federal and District of Columbia estate tax returns. Form of Legacy: "I give and bequeath to the National Genealogical Society of Washington, DC, the sum of ..... dollars."

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 JUNE 1979 NUMBER 2

CONTENTS

Editorial 83

David Gay of Nova Scotia and Lincolnville, Maine 85
Robert Charles Anderson

Allan Family of Scotland and Fredericksburg, Virginia 98
Charles Austin Joy

James and Hulda Jackson of Goochland County, Virginia 104
Patricia Carter Ives

Richard Virgin of Massachusetts, 1696 107
Edward D. Virgin, Sr.

George and William Grissett of North Carolina 111
Neil D. Thompson

Runaways, Excerpts from the *Pennsylvania Gazette,* 1775–1783 121
Kenneth Scott

Family Data in Some Pennsylvania Land Patents, 1760–1763 130
Martin H. Brackbill

Some Emigrants to Oregon, June 1844 141

Northern California Bounty Land Grantees 143
Keith Lingenfelter

Book Reviews 148
Milton Rubincam

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY
The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (ISSN 0027-934X) [*NGSQ*], established in 1912, is published by the National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036, and is sent to all members of the Society. Second Class postage paid at Ephrata, Pa., and Washington, D.C. © Copyright 1979 by National Genealogical Society. All rights reserved.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Established 1903

WASHINGTON, D. C.

COUNCIL, 1978–1980

NETTI SCHREINER-YANTIS *President*		HERMAN NICKERSON *1st Vice President*
JAMES DENT WALKER *2nd Vice President*	REUBEN MARTT HARDING *Treasurer*	PHYLLIS WALKER JOHNSON *Secretary*
ANN WALCHERWELLHOUSE *Registrar*	JEAN DAVIDS STRAHAN *Librarian*	VAN ALBERT STILLEY *Executive Secretary*
GEORGE ELY RUSSELL *Editor*	RICHARD E. COE *Herald*	JOHN HOOPER TENNENT *Past President*
ELSIE WARD ERNST	JUNE HENDRICKSON FALER *Councillors, term ending 1980*	JAMES A. PFLUEGER
MARILYN AREND DUNCAN	LYNN COOLEY MCMILLION *Councillors, term ending 1982*	PAUL EDWARD SLUBY

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL
Editor

MALCOLM GARDNER *Editorial Assistant*	GRACE GOLIHEW CHAMBERLAIN *Editorial Assistant*	SALLY MICK HAIGH *Editorial Assistant*
MILTON RUBINCAM *Book Review Editor*	RAYMOND B. CLARK, JR. *Advertising Manager*	ALICE RIORDAN *Indexer*

Contributing Editors

PETER WILSON COLDHAM Purley, Surrey	MEREDITH B. COLKET, JR. Cleveland, Ohio	LEWIS D. COOK Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
KENNETH SCOTT Douglaston, N. Y.	WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR. Havertown, Pennsylvania	CLIFFORD NEAL SMITH McNeal, Arizona

Former Editors

MILTON RUBINCAM 1957–1962	JOHN INSLEY CODDINGTON 1962	NEWMAN A. HALL 1970

Communications concerning the Society and its activities should be addressed to its headquarters, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036.

Communications concerning heraldry should be addressed to the Herald, Richard E. Coe, P.O. Box 202, Glendale, CA 91209.

Requests for advertising rates should be made to the Advertising Manager at headquarters.

Manuscripts submitted for consideration for publication in the *Quarterly must* be prepared in conformance with detailed guidance provided in *A Manual of Style* (University of Chicago Press, 1969). Communications concerning manuscripts and published articles should be addressed to the Editor, George Ely Russell, 3 Lombardy Dr., Middletown, MD 21769.

The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* does not assume responsibility for errors of fact or opinion on the part of the contributors, but proved errors will be corrected. The responsibility of the Editor and Contributing Editors is limited to articles published under their own names.

NATIONAL
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 JUNE 1979 NUMBER 2

EDITORIAL

In this issue of the *Quarterly,* our 265th, we depart from our usual mix of articles. In previous numbers we have endeavored always to present articles on a variety of subjects, giving space to genealogies, source records, essays, and book reviews, hoping thereby to provide at least something for everyone. As you will have observed in the table of contents, this number is devoted largely to genealogies.

Compiled genealogies of the descendants of our remote ancestors are, after all, the objective of genealogy and the ultimate product of our science or craft. Even the most persistent ancestor hunter may eventually become bored or frustrated in trying to fill all the blanks in his ancestral chart. Often have we thought, after a futile search of the genealogical literature, "I wish someone had compiled a genealogy of this family." Fortunately for us, a few workers have taken up the challenge. Starting with a remote ancestor, they have sought the documentary records of his life, tried to determine his origin and parentage, identified his wife and children, and their children, and—extending their researches to an ever-broadening geographic area—reconstructed the family history.

Once satisfied that all available sources have been consulted and the best evidences obtained, and that any discrepancies and uncertainties have been resolved, the genealogist—in order to make his findings available to others—must become familiar with standard practices for presenting genealogies. He does not have to re-invent the wheel. Genealogies have been compiled for many, many years, and certain standard formats, abbreviations, numbering schemes, and other practices have evolved and been adopted by the scholarly journals and practitioners of genealogical writing. These standard practices are supplementary to general rules applicable to all writing for publication, rules which are provided in guides such as *A Manual of Style* (University of Chicago Press).

Included among these standard genealogical practices is the serial numbering system by which each descendant of the progenitor is assigned a unique number in order to facilitate subsequent reference and prevent confusion. Another device which is used to differentiate between family members is the superscript arabic numeral inserted after each man's given name, at its first appearance, to denote the generation to which he belongs.

Also standardized is the arrangement of information in the account of each family member. First to appear are the basic vital data for the man and his wife. These are followed by biographical information, presented in chronological sequence, and may include any of the compiler's editorial interpolations necessary to clarify the meaning of obscure words, point out doubtful readings or obvious errors in records or transcriptions, or justify his conclusions or opinions.

The final section of each family account is comprised of a listing of the children, arranged in birth order, and including all known vital data for each child. These data may be supplemented by biographical and other information if the particular child is not to be subsequently described in a separate and full account. The insertion of a plus symbol before a child's serial number and name alerts the reader to the fact that a fuller account appears below.

Many otherwise well-written and authoritative genealogies founder in the bibliographic sea because the compiler will not take the time or interest to become familiar with standard bibliographic practices and forms for citing the source of each fact presented in his genealogy. The bibliography and notes part of a genealogy is the essential component which distinguishes professional and scientific genealogy from folklore, fancy, and fiction. A proper and complete bibliography, numbered to refer to superscript serially-assigned numerals in the text, enables the critical reader to evaluate the soundness of the compiler's findings and conclusions. It directs a student to specific sources for more detailed information and, most importantly, provides sufficient publication or other data to enable him to obtain the cited document in a library, archives, or other depository.

Though each of the genealogies which comprise this number is prepared and presented in standard arrangement and format, there are differences among them. Each represents the finished product or a more or less exhaustive research process. Several of the studies involved overcoming some rather difficult problems or handicaps (*e.g.*, surname alteration, lack of published source records, previously published erroneous information). Some compilations achieved more success (*i.e.*, completeness) than others. Several of the compilers have never before prepared a genealogy for publication.

It is intended that this number of the *Quarterly* will serve as a model for the preparation of genealogies and that it will inspire some of our readers to complete their research projects and offer the finished work for our consideration for publication in the *Quarterly*.

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

DAVID GAY (1739–*ca.* 1815) OF ONSLOW, NOVA SCOTIA, AND LINCOLNVILLE, MAINE

By ROBERT CHARLES ANDERSON, C.G., F.A.S.G.*

Several thousand people can trace their ancestry to David Gay of Lincolnville, Maine, 1785–1810. No reference to David Gay of Lincolnville can be found in the various printed and manuscript Gay genealogies,[1] but family records in the possession of the author state that he was David[5] (David,[4] Timothy,[3] Samuel,[2] John[1] of Dedham, Massachusetts). A number of contradictory and confusing pieces of evidence, both in primary and secondary sources, stymied early attempts to verify this identification; but these difficulties were overcome when more evidence was gathered on David Gay in other stages of his life. In the course of proving the identification to be correct, there will be opportunity to see how errors in public records and printed pedigrees can be investigated and resolved. In addition, the delineation of the life history of David Gay becomes a case study of one member of a little-known group of the late eighteenth century—the Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia, who were to those provinces what the Loyalists were to the thirteen rebellious colonies.

David Gay, born at Stoughton, Massachusetts, 2 February 1738/9, son of David and Hannah (Talbot) Gay,[2] does in fact appear in two of the Gay genealogies, but only his birth is noted.[3] There is no indication that he was the David Gay of Lincolnville. The only further trace of David in Massachusetts records is on the muster rolls of the French and Indian War, preserved at the Massachusetts Archives. David Gay Junior, age 18, born and residing at Stoughton, served from 22 April to 14 November 1756 as a sentinel in the company of Captain Nathaniel Blake of Milton during that year's campaign to Fort William Henry.[4] David was back in Stoughton the following year, for on 1 August 1757 he appears with his father on the muster roll of the militia company of Captain Theophilus Curtis.[5] Lastly, David Gay Junior, age 20, of Stoughton, son of David Gay, appears on the 3 March 1761 muster roll of the company of Silvester Richmond, Esquire. David had served in this company from 20 June to 1 November probably of 1760, and undoubtedly on a mission to the Champlain Valley.[6] These military records are the last that is heard of David Gay in Massachusetts; for the next step we must skip ahead forty years.

The 1800 Federal census of Hancock County, Maine, is unusual because the enumerator included the place "from whence emigrated"; in some cases this appears to be birthplace rather than most recent previous residence. (Information of this sort was not required as part of the census until 1850.) Three members of the Gay family are found in Hancock County in 1800: in the Plantation of Ducktrap [now Lincolnville] was David Gay, aged more than 45, from Stoughton, with a family of three males and four females; in the Back Settlement called Chanaan [a part of Ducktrap] was Ephraim Gay, from

Nova Scotia, aged between 21 and 45, with a family of two males and three females; and in the Back Settlement in Northport, David Gay, from Cumberland, aged between 21 and 45, with a family of four males and three females.[7] These entries could well represent David[5] Gay, born in Stoughton, and his sons David and Ephraim.

This supposition is placed in question when we look at the entry for the family of David Gay in the records of Lincolnville, one of those towns in which the town clerk constructed a volume of vital records by entering whole family groups on one page; in this case the data were apparently gathered about 1802 or 1804. The David Gay entry[8] reads as follows:

David Gay son of David and Hannah Gay born at Stough[_____]
June 6th 1764 married Thankful daughter of Ephraim[_____]
Joanna Hayward born in Weston October 19th 1765
Edward Gay son of David and Thankful Gay
born August 4th 1785 Died October 2d 1793
Lucy Gay born November 6th 1789

If this is the elder David of the 1800 census, who should be David,[5] then the parents and birthplace are correct, but the birthdate is a generation off. If this is the younger David of the 1800 census, then the birthplace does not match, although we should remember that Cumberland may be last residence rather than birthplace.

The first step toward resolving this seeming contradiction was the observation that Ephraim Gay of the 1800 census was said to be from Nova Scotia and born between 1755 and 1775. Note also that the younger David Gay may have been born in Nova Scotia, for his place of origin is given as Cumberland, which at that time could have been in Nova Scotia, Rhode Island, or Maine. Censuses of most of the towns of Nova Scotia were taken in 1770, abstracts of which have been published; a search of these revealed a David Gay residing in the town of Onslow.[9] Further search in the Nova Scotia Archives turned up a typescript copy of the early vital records of Onslow, which contained birth records for seven children of David and Thankful Gay, the first in 1765 and the last in 1780 (see below for full details). The second and third of these children were an Ephraim born 12 March 1767, and a David born 9 January 1769.[10] These dates fall squarely in the middle of the range indicated for the Ephraim Gay and the younger David Gay of Hancock County, Maine, in 1800.

Additional evidence in these same records provides circumstantial support for the identification of this David Gay with David[5] of Stoughton, for another of the families in Onslow at the time of the 1770 census was that of Carpenter Bradford, who had married in Stoughton 18 June 1761 Mary Gay, sister of David[5] of the same town.[11] Carpenter Bradford appears in Maine in the mid-1780s, not far from Lincolnville, at about the same time as David Gay and his family; and, as will be seen, the names of Carpenter Bradford and David Gay were to be linked again at a later stage of their lives.

Onslow, along with many other towns in Nova Scotia, had been settled by

New Englanders in the early 1760s, after that area had been removed from French control during the French and Indian War. In the crucial years from 1765 to 1775 Nova Scotia as a whole did not undergo the same transformation in political sensibilities as did the British colonies further south; as a result in 1775 and later years those individuals who sided with the rebellious colonies were in a decided minority. Organized opposition to the British authorities in 1776 centered around John Allan and Jonathan Eddy; military operations led by these men were an unqualified failure, and the Allan-Eddy forces evacuated Nova Scotia very shortly thereafter.[12] David Gay is not included in any of the lists of the Allan-Eddy forces,[13] but in later years he was associated with many of them; and it was apparently on the basis of a claimed association with this group that David Gay would later lay claim to lands in the Refugee Tract in Ohio.

In the course of the Revolutionary War, an agent of the Crown was sent to the communities of Nova Scotia, requesting that the inhabitants swear an oath of allegiance to the King. In Onslow many more than half of the heads of families, including David Gay, refused to take this oath. Had the authorities in Halifax been able to exercise greater control over Onslow and the other Cobequid towns, such a refusal might have been treated as treasonous. But as Onslow was known in the Revolutionary years as a place where opponents of the Crown could find refuge, those who would not take the oath had little to fear. Even so, by 1780, or shortly thereafter, David Gay had chosen to leave Onslow, for in that year appears the last vital record for this family in Onslow—the birth of son Lewis on 23 December 1780.[14]

David Gay and his family disappear from the records for a period of five years, from 1780 to 1785. Lemuel Gay, undoubtedly a son of David, in the 1850 census gave his birthplace as Nova Scotia and his age as 70. This would make him born in 1780, but his brother Lewis was born on 23 December of that year in Onslow; and, while it is possible that Lemuel was born a year or two earlier, it is more likely that he was born a year or two later—in 1781 or 1782—and in some Nova Scotia town other than Onslow. Exactly when David, Thankful, and their eight children left Nova Scotia is unknown, but it was in about 1783. David and Thankful Gay appear next in Lincolnville, Maine, in 1785, as evidenced by the birth record of their son Edward.

At this time we can go back and attempt to clear up the apparent contradiction between the Lincolnville records and the data in the 1800 census, which are in accord with one another, and with the Stoughton birth record for David,[5] except for the birthdate. We now also know that David Gay of Onslow had wife Thankful, as did David of Lincolnville. We should note next that a birthdate is given in the Lincolnville records for the wife Thankful—19 October 1765.[15] Comparison of the Maine records with those found in Nova Scotia reveals an interesting coincidence of dates, thus providing the essential clue to complete the identification. The birthdate given for Thankful, daughter of Ephraim and Joanna Hayward, in Lincolnville records is the same as that given for Azubah, daughter of David and Thankful Gay, in Onslow.

We should now remember the nature of the Lincolnville records. As in many other Maine communities, they were not made contemporaneously with the events they record; rather, the town clerk in about 1802 made a crude census of the families then resident, probably questioning a member of the family about earlier births, marriages, and deaths. Frequently the data must have been obtained from individuals who were not alive when events long past had occurred, providing ample opportunity for errors in the data-gathering process. Thus, in this case the clerk must have been given some bad information, or more likely misinterpreted the information given him, so that he confused the birthdates of Thankful (Hayward) Gay and her eldest daughter Azubah. Thankful must, then, have been born a full generation earlier than the date given in the Lincolnville records, probably not far from 1740, and the same may be said of her husband David. Having relieved this difficulty of David's birthdate, we may say that *all* the records are in accord, and the identification of David Gay of Onslow, Nova Scotia, and Lincolnville, Maine, with the David[5] Gay of Stoughton, Massachusetts, son of David and Hannah (Talbot) Gay, is complete. Finally, it may be suggested that the date given for David Gay's birth in the Lincolnville records (6 June 1764), since it precedes the birth of his eldest child by about 15 months, may well be the marriage date for David and Thankful.[16]

And this leads directly to the next problem to be solved—the identity of Thankful, wife of David Gay. Our most important clue is again from the Lincolnville records, where she is said to be daughter of Ephraim [and] Joanna Hayward, and to be born in Weston;[17] her birthdate must be placed near 1740. One would at first think that this referred to the town of Weston in Massachusetts, but there is no record of a Thankful, daughter of Ephraim and Joanna Hayward, in that town.[18] An additional hint is found in the Onslow records, where the birth of David and Thankful's fifth child, Lydia, is said to have taken place on 30 July 1774 in Western, New England.[19] The meaning of this remained mysterious until it was learned that the original name of the town of Warren, Massachusetts, was Western. In the published vital records of that town is found the birth of Thankful, daughter of Ephraim and Joanna Hayward, on 14 November 1745; and there seems little reason to doubt that this is the Thankful who married David Gay.[20]

Western (Warren) had been formed on 16 January 1742 from parts of three towns, including Brookfield, and in the records of Brookfield are found the marriage on 28 June 1726 of Ephraim Hayward and Johannah Wheeler, and the births of their eldest five children.[21] Ephraim and Joanna were second cousins, and were both descended from the *Mayflower* passenger William White.[22] The family of an Ephraim Hayward appears in the 1770 census of Onslow, Nova Scotia, and an Ephraim Hayward refused to take the oath of allegiance to the King; this is undoubtedly the family which had formerly lived in Brookfield and Western.[23] Further support for the validity of this identification is provided by the fact that David and Thankful Gay named their first son Ephraim and their second daughter Joanna.

A survey of the Hancock County land transactions involving David Gay

and his children depicts the life of the family more fully. The land on which David Gay and many other refugees from Nova Scotia settled was part of the Waldo or Muscongus patent, which in the 1780s belonged to General Henry Knox, at that time in command of artillery in the Continental Army, and later Secretary of War in the first Washington administration. Knox at first tried to eject the squatters from his sparsely settled lands, but after some years he came to terms with these families, and there are several deeds recording the complicated transactions which finally transferred ownership of these lands to the inhabitants.[24]

Another important result of the survey of deeds is the discovery of another son of David and Thankful. There are a number of deeds in which one of the parties or witnesses is a Lemuel Gay. Although Lemuel is not actually named as a son of David in any of these instruments, it is clear that this was the relationship. On 7 January 1803, for instance, both Lemuel Gay and Lucy Gay were witnesses to a deed made by David Gay of Lincolnville and Thankful his wife.[25] Additional evidence of the relationship between David and Lemuel is found in the land records of Fairfield County, Ohio, where Lemuel disposes of David's land interests, a situation that will be described below. Furthermore, David Gay had a younger brother Lemuel born at Stoughton 4 February 1745.[26]

Now that we have established the identity of David Gay and his wife Thankful Hayward, and presented the outlines of their lives through the opening years of the nineteenth century, one further aspect of David Gay's career remains to be investigated—his inclusion in the group known as the "Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia." As an introduction to that feature of David's life, let us examine an extract from Virkus' *The Compendium of American Genealogy*:[27]

> Ephraim, or David Gay, left P.E.I. with his sons to help colonists in Am. Rev., for which his property was confiscated; George Washington deeded him 900 acres known as "Refugee Land" and "The Black Hawk Purchase" as recompense and for "meritorious service" in Am. Rev.;
>
> Lemuel, Am. Rev.; m. Hannah Pearcy;
>
> Lewis (1812–1902), in Black Hawk War in co. of Abraham Lincoln; m. 1852 Editha Jane Wade.

At first glance this may not seem to have much relation to the foregoing material; but as further clues are developed, the curious nature of this pedigree will become evident.

The Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia are a motley group of men and women who had, for a variety of reasons, found themselves on the side of the thirteen rebellious colonies, but residing in British colonies that remained loyal to the Crown. These individuals left the northern provinces at one time or another during the Revolutionary period, and of course suffered much loss in the process. They began immediately to petition the Continental Congress and the legislatures of individual colonies for relief. In most cases there was no prompt response, and it was not until 1798 that Congress passed a law

providing for grants of land to the Refugees. In 1800 the Secretaries of War and Treasury had compiled preliminary lists of those eligible, and in 1801 Congress passed another law giving the actual location of the Refugee lands—a strip of land four-and-a-half miles north-to-south and forty-eight miles east-to-west, running between the present sites of Columbus and Zanesville, Ohio. A lottery was held in late 1801 or early 1802 to determine the order in which the claimants would take up their land, and in the early months of 1802 the first patents were issued.[28]

Most of the claimants were unable or unwilling to attend the lottery in Washington, and therefore issued powers of attorney to other men who could. On 13 August 1801 David Gay of Ducktrap, Hancock County, and Carpenter Bradford of Meduncook, Lincoln County, joined together to appoint Silas Lee of Pownalborough to act as their agent in the drawing. As a result David Gay obtained three lots of land totaling just over 960 acres in the Refugee Tract.[29]

In these early days of the Republic, such land grants were given in lieu of cash payments; the Treasury was never overfunded, but land in the region between the Appalachians and the Mississippi was available in great abundance. The recipients of these land grants in most cases did not view them as an invitation to resettle themselves in the West; rather, most of them arranged the sale of their tracts in Ohio, thus obtaining the cash equivalent. To that end, David Gay appointed Thomas Palmer of Meduncook as attorney to sell his lands in Ohio, 29 July 1803.[30] Less than a year later, Thomas Palmer of Fairfield County, Ohio, sold these 960 acres to Lemuel Gay of Lincolnville, Hancock County, who was, as we have seen, a son of David Gay.[31] By the middle of 1805 Lemuel had disposed of all but 160 of the 960 acres, and on 15 September 1808 he appointed [his brother] Lewis Gay attorney to sell the remainder.[32] Lewis sold the last 160 acres on 24 June 1814.[33]

After a deed of 22 May 1804,[34] we have only one more record of David Gay. In the 1810 Federal census he appears in Lincolnville in a household including himself, his wife, and one female under ten, probably one of their many granddaughters.[35] David Gay does not appear in the 1820 census, and he and Thankful probably died during the preceding decade. There is no will recorded for David or his wife; he had probably disposed of all his real estate to his children and others by 1804, so there would be no need of such a document. For a man whose eventful life is so fully represented in public records, it is surprising not to find any record of death.

How does all this agree with the pedigree obtained from Virkus? The confusion is immediately apparent in the uncertainty surrounding the name of the earliest person in the pedigree—David or Ephraim. This confusion arises from the incorrect birthdate given for David in the Lincolnville records, which makes it appear that David is only a few years older than his son Ephraim. David and his sons (the oldest being thirteen) left Nova Scotia, not Prince Edward Island; this misconception has come about because two of David's sons did later migrate to that island. Whether David Gay did actually "help

colonists in the American Revolution" is unclear, and it is more likely that he abandoned his land than that it was confiscated; but he was granted 960 acres (not 900) in the Refugee Land. But the grant was not made by George Washington, who was dead at the time of the Act of Congress which allowed Thomas Jefferson to issue land patents; and the connection of David Gay with the Black Hawk Purchase should actually be to his grandson Lewis. Lemuel, son of David, was probably born in 1781 or 1782, so could not have served in the Revolution, although he did marry Hannah Pierce. As for Lemuel's son Lewis, the information is nearly all correct, except that he was not of the same company as Abraham Lincoln.

This comparison is quite revealing about the value of material from Virkus' compendium. The whole pedigree is riddled with errors, most of which can be placed in two categories—chronological errors (such as having Lemuel participate in the Revolution), and incorrect linkage of persons in the pedigree with important personages (Lewis Gay and Abraham Lincoln in same company). Despite these deficiencies the pedigree does have considerable value; clues are provided to areas of residence, to military service, and to marriages, all of which can be checked against other records. For instance, the mention of the Black Hawk War led to a search of the pension records of that war, thus uncovering the file of Lewis Gay (1812-1902), and much data on his branch of the family.

Finally, let us summarize the life and family of David Gay in standard genealogical form, giving also further information on his children and grandchildren.

1. DAVID[5] GAY (David,[4] Timothy,[3] Samuel,[2] John[1]) was born in Stoughton, Massachusetts, 2 Feb. 1738/9. He served in a variety of units in the French and Indian War in 1756, 1757, and 1760, after which he moved to the newly settled town of Onslow, Nova Scotia, probably with his elder sister Mary and her husband Carpenter Bradford. Not long after arriving in Onslow he married, perhaps on 6 June 1764, THANKFUL HAYWARD, daughter of Ephraim and Joanna (Wheeler) Hayward. She had been born in Western (now Warren), Massachusetts, 14 Nov. 1745. David and Thankful had seven children born in Onslow between 1765 and 1780. Having refused to take an oath of allegiance to the King, he and his family chose to remove from Onslow about 1780, leaving behind considerable property. Their exact whereabouts from 1780 to 1785 are not known, but it is likely that they lived somewhere in Nova Scotia for another year or two before removing across the Bay of Fundy to Lincolnville on the western shore of Penobscot Bay, with several other families from Onslow and other towns in Nova Scotia. David and Thankful Gay apparently lived out the remainder of their lives in Lincolnville, where they are last seen in the 1810 census. They undoubtedly died in Lincolnville sometime between 1810 and 1820. In 1801 David Gay was included among the "Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia," and was granted 960 acres in the Refugee Tract in Central Ohio; he sent his sons Lemuel and Lewis to convert this land into cash.[36]

Children of David and Thankful (Hayward) Gay:

2 i. Azubah Gay, b. Onslow 19 Oct. 1765; m. Lincolnville *ca.* 1788, Daniel Decrow [b. Marshfield, Mass. 17 Nov. 1758, son of Zephaniah and Jane (Thomas) Decrow].[37] Children (surname Decrow): *Daniel,* b. 18 Apr. 1789; *Azubah,* b. Jan 1791; *Anna,* b. 17 Nov. 1792; *Robert,* b. 30 July 1794; *Ibri,* b. 5 Nov. 1796; *Elijah,* b. 21 Feb. 1799; *Bateman,* b. 14 June 1801; *Thomas,* b. 1 Aug. 1804; *Howard,* b. 20 Oct. 1806; *Olivia,* b. 13 Sept. 1809.

+ 3 ii. Ephraim[6] Gay, b. Onslow 12 Mch. 1767.

+ 4 iii. David Gay, b. Onslow 9 Jan. 1769.

+ 5 iv. Joanna Gay, b. Onslow 14 Jan. 1771; m. Lincolnville *ca.* 1793, Isaac Perry Carter (b. Hollis, N.H., son of Edward and Esther Carter).[38] Children (surname Carter): *Howard,* b. 28 July 1794; *Joanna,* b. 13 Sept. 1795; *Isaac Gay,* b. 6 Sept. 1797; *Olive,* b. 18 Oct. 1799; *Martha,* b. 6 Nov. 1802; *Samuel Hillman,* b. 10 Mch. 1808; *Thankful,* b. 13 Apr. 1810; *Esther Ann,* b. 1 July 1814; *David Gay,* b. 20 Dec. 1817.

+ 6 v. Lydia Gay, b. Onslow 30 July 1774; m. Lincolnville *ca.* 1792, Isaac Decrow [b. Marshfield, Mass. 10 June 1770, son of Zephaniah and Jane (Thomas) Decrow].[39] Children (surname Decrow): *Lydia,* b. 13 Nov. 1793; *Isaac,* b. 22 Sept. 1795; *Robert,* b. 14 May 1798; *Sally,* b. 6 June 1802; *Washington,* b. 20 Sept. 1813; *Peleg,* b. 13 Aug 1816; *David.*

+ 7 vi. Olive Gay, b. Onslow 20 Jan. 1777; m. Lincolnville by 1801, Adam Rogers [b. Marshfield, Mass. 17 Apr. 1769, son of Adam and Lydia (Rogers) Rogers].[40] Children (surname Rogers): *Thankful,* b. 11 June 1802; *Celia,* b. 13 May 1804; *Jane,* b. 18 June 1807; *Olive Gay,* b. 23 Oct. 1809; *Lydia,* b. 13 Mch. 1814; *Olive,* b. 24 June 1817; [son], b. and d. 18 Feb. 1820; *Mary Bradford,* b. 13 Apr. 1822.

+ 8 vii. Lewis Gay, b. Onslow 23 Dec. 1780.

+ 9 viii. Lemuel Gay, b. Nova Scotia *ca* 1781.

10 ix. Edward Gay, b. Lincolnville 4 Aug. 1785; d. 2 Oct. 1793.

11 x. Lucy Gay, b. Lincolnville 6 Nov. 1789; said to have m. Samuel Rogers [b. Castine, Me. 30 June 1790, son of Samuel and Patience (Little) Rogers]; said to have moved to Ohio; no known issue.[41]

3. EPHRAIM[6] GAY was born at Onslow, Nova Scotia, 12 March 1767, eldest son of David and Thankful (Hayward) Gay. In about 1793 he married at Lincolnville, Maine, ELIZABETH "BETSEY" CARTER, born at Hollis, New Hampshire, 30 September 1773, daughter of Edward and Esther Carter (and sister of Isaac Carter who married Ephraim's sister Joanna).[42] The following excerpt from a letter written 2 November 1933 by a great-grandaughter of Ephraim to her nephew outlines the movements of Ephraim and his children:[43]

> Now I will turn to the Gays. They came from Maine in 1804. Aunt Betsey who you have heard of was, I think, the eldest and born in 1796—was 8 years old when they left the states. She lived until 1888. She was married to Henry Musick—no children. John Musick, our grandfather, married Thankful Gay, her sister and that is how the connection comes in. Grandfather Gay's name was Ephraim and his wife was Elizabeth Carter. The Gay family had 3 boys: Lewis, Ephraim and Edward. Edward died young. Ephraim went to New Brunswick and married and settled there. Lewis settled in P.E. Island. There were 6 girls in all: Aunt Betsey, Grandmother, Esther, Mary, Olive and Susannah who died young. Our Great Grandfather had a brother and his family who came too and several of them went to the U.S., settled there and families far and wide . . .

This letter agrees in all respects with other records of this family, and adds three or four daughters, along with much interesting detail.

Ephraim Gay and his wife Betsey sold their lands in Lincolnville to his brother-in-law Adam Rogers on 15 March 1804, and he last appears as a witness to a deed on 3 April 1804.[44] Neither Ephraim nor his wife left a will in Prince Edward Island, and no death record has been found for either of them.

Children of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Carter) Gay, first six born at Lincolnville, others at Prince Edward Island:

12 i. Ephraim[7] Gay, b. 6 Sept. 1794; moved with his family to P.E.I., where participated in deed 6 Aug. 1817;[45] later moved to New Brunswick where married.
13 ii. Betsy Gay, b. 8 Apr. 1796; m. at Vernon River, P.E.I., Henry Musick;[46] no issue.
14 iii. Edward Gay, b. 21 Mch. 1798; d. young.
15 iv. Lewis Gay, b. 17 Dec. 1799; listed in P.E.I. 1841 census as "farmer and publican," residing on Lot 49 with family of nine.[47]
16 v. Thankful Gay, b. 4 Jan. 1802; m. by 1822, John Musick (brother of Henry, above); six children.[48]
17 vi. Polly Gay, b. 30 Dec. 1803.
18 vii. Esther Gay.
19 viii. Mary Gay (possibly same as Polly).
20 ix. Olive Gay
21 x. Susannah Gay, d. young.

4. DAVID[6] GAY, was born at Onslow, Nova Scotia, 9 January 1769, son of David and Thankful (Hayward) Gay, and died at Prince Edward Island shortly before 7 June 1861. He married in about 1793, probably at Northport, Maine, POLLY KNIGHT, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Seeley) Knight.[49] In an interesting set of deeds in late 1803 and early 1804 "David Gay of Northport, yeoman," sold to "Cornelius Rhoads, formerly of Island St. John, now of Northport, yeoman," land in Northport, and at the same time bought from Rhoads land in Lot 49 on Prince Edward Island.[50] Because David lived in Northport rather than Lincolnville, there is no record there of the births of his older children. The Northport vital records are not extant. But a complete list of his children is contained in family records in the writer's possession.

Like his brother Ephraim, neither David nor his wife Polly left a will, but an extract of David's death notice from the *Charlottetown Islander* for 7 June 1861 provides additional information:[51]

> At his son's residence, Lot 49, Mr. David Gay, aged 92 years. He emigrated to this Island from the State of Maine, in the year 1801, and has left behind him numerous progeny to lament his decease—viz: 8 children, 66 grandchildren, 119 great-grandchildren, and 17 great-great-grandchildren.

Children of David and Polly (Knight) Gay, first five born at Northport, Maine, last four born at Prince Edward Island:[52]

22 i. Abigail Gay, b. 1794; m. Theophilus Wood.
23 ii. Thankful Gay, b. 1797; m. James Wood.
24 iii. Thomas Knight[7] Gay, b. 1798; m. Elizabeth Wood.

25 iv. David Gay, b. 7 Feb. 1800; m. Hannah Sentner.
26 v. Howard Gay, b. 7 July 180l; m. Eliza Jones.
27 vi. Polly Gay, b. 1806; m. William Jones.
28 vii. John Gay, b. 1807; m. Joyce Fletcher.
29 viii. George Gay, b. 1810; m. Catherine Moore.
30 ix. James Bulpit Gay, b. 1812; m. Jane Jones.

8. LEWIS[6] GAY was born at Onslow, Nova Scotia, 23 December 1780, son of David and Thankful (Hayward) Gay, and died in or near Zanesville, Ohio, 28 February 1845. He married, first, 24 September 1811, ELIZABETH TAPPING, who died 28 November 1818. Lewis married, second, 15 August 1820, MARY LANE, who died 29 March 1860.[53]

Lewis Gay moved to Ohio to complete the process of disposing of his father's Refugee land, a process begun by his brother Lemuel. At the 1830 Federal census he was residing in Muskingum Township, Muskingum County, Ohio.[54]

Children of Lewis and Elizabeth (Tapping) Gay:
31 i. Vixen Pyrhus[7] Gay, b. 31 July 1814.
32 ii. (daughter), b. 31 July 1814; d. young.
33 iii. Volney E. Gay, b. 9 Jan. 1817.

Child of Lewis and Mary (Lane) Gay:
34 iv. Garoa G. Gay, b. 18 Aug. 1821.

9. LEMUEL[6] GAY was born in about 1781 probably in Nova Scotia, but not in Onslow. On 11 May 1808 marriage intentions between Lemuel Gay and HANNAH PIERCE were published in Montville, Maine.[55] Their death records have not been found.

Lemuel was in Ohio in 1804-5 disposing of his father's Refugee lands, but in a Fairfield County deed of 15 September 1808 he gives his residence as Lincolnville, Hancock County, Massachusetts. By 1817 he had returned to Ohio where he purchased land in Clinton Township, Franklin County, now part of the city of Columbus. Some of the land may have been in the region just north of the present location of the State Capitol, where there is a Gay Street.[56] Lemuel appears in the 1830 Federal census in Clinton Township, with a family of seven. In the 1850 census of Ashland Township, Schuyler County, Illinois, he and wife Hannah are living next door to Edward W. L. Gay, undoubtedly their son, who in turn is living next door to Volney Gay, son of Lemuel's brother Lewis.[57]

Children of Lemuel and Hannah (Pierce) Gay (not complete):
35 i. Electa Gay, b. Montville, Me., 6 Dec. 1808. Probably the Electa Ann Gay who m. in Franklin Co., Ohio, 16 Oct. 1825, Absolom Bowen.[58]
36 ii. Azubah Gay (perhaps their child), b. probably in Me. *ca.* 1810; m. Franklin Co., Ohio, 6 Nov. 1828, Newton Case.[59]
37 iii. Lewis[7] Gay, b. Castine Me., 1812; d. 20 Mch. 1902; resided Schuyler Co., Ill. 1832-47; Burlington, Iowa, 1847-64; Alameda and San Benito cos., Calif., 1864-1902; served in Black Hawk Indian War in Capt. Rall's Co.[60]
38 iv. Edward W. L. Gay (probably their child), b. Ohio, *ca.* 1822; listed in Ashland Twp., Schuyler Co., Ill., in 1850 census (next to Lemuel Gay), with wife Mary J., 25, sons George, 4, and Lemuel, 3, and daughter Maria A., 4 months.[61]

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*P. O. Box 712, Belchertown, Mass. 01007.

1. There are three main Gay genealogies, all based on the work of Frederick Lewis Gay: (a) Frederick Lewis Gay, "John Gay, of Dedham, Massachusetts, and Some of his Descendants, " *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 33(1879):45–57; (b) Frederick Lewis Gay, with additions by D. Williams Patterson and Warren F. Gay, *John Gay of Dedham, Massachusetts, and Some of his Descendants* (Boston, 1913), typescript at New England Historic Genealogical Society library, Boston); (c) Clarence Winthrop Bowen, *The History of Woodstock, Connecticut: Genealogies of Woodstock Families* (Norwood, 1933), 5:296–575. The best of these compilations, and also the least accessible, is the second. Bowen's treatment is based for the most part on F. L. Gay's typescript, but with additions and alterations that are frequently incorrect.

2. Frederic Endicott, ed., *The Record of Births, Marriages and Deaths and Intentions of Marriage, in the Town of Stoughton from 1727 to 1800* (Canton, 1896), p. 14.

3. F. L. Gay typescript, pp. 22, 50; Bowen, p. 311. During the years David Gay and his family lived in Lincolnville, Hancock County, that area was part of Massachusetts; Maine did not become a state until 1820, when David Gay was almost certainly dead. Nevertheless, for the sake of clarity, all localities which are now in Maine will be said to be in Maine even before 1820.

4. Massachusetts Archives, 94:191–2, 281, 384, 465; 95:74.

5. *Ibid.*, 95:442.

6. *Ibid.*, 98:223.

7. Walter Goodwin Davis, "Part of Hancock County, Maine, in 1800," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 105(1951):204–13, 276–91.

8. Lincolnville, Maine, Vital Records, 1:1. These records were examined on microfilm at the Maine State Archives, Augusta, Maine. Not all pages were numbered.

9. 1934 Report of the Board of Trustees of the Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Appendix B, p. 46.

10. "The Book of Records for Births, Deaths and Marriages for the Town of Onslow in the Province of Nova Scotia began in the year of our Lord 1761," typescript at Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax, Nova Scotia (hereafter PANS); original in PANS vol. 361½.

11. *Ibid.*

12. For background information on this period of Nova Scotia's history, see George A. Rawlyk, *Nova Scotia's Massachusetts: A Study of Massachusetts-Nova Scotia Relations, 1630 to 1784* (Montreal and London, 1973), chapters 12 and 13, and John Bartlett Brebner, *The Neutral Yankees of Nova Scotia: A Marginal Colony during the Revolutionary Years* (New York, 1970). My thanks to Mrs. Lois Kernaghan, Boutilier's Point, Nova Scotia, for her assistance on this section.

13. "Rebels in Nova Scotia During the Revolutionary War," *The Maine Historical Magazine* 9(1894):61–70, and esp. pp. 64–5; another list is in the Eddy Papers, PANS.

14. Brebner, *op. cit.*, chapter 10 "Profits and Pains of Neutrality," pp. 291-353.

15. Lincolnville Vital Records, 1:1.

16. *Ibid.*

17. *Ibid.*

18. *Town of Weston. Births, Deaths and Marriages 1707–1850* (Boston, 1901).

19. Onslow Vital Records.

20. *Vital Records of Warren (formerly Western), Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849* (Worcester, 1910).

21. *Vital Records of Brookfield, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849* (Worcester, 1909).

22. Lucy Mary Kellogg, ed., *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations* (Plymouth, 1975), 1:122, 139–40.

23. Onslow census (see note 9 above); Onslow Township, Vertical MSS File, PANS.

24. North Callahan, *Henry Knox: General Washington's General* (New York, 1958), pp. 349 ff.; "Early Settlers in Northport and Lincolnville," *Bangor Historical Magazine* 5(1889–90):166; "Settlers on the Waldo Patent in Frankfort, Isleborough and Lincolnville and Northport, in 1793," *Bangor Historical Magazine* 6(1890–1):243–4; Hancock County Deeds, 9:337; 339; 11:304, 373; 12:85.

25. Hancock County Deeds, 9:253; 14:61, 110; 15:370; 16:403; 20:155.

26. Stoughton Vital Records, p. 79.

27. Frederick Adams Virkus, ed., *The Compendium of American Genealogy* (Chicago, 1937), 6:469.

28. There is no comprehensive account of the Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia, but the story can be pieced together from the following items, and the sources cited by them. Edward Livingston Taylor, "Refugees to and from Canada and the Refugee Tract," *Ohio Archaeological and Historical Society Publications* 12(1903):219–41; C. M. Layton, "Canadian Refugee Lands in Ohio," *Canadian Historical Review* 24(1943):377–80; Clifford Neal Smith, "Revolutionary War Refugees from Canada and Nova Scotia," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 59(1971):266–73; Clifford Neal Smith, *Federal Land Series* (Chicago, 1972), 1:162–4; Mrs. Elyzabeth S. McCorkle, "Canadian and Nova Scotia Refugees to New York," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 53(1965):116–8; Alice Arneson, "New York's Canadian and Nova Scotia Refugees in the Revolution," *Tree Talks* 4(1964):115–8, 131, 171–4, 186; Allan S. Everest, *Moses Hazen and the Canadian Refugees in the American Revolution* (Syracuse, 1976).

29. The information on the power of attorney is found in a bundle of such documents relating only to the Refugees, which has been preserved on microfilm at the National Archives. This material is described in footnote 10 of Clifford N. Smith, *NGSQ* 59:266–73, and was found by the present author in the hands of one of the research consultants at the National Archives. This microfilm reel evidently had not been fully accessioned, for it was said to be in Record Group 49, with no further classification. In this same article, Clifford N. Smith notes that many of the surnames found on the list of Refugees could also be found among lists of Loyalists. In the case of the Gay family, the Loyalists are Jotham[4] Gay (Ebenezer,[3] Nathaniel,[2] John[1]) and his nephew Samuel[5] (Martin[4]). Jotham had participated in the capture of Fort Beausejour many years before the settlement of Onslow. Thus, the only connection between the Refugee Gays and the Loyalist Gays was a distant biological one; and this is probably true for most other families which appear on both lists. See also Clifford N. Smith, *Federal Land Series*, for details of the Refugee lands granted to David Gay.

30. Fairfield County, Ohio, Deeds, B:148.

31. *Ibid.*, C:151.

32. *Ibid.*, C:226, 227, 228, 241, 242; D:85, 87; E:252; G:313. Hancock County Deeds, 16:403.

33. Licking County, Ohio, Deeds, E:336.

34. Hancock County Deeds, 15:370.

35. 1810 Federal Census, Lincolnville, Hancock County, Maine.

36. References for all these events in the lives of David and Thankful Gay have been presented in the preceding pages. The birth records for nine of their ten children are found in the vital records of Onslow, Nova Scotia, and Lincolnville, Maine, previously described.

37. Lincolnville Vital Records; Bernice O. Newborg, *Descendants of Valentine Decrow of Marshfield, Mass.* (Arlington, Mass., 1946), pp. 185–96, typescript at New England Historic Genealogical Society library, Boston.

38. Lincolnville Vital Records; Howard Carter, *History of Isaac P. Carter Family and their Descendants* (Washington, Iowa, 1905), esp. pp. 3–5.

39. Lincolnville Vital Records; Newborg, *op. cit.*, pp. 203–4.

40. Lincolnville Vital Records; Josiah H. Drummond, *John Rogers of Marshfield and Some of his Descendants* (Portland, Maine, 1898), pp. 75–7; Robert M. Sherman and Ruth Wilder Sherman, comp., *Vital Records of Marshfield, Massachusetts to the year 1850* (Warwick, R.I., 1970), p. 139.

41. Drummond, *op. cit.*, p. 108.

42. Lincolnville Vital Records.

43. Letter from Annie Fairclough to George Pleadwell, dated 2 Nov. 1933; supplied by Priscilla Bohanan of Contoocook, N.H.

44. Hancock County Deeds, 14:107, 473.

45. Prince Edward Island Deeds, 24:809.

46. Record at Heritage Foundation, Charlottetown, P.E.I.

47. 1841 Prince Edward Island Census, Lot #49 (Pownal), microfilm at the Public Archives of Prince Edward Island, Charlottetown, P.E.I.

48. Information supplied by Joanne Hunt, Lynn, Mass.

49. Charles S. Tibbetts, *The Knight Family* (n.p., 1941), part 5 (Descendants of George Knight of Scarborough), p. 10, typescript at New England Historic Genealogical Society library, Boston.

50. Hancock County Deeds, 13:315; Prince Edward Island Deeds, 32:136.

51. Extract from *Charlottetown Islander* for 7 June 1861, on file at the Heritage Foundation, Charlottetown, P.E.I.

52. Information on the births and marriages of these children taken principally from family records in the author's possession.

53. In 1900 Albert P.[8] Gay (Vixen P.,[7] Lewis,[6] David[5]) compiled a genealogy of all the descendants of Lewis.[6] This compilation is very confused concerning Lewis' antecedents, but seems to be quite accurate thereafter. It has been microfilmed by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, and is U. S. reel #959,630, item 8.

54. 1830 Federal Census, Muskingum County, Ohio.

55. Information supplied by Priscilla Jones, Belfast, Maine.

56. Franklin County, Ohio, Deeds, 4:140, 142; 47:377.

57. 1830 Federal Census, Franklin County, Ohio; 1850 Federal Census, Schuyler County, Illinois.

58. Franklin County, Ohio, Marriage Records, Franklin County Courthouse, Columbus, Ohio, 2:177.

59. *Ibid.*, p. 213.

60. National Archives, Black Hawk War Pension Records, #3178 (Lewis Gay), and #8216 (widow, Editha Jane Wade Gay).

61. 1850 Federal Census, Schuyler County, Illinois.

After this study was completed, I learned of the existence of a diary with family record of David[7] Gay (no. 25 above). Although the original has not been seen, it appears to provide much additional data and confirms the conclusions I arrived at independently.

WALKER FAMILY GRAVESTONE INSCRIPTIONS

The Nathan Davis Walker family graveyard is located on the Max Mustard farm in Washington Township, Clay County, Indiana, in N.E. Corner of S.E. Sec. 6-11-5. All of the stones are broken, but by piecing them back together we were able to read the following inscriptions in July 1975.

Daniel Walker, d. 1 Apr. 1829, aged 76 yrs.
Mary Walker, wife of D. Walker, d. 1842, aged 78 yrs.
Nathan D. Walker, b. 22 Dec. 1801; d. 26 June 1862, aged 61y-6m-4d.
Sarah A. Walker, d. 24 Aug. 1865.
Susannah, wife of Nathan D. Walker, d. 20 Oct. 1837, aged 38y-8m.
Huldah, dau. of N. D. & S. Walker, d. 18 June 1834.
Susannah, dau. of D. T. and M. A. Walker, d. 16 Oct. 1851.
John D. Walker, d. 9 Oct. 1864 of ill effects of a wound received in action.
David T. Walker, d. 3 June 1858, aged 33y-8m.
Daniel L. Walker, son of N. D. & S. Walker, d. 26 Jan. 1852, aged 25y-4m-2d.
S. W. Walker, Co. A., 4 Ind. Inf.
Thomas Walker, b. 1 June 1815; d. 29 Aug. 1887, aged 72y-2m-25d.
Sara M., dau. of N. D. & S. A. Walker, d. 20 Apr. 1855.
John D. (Early) Walker, d. 26 Apr. 1862, aged 26y-6m-1d
Rosa A., dau. of W. H. & N. E. Walker, d. 3 Aug. 1861, aged 13 days.
Samuel L., son of W. H. & N. E. Walker, d. 2 Aug. 1860, aged 12 days.
Melissa, dau. of S. A. & M. Filinger, d. 22 Sept. 1873, aged 12y-1m-11d.
Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. & C. Blunk, d. 21 June 1855, aged 5y-4m-26d.

—ROBERT L. RICE AND MILDRED S. RICE

ALLAN FAMILY OF HAMILTON, SCOTLAND, AND FREDERICKSBURG, VIRGINIA

By CHARLES AUSTIN JOY*

Hamilton, Lanarkshire, Scotland, is situated at the confluence of the rivers Clyde and Avon eleven and one-half miles southeast of Glasgow, and is the seat of the Duke of Hamilton, the ranking peer of the realm in Scotland.[1] JAMES[1] ALLAN, born at Hamilton, married there 24 September 1704 MARGARET BLACK.[2] He was a merchant, evidently involved in the Virginia trade, and was town treasurer[3] and baillie [alderman] of the town, for the second of which offices he qualified before the justices of the peace for Lanarkshire 5 March 1717.[4] He was living 5 October 1722 when his last child was born, but was dead by 1 March 1750 when Margaret was referred to as his widow.[5]

James Allan owned property in and around Hamilton, including: a tenement [rental property] *Green Yards* with an adjacent lot on the east side of Castle Wynd street, one-acre *Smithland Butts* in the Haugh (low-lying river meadows outside the town proper), and five-acre *Wyndford* or *Windford* also in the Haugh of Hamilton.[6]

Children of James and Margaret (Black) Allan, all baptized at Hamilton Kirk:[2]

1	i.	James[2] Allan, b. 10 and bp. 16 Sept. 1705; evidently d. 1712–16.
2	ii.	Margaret Allan, bp. 27 Apr. 1707.
3	iii.	John Allan, bp. 9 May 1708; evidently d. by 1712.
+ 4	iv.	Christian Allan, b. 9 and bp. 24 Jan. 1710.
+ 5	v.	John Allan, b. 30 Jan. and bp. 3 Feb. 1712.
6	vi.	Alexander Allan, b. Wednesday [29 July] and bp. Sabbath 2 Aug. 1714.
+ 7	vii.	James Allan, b. 18 Apr. and bp. 15 July 1716.
8.	viii.	Jean Allan, b. 24 and bp. 28 Feb. 1720.
9	ix.	Robert Allan, b. 5 and bp. 7 Oct. 1722.

4. CHRISTIAN[2] ALLAN, daughter of James and Margaret (Black) Allan, was born in Hamilton 9 January 1710[2] and died unmarried in Hamilton before 31 December 1785, when her will was admitted to probate in the Commissariot Court for Hamilton and Campsie.[6] From her father she inherited the *Green Yards* portion of his estate. (The remainder of the estate passed to her brother John who devised it to brother James). On 4 July 1764 the Court of the Lords of Council and Session issued a Decreet of Adjudication against James[2] Allan for his debt of £144 owed and unpaid by him to his sister Christian, and the remaining Allan property in the Haugh of Hamilton passed thereby to her.[6]

By the terms of her will Christian Allan gave most of her property to several named trustees, including James Miller, Minister of Hamilton, and Andrew and Peter Blackburne, Archibald Smellie, George McCaul, and William Ingram, all merchants in Glasgow. These trustees evidently conveyed

Smithland Butts and *Windford* to James[2] Allan. Further bequests included those to: brother James Allan, cabinet maker in Fredericksburg, Rappahannock River, Virginia; £100 each to Margaret and Christian Allan, daughters of James; £50 to the Minister and Kirk Session of the Parish of Hamilton "for behoof of the poor of the said Parish, the interest first being paid to Margaret Fulton, daughter of the deceased James Fulton, Surgeon in Hamilton, during her lifetime," and after her death to be "yearly paid . . . to five Poor women of good report by equal portions"; £10 to Christian Lang, spouse of William Smellie, weaver in the Parish of Blantyre. The will was executed and signed at Glasgow 10 July 1773.[6]

5. JOHN[2] ALLAN, son of James and Margaret (Black) Allan, was born in Hamilton 30 January 1712,[2] and died unmarried in Fredericksburg, Virginia, between 14 March 1749 and 1 March 1750. He migrated to Virginia as a merchant, perhaps in conjunction with his father's business interests, in which he had been involved in Scotland. Glasgow was one of the centers of the British and Virginia tobacco trade, opened to trade with the English colonies by the Treaty of Union with Scotland in 1707. His first appearance in Virginia is on 3 April 1739 when he bought lots 30 and 32 in Fredericksburg from Henry Willis for £105.[7]

John Allan amassed much real estate in Virginia, buying and selling numerous properties. In his possession at the time of his death were: lot 64 in Fredericksburg, which he purchased from Larkin Chew 5 May 1741,[8] and on which he soon built his dwelling house (the second oldest house today standing in Fredericksburg[9]); lots 7, 30, and 64 in Fredericksburg;[10] five and one-half acres in Spotsylvania County, bought of Henry Willis;[11] 1000 acres bought of John Robinson, Jr., in 1748;[12] 570-acre *Mott's* bought of the heirs of Charles Taliaferro, Sr., in 1749;[13] and 400-acre *Silverton Hill* bought of Jonathan Gibson in 1741.[14]

John Allan's will was written 14 March 1749. By its terms, his "natural daughter Martha, living at the house of Henry Willis," was to receive £1000 "to be paid when she arrives at the age of 21 years or marries with the consent of Col. William Waller, Junr., Mr. Archibald McPherson and William Hunter whom I appoint her guardians." To his mother and to his sister Christian he bequeathed £400 each, to be remitted to his friend Archibald Ingram, Glasgow merchant. Other specific bequests were: £100 to friend William Hunter; lot 64 in Fredericksburg, household furniture, and "merchants goods" to brother James Allan; ten-volume Rollins' *Ancient History* to Dr. Adam Stephen; and £20 to aunt Sarah Black in Hamilton. He directed that the remainder of his estate be divided equally among the children of aunt Jane Black in Hamilton, children of John Wallston in Kirkbride, and Robert Struthers in Glasgow, all evidently cousins or nephews and neices. He expressed his desire to be buried at Fall Hill in Fredericksburg.[15]

On 1 March 1750 Margaret Black alias Allan, widow of the deceased James Allan, merchant in and late Baillie of Hamilton, and Christian Allan and Sarah Black, gave a power of attorney to Samuel and Archibald Ritchie and John Miller, merchants in Essex County on the Rappahannock River, for the

procurement of their inheritance under the terms of John Allan's will.[16] The will was probated in Spotsylvania County 3 April 1750.[15]

Illegitimate child of John Allan:

10 i. Martha, minor living at house of Henry Willis 1749.[15]

7. JAMES[2] ALLAN, son of James and Margaret (Black) Allan, was born in Hamilton 18 April 1716,[2] and died at Fredericksburg, Virginia, 30 April 1799.[17] Before 1763 he married ALICE SMITH of Fredericksburg.[18]

James went from Scotland to Fredericksburg, Virginia, in 1739,[19] perhaps in company with his brother John (who was first recorded there in that year). At his brother's death in 1749–1750 James inherited lot 64 and the house upon it.[15] Described as a joiner, on 2 June 1761 he purchased the adjoining lot 124 from Fielding and Betty Lewis of *Kenmore*.[20] In 1752 he advertised three times in the *Virginia Gazette* (Williamsburg), offering 13 pistoles reward for the return of a runaway servant, Thomas Gray, cabinet maker and joiner.[21]

In her will dated 12 December 1771 Mrs. Elizabeth Smith bequeathed her clothes to daughter Alice, wife of Mr. James Allan of Fredericksburg, joiner, to whom she bequeathed her household furniture. Margaret Allan was also named in the will.[18] On 7 February 1785 James Allan of Fredericksburg appointed [son-in-law] William Cleland, Doctor of Physick of Auchinlee near Hamilton, to dispose of *Smithland Butts*.[22] On 4 July 1785 he appointed Andrew and Peter Blackburne, merchants in Glasgow, to convey to the purchaser land in the Haugh of Hamilton.[23] Thus passed from the Allan family the last of the Scottish property.

James Allan's will was written 25 June 1798. To his son James he devised lots 64 and 124 "whereon I live," the furniture in the dwelling house, and a "cabinett maker slave by name of Glasgow with his working Tools." A negro man slave Liverpool was bequeathed to daughter Christian Fuller. A mulatto lad William was bequeathed to daughter Sarah White. Twenty shillings were bequeathed to daughter Elizabeth Pollock. Son James received the remaining estate and the debts due the estate, and qualified as executor. Witnesses were Charles Yates, Charles Mortimer, and William Lovell.[24]

Children of James and Alice (Smith) Allan,[24] all born at Fredericksburg:

\+ 11 i. James[3] Allan.

12 ii. Christian Allan, b. 1762–3;[25] d. Augusta Co., Va., after 23 July 1850;[25] m. Louisa Co., Va., 11 Nov. 1789, Bartholomew Fuller.[26] He was b. in Ireland before 1765[27] and his will was probated in Augusta Co. in Feb. 1831.[28] He came to Fredericksburg in 1781 as a mathematics teacher at the request of George Washington and through the agency of Col. Fitzgerald, an Irishman on Washington's staff. On 15 Oct. 1810 the Fullers moved to Staunton, Augusta Co., where he took charge of the mathematics department of Staunton Academy.[27] They owned lots 57 and 58 in Fredericksburg.[29] Christian Allan was bequeathed £100 by the will of her aunt, whose namesake she was.[6]

13 iii. Sarah Allan, m. Fredericksburg, 16 June 1791, Henry White[58] of Fredericksburg, silversmith; she d. before 10 Sept. 1803, on which date he remarried. He was b. probably in Fredericksburg, son of William White, and d. there 28 Apr. 1827.[30] He

gave bond 22 Mch. 1793 for appointment of brother-in-law James Allan as Sergeant of Fredericksburg.[31]

14 iv. Elizabeth Allan, m. probably before 11 Nov. 1789, William Pollock, Jr., on which date he, with James Allan, posted bond for marriage of Christian Allan and Bartholomew Fuller.[26] Pollock's will dated 24 Mch. 1815 and probated in Orange Co. 26 June 1815, names wife Elizabeth,[32] who with their children sold land there 20 and 22 Oct. 1817.[33]

15 vi. Margaret Allan, named in will of grandmother Elizabeth Smith 12 Dec. 1771[18] and in will of aunt Christian Allan 10 July 1773 (to receive £100);[6] m. Dr. William Cleland, physician in Hamilton; d. Hamilton 5 June 1786.[57]

11. JAMES[3] ALLAN, son of James and Alice (Smith) Allan, was born in Fredericksburg, date unknown, and died there before 1802, in which year "James Allan's estate" and "Mrs. Allan" first appear on the tax list.[34] He was twice married. In Orange County on 23 September 1787 he married MARTHA "PATSY" ELLEN WOOLFOLK, the officiating clergyman being the Rev. William Douglas.[35] She was dead before 2 May 1800 when in Fredericksburg he married SUSANNAH [CALLENDER] HURST, relict of the late Mr. Kemp Hurst,[36] a Fredericksburg merchant who died at Norfolk 15 October 1797 leaving widow and one child.[60] Miss Suky Callender, daughter of Capt. John Callender, married in Fredericksburg, Kemp Hurst.[61] Susannah Allan, relict of the late Mr. James Allan of this town, died at Fredericksburg 18 April 1809.[62]

From 1793 until 1799 James Allan, Jr., was bonded as Sergeant of the Town and Corporation of Fredericksburg, his bond being posted by his father James Allan, Sr., and his brother-in-law Henry White. The requirement of this office was that he should "well and truly collect all fines forfeitures and amercements becoming due to the Commonwealth within the Town of Fredericksburg, also all officers fees."[37] In 1794 he was appointed Superintendent of Quarantine for the Port of Fredericksburg, an office he held until as late as 1800.[38] In 1799 he was Commissioner of the Revenue for Fredericksburg.[34]

James Allan, Jr., and Charles Yates are first taxed for lot 24 in Fredericksburg in 1795, at which time his father James, Sr., is taxed for lots 64 and 124, and his brother-in-law Bartholomew Fuller for lot 24. In 1799 James is taxed for lots 64 and 124, the house and lots which he inherited upon the death of his father 30 April 1799. In 1803 Mrs. Sukey or Susannah Allan is named on the personal property tax lists.[34] From 1804 through 1810 the Allan property is listed as rented to various individuals until in 1812 it is listed as belonging to John Metcalfe.[39]

The will of Nancy Woolfolk of Orange County, "now living in Fredericksburg," single woman, was written 10 May 1796, and named her nephew John Allan and "the children of my beloved sister Patsy Allan i.e. Margaret, James, Patsy and George."[40] On 25 June 1796 James Allan, Jr.'s brother-in-law Bartholomew Fuller filed bond for Allan to act as executor of the will.[41]

Children of James and Martha Ellen (Woolfolk) Allan, all born in Fredericksburg:

16 i. John[4] Allan, b. *ca.* 1788; d. Orange Co., 29 July 1809 "of a consumption," aged

about 21 yrs.[59]; m. Orange Co., 2 Dec. 1808, Sarah Head.[35] His estate appraised in Orange Co. 26 Nov. 1810.[42] Of Orange Co., he and wife Sarah deeded to Richard Rawlins for £100 all his right in lots 64 and 124 "which his deceased father James Allan died seized of and they being the same lots which James Allan the elder willed to the aforesaid James Allan father of the said John Allan."[43]

17 ii. Martha "Patsy" Allan, m. Fredericksburg, 23 Sept. 1812, by the Rev. Mr. Strebeck, John W. Maury of Albemarle Co.,[63] at which time she was ward of Garrit Minor of Fredericksburg, surety for the marriage bond.[44] On 27 Nov. 1813 John Maury and wife Patsy of Culpeper Co. sold for $250 her share in lots 64 and 124.[45] Her death occurred before 30 July 1818 when she was called "Patsy Maury now dead," survived by one minor child, James M. Maury.[46]

18 iii. Margaret Allan, m. Louisa Co., 13 Mch. 1809, John Timberlake.[26] On 23 Sept. 1815 John and Margaret Timberlake of Albemarle Co. sold for $500 their right in lots 64 and 124.[47] John Timberlake, evidently a merchant, was dead by 10 Jan. 1820 when his estate was inventoried in Albemarle Co.[48] His relict Margaret signed a deed 7 Feb. 1820.[49]

19 iv. James Allan, on 3 Feb. 1814, of Richmond, sold to Garrit Minor of Fredericksburg for $250 his share in lots 64 and 124.[50] He was of Lexington, Ky., when he signed a deed 11 Oct. 1820.[51] Not further traced.

20 v. George Allan, b. *ca.* 1795;[52] d. Caroline Co. 27 June 1862;[53] m. Caroline Co., 25 Sept. 1817, Maria E. Boulware[53] [b. Caroline Co. 12 Mch. 1798, dau. of Wm. and Mary (Gatewood) Boulware; d. at residence near Merrill's Store, Caroline Co., 10 Apr. 1881[54]]; private, Capt. Lawrence Dade's Co., Va. militia, War of 1812;[53] will probated Caroline Co. 12 Jan. 1863.[55]

Probable child of James and Susanna (Callender) Allan:

21 vi. Susan Allan, d. under age, intestate, without issue before 30 July 1818; called youngest daughter of James Allan 7 Feb. 1820;[56] not named in Nancy Woolfolk's 1796 will as child of her sister Patsy (Woolfolk) Allan.[40]

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*The Reverend Mr. Joy resides at Saint Martin's Rectory, Beaverdam, VA 23015. All locations mentioned in this article are in Virginia unless otherwise specified.

1. *Gazeteer of the British Isles* (Edinburgh: John Bartholomew and Son Ltd., 1966).
2. Register of Hamilton Parish, Lanarkshire (available on microfilm, Genealogical Society, Salt Lake City).
3. Hamilton Parish Register, 24 Jan. 1710.
4. Charles A. Malcolm, *Minutes of the Justices of the Peace for Lanarkshire 1707–1723* (Edinburgh: T. & A. Constable, Ltd., 1931), p. 179.
5. Spotsylvania County Deeds, D:542.
6. Will of Christian Allan, Scottish Record Office, Edinburgh; also in Francis J. Grant, *The Commissariot Record of Hamilton and Campsie, Register of Testaments 1564–1800* (Edinburgh: British Record Society, 1898).
7. Spotsylvania County Deeds, C:292.
8. *Ibid.*, C:458.
9. *Historic Garden Week in Virginia April 19–27, 1975* (Richmond: Garden Club of Virginia, 1975), p. 41.
10. Spotsylvania County Deeds, E:214, D:481,554.
11. *Ibid.*, D:550.
12. *Ibid.*, E:20.
13. *Ibid.*, E:167.
14. *Ibid.*, D:552.
15. Spotsylvania County Wills, WB:19.
16. Spotsylvania County Deeds, D:452.
17. Death notice, *Fredericksburg Gazette*, in *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 13:429.
18. Spotsylvania County Wills, D:515.
19. Newspaper death notice, *supra* note 17.

20. Spotsylvania County Deeds, E:860.
21. *Virginia Gazette,* 10 Apr., 14 Aug., 20 Oct. 1752.
22. Fredericksburg Deeds, A:85.
23. *Ibid.,* A:98.
24. Fredericksburg Wills A3:124.
25. Federal Census of 1850, Augusta County, Dist. 2, 23 July 1850, p. 292.
26. Kathleen B. Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County, Va., 1766–1815* (1959), pp. 37, 103.
27. Biographical information, "The Oldest Resident: Seventy Seven Years of Life in Staunton," *Staunton Vindicator,* 4 Feb. 1887; reprinted in *Augusta Historical Bulletin* 7:29.
28. Augusta County Wills, 17:448.
29. Fredericksburg Deeds, D:331, E:29, F:42,133.
30. George B. Cutter, *The Silversmiths of Virginia* (Richmond: Dietz Press, 1952), pp. 43–4.
31. Fredericksburg Records of Bonds, A(1782–1832):85.
32. Orange County Wills, 5:70.
33. Orange County Deeds, 27:214, 28:98.
34. Fredericksburg Land and Personal Property Tax Books, Virginia State Archives, Richmond.
35. Catherine L. Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747–1810,* p. 2.
36. "Marriage Notices in the *Virginia Herald* and *Fredericksburg Advertiser. . . ,*" in *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* 30:69.
37. Fredericksburg Record of Bonds, A:85, 93, 109, 113, 114, 117.
38. Sherwin MacRae and Raleigh Colston, *Calendar of Virginia State Papers* (Richmond: Public Printing, 1888), 8:348,449, 9:137,174, 11:129.
39. Metcalfe ultimately purchased the shares of the heirs at law of James Allan. Fredericksburg Deeds, E:158,189, F:523,528, G:101,267.
40. Fredericksburg Wills, A:213.
41. Fredericksburg Record of Bonds, A:110.
42. Orange County Wills, 4:382.
43. Fredericksburg Deeds, D:303.
44. Catherine L. Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers Returns of Fredericksburg, Virginia, 1782–1815,* p. 35.
45. Fredericksburg Deeds, E:189, I:77.
46. *Ibid.,* F:288,528, G:267.
47. *Ibid.,* E:400.
48. Albemarle County Wills, 7:98.
49. Fredericksburg Deeds, F:528.
50. *Ibid.,* E:158.
51. *Ibid.,* G:100.
52. Age as given in 1850 and 1860 Federal Censuses; death record, Caroline County Vital Records, 1862 (available on microfilm, Virginia State Archives).
53. War of 1812 Pension File, WO 22263, WC 13509, National Archives, Washington, D.C.
54. Obituary, *Richmond Christian Advocate,* 28 Apr. 1881.
55. Original autographed will, Clerk's Office, Bowling Green, Caroline County, Va.
56. Fredericksburg Deeds, F:288, 528, G:101.
57. *Virginia Independent Chronicle* (Richmond), 16 Aug. 1786.
58. *Virginia Herald* (Fredericksburg), 23 June 1791.
59. *Ibid.,* 2 Aug. 1809.
60. *Ibid.,* 23 Oct. 1798; *Norfolk Herald,* 16 Oct. 1798.
61. *Virginia Herald,* 2 Oct. 1795.
62. *Ibid.,* 19 Apr. 1809.
63. *Ibid.,* 26 Oct. 1812.

A VIRGINIA INDIAN IN ENGLAND

1638 May 1. Harranequoh a West Indian of Monohoton in Virginia was Christened & named Constantine. [*Parish Registers of Aldenham, Hertfordshire, England* (1902), p. 60.]

—LEWIS D. COOK

JAMES AND HULDA JACKSON OF GOOCHLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA

By PATRICIA CARTER IVES, C.G.R.S.*

JAMES[1] JACKSON, a slave whose birth and death dates are not known, married HULDA, also a slave. She was born in Spotsylvania County, Virginia, and died at Richmond 24 November 1887. Her master was Colonel Charles G. Dickerson, a Goochland County farmer and an officer in Fitz Lee's Cavalry during the war between the states.[1]

Children of James and Hulda Jackson, all probably born in Goochland County:

+ 1 i. Giles Beecher[2] Jackson, b. 10 Sept. 1853.
2 ii. Millie Jackson, d. Mch. 1917; m. (1)_____(had children Henry, Emma, Rosa, and Sarah, all surnamed Jackson); m. (2)_____Smith (had son Charles Smith.)[2]
3 iii. Margaret Jackson, d. in New York; not further traced.
+ 4 iv. James Robert Henry Jackson, b. 24 Dec. 1869.

1. GILES BEECHER[2] JACKSON was born a slave in Goochland County, Virginia, 10 September 1853, son of James and Hulda Jackson. He died at 818 North Fourth Street, Richmond, Virginia, 13 August 1924. He married at Washington, D.C., 17 November 1874, SARAH ELLEN WALLACE.[3] She was born in Hanover County, Virginia, 17 February 1856, a daughter of John and Diannah (Morris) Wallace, and died at 818 North Fourth Street, Richmond, 13 February 1951. John Wallace, a politician and lecturer, is said to have been free at Wallace Grove, son of a white father and slave mother. His wife Diannah Morris is said to have been manumitted by her owners.[4]

During the Civil War Jackson was the body servant to his master, Colonel Charles G. Dickerson, and he also attended the horses and uniforms of General Robert E. Lee. He met another General, Ulysses S. Grant, when captured twice by the Union troops in Caroline County and then at City Point near Petersburg, Virginia. On each occasion Jackson was brought before General Grant where his requests for release to his master were allowed. Immediately after the war he was employed on the estate of the wealthy newspaper publishers, the Stewart family, at Brook Hill near Richmond.

In about 1870 he addressed a third appeal to Grant, now President of the United States, at Washington, to set aside a prescribed area of land in Richmond (then under military control) as a political subdivision largely inhabited by Negroes, in order that Jackson could run for the Richmond City Council. President Grant ended the arguments presented by Jackson and those of opposing viewpoints by asking Jackson for his map of the area, extracted a pen from his pocket, and named the area after Jackson by writing "Jackson's Ward" across the map.[1,5] Richmond City Directories list Giles B. Jackson in 1877–1878 as a hired laborer living at Old Field near Brook Pike, and in 1879

at 808 West Leigh Street. In the 1880 Federal census he is listed as a porter living at 512 Webster Street.

He was encouraged to study law under the tutelage of his employer, William H. Beveridge (1840–1903), a Richmond lawyer,[6] and became the first black attorney to be allowed to practice before the Virginia Supreme Court on 30 November 1887.[7] The 1888 City Directory lists him as a lawyer and notary public for Richmond and Henrico County, with office at 211 and 211½ North Sixth Street and residence at Oak in front of Woolen Mills. In 1891 he resided at Brook Avenue near Bridge and in 1899 he moved to his final residence at 818 North Fourth Street.

In 1901 he was commisssioned a Colonel by President McKinley and took part in the inaugural parade; his commission was renewed in 1905 by President Roosevelt so that he could take command of the Third Civic Division at Washington during the inaugural ceremonies.[8] During World War I he was appointed by Senator Thomas S. Martin of Virginia as Chief of the Negro Division of the U. S. Employment Service; his commission ended 30 June 1919.[9] His obituary in the *Richmond News Leader* 13 August 1924 provides full details of his life and public career.

The will of Giles Beecher Jackson of Richmond was dated 2 July 1921 and probated 26 August 1924. He bequeathed all his estate to his wife Sarah E. Jackson, naming her executrix. The will of Sarah Jackson of the City of Hampton was dated 12 April 1938 and probated at Richmond on 14 March 1951. She bequeathed her personal property to Nannie LaRoache, Roscoe C. Jackson, Sarah Gordon, and Laura Henry. Proceeds from the sale of her dwelling house were to be divided equally among the named children. Daughter Laura Henry was to be given preference in purchase of the house, and was named executrix.

Children of Giles and Sarah Ellen (Wallace) Jackson, all born and died at Richmond unless otherwise indicated:

5 i. James A.[3] Jackson, b. May 1875; d. in Ohio about 1917; buried Richmond; m. Julia Dickerson, a teacher, daughter of the Rev. Dickerson. He lived in New York City, where he is said to have accumulated about $10,000 from real estate, all of which he lost in the failure of a black bank at Harlem. Never recovering from the shock, he was taken to the Rev. Dickerson's home in Ohio, where he was hospitalized and died. No children.[4]

6 ii. Nannie Beatrice Jackson, b. 3 Jan. 1877; d. 8 Nov. 1965; buried St. James Cemetery; a school teacher; m. Norfolk, 4 July 1909, Joseph S. LaRoche (formerly Roache, b. Chesterfield Co. 22 Feb. 1868;[10] d. 7 Oct. 1938; Evergreen Cem.; son of Hilliard[2] [Squire[1]] and Ella [Mayo] Roache). Children (named in her mother's will 1938): Thelma Arimenta LaRoche, Addie Laura LaRoche, Joseph Theodore LaRoche, and Giles Beecher LaRoche.

7 iii. Joseph Jackson, b. 21 Oct. 1878; d. 18 Apr. 1898[11] (spinal meningitis, while a medical student); St. James Cem.; unmarried.[4]

8 iv. Sarah Ellen Jackson, b. 13 May 1883; d. 9 July 1974; St. James Cem.; m. (1) [—?—]; m. (2) Augustus Gordon (a porter); no children.

9 v. Lillie Thelma Jackson, b. Apr. 1884; d. 29 Sept. 1905; buried Richmond; unmarried.

10 vi. Roscoe Conkling Jackson, b. 14 May 1887; d. 5 Mch. 1966; Woodland Cem.; m. Bessie Hilton [dau. of Sidney Hamilton (1865–1927) and Adelaide (Mosby)

Hilton (1859–1933)]; he followed his father into politics and served on the Richmond Selective Service Board.[12] Children: Eleanor Jackson, Ruth Jackson, and (Judge) Giles Beecher Jackson.

11 vii. Addie O. Jackson, b. Feb. 1889; d. Hampton 30 June 1935; m. Paul Williams of Hampton (a barber, b. 23 Jan. 1891; d. 3 Mch. 1973); trained nurse, Dixie Hospital, Hampton;[13] no children.[14]

12 viii. Laura Jackson, b. July 1890; d. 7 Aug. 1966; St. James Cem.; m. Hampton, Lawrence Henry (am embalmer); divorced; high school secretary, Phoebus; no children.

13 ix. Florence Jackson, d. young.[15]

14 x. Clara Belle Jackson, d. young.[15]

4. JAMES ROBERT HENRY[2] JACKSON, son of James and Hulda Jackson, was born in Virginia 24 December 1869, and died at 1014 Athens Avenue, Richmond, 4 April 1932. He married 10 June 1889 LAURA ALPHONSO COLLINS. She was born 4 December 1873, daughter of Boston and Mary (James) Collins, and died at 1014 Athens Avenue, Richmond.[16]

Children of James R. H. and Laura A. (Collins) Jackson, all born in Ohio:[16]

15 i. Elmer Henry[3] Jackson, b. Dayton, Ohio, 27 Oct. 1893; d. Richmond, 28 Apr. 1965; m. Brooklyn, N.Y., Beulah [—?—]; one adopted daughter.

16 ii. Naomi Mahulda Jackson, b. Akron, Ohio, 24 Aug. 1896; m. Richmond, 22 Dec. 1940, William B. Banks; school teacher and principal; no children.

17 iii. Giles Arthur Jackson, b. Akron, 1 Jan. 1899; d. Baltimore, Md., 20 Sept. 1977; m. Baltimore, Ruth Seth. Children: Ruth Jackson, Evelyn Jackson, and Margaret Jackson.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*4103 Beachcraft Ct., Temple Hills, MD 20031. All locations mentioned are in Virginia unless otherwise indicated. The primary source of these data are the Richmond City Vital Records.

1. *New York World,* issue of 30 May 1915.
2. Communication dated 1 Nov. 1975 from grand-daughter Malenda Davis.
3. Washington, D.C., Vital Records.
4. Statement of Nannie (Jackson) LaRoche, *circa* 1964, tape recording in author's possession.
5. Hearing before Committee on the Judiciary, U. S. House of Representatives, H.R. 2895, 25 Jan. 1923.
6. Patricia Carter Ives, "Giles Beecher Jackson," *Negro History Bulletin* 38 (1975): 480-3.
7. Office of the Clerk of the Supreme Court of Virginia at Richmond; *The Richmond Daily Times,* issue of 1 Dec. 1887.
8. Certificate in author's possession.
9. *U. S. Dept. of Labor, Sixth Annual Report* (1918), p. 215.
10. Letter from brother W. Henry Roache, dated Sept. 1938, in possession of daughter Thelma (LaRoche) Carter.
11. Family Bible record, in possession of author.
12. Communication from Wilbur E. Hilton, brother of Bessie (Hilton) Jackson, dated 10 Apr. 1978.
13. Graduation photograph, in possession of author.
14. Communication from Aurelia (Parker) Williams, husband's second wife, dated 30 Apr. 1978.
15. These children, possibly twins, apparently died young; names listed on reverse of insurance policy taken out in the name of daughter Addie O. Jackson, in author's possession.
16. Family Bible record, in possession of daughter Naomi (Jackson) Banks.

RICHARD VIRGIN OF MASSACHUSETTS, 1696

By EDWARD D. VIRGIN, SR. *

As was usual with county histories and genealogical vanity publications of the earlier prescientific era of American genealogy, much misinformation was published and repeated about the founder of the Virgin family of New England. According to the first published account, the family was founded by an Englishman, Ebenezer Virgin, who came to Salisbury, Mass., from England in 1722.[1] Later publications repeated or elaborated upon this fiction, inferring that he was the first person of that name in this country and that he married either Hannah [———] or Mary Chandler.[2-7]

The purposes of this article are to forestall future genealogists from being led astray, to add to our knowledge of this family, and to provide a base for additional research. All locations in this article are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.

On 20 October 1637 Captain John Moone was granted 550 acres of land for having transported eleven (named) persons, one being Robert Virgin[8] into Isle of Wight County, Virginia.[9] Robert Virgin had at least one son, Arthur Virgin, mentioned as the godson of Arthur Smith of Warrisquike, Virginia, in his will dated 1 October 1645.[10] Admittedly a study should be made of the Virginia Virgin family, to prove or disprove the extinction of that family line in Virginia. However, such appears doubtful because an Edw'd Virgin, in Richmond County, Virginia, witnessed a deed in November 1694;[11] then, across the Bay in Somerset County, Maryland, on 23 August 1700, an inventory was made of John Virgin's estate;[12] and a Moses Virgin was in Pomomoke Hundred, Somerset County, Maryland, in 1724.[13]

RICHARD[1] VIRGIN of Rehoboth and FRANCES SPARKS of Chelmsford were married in Chelmsford, 1 May 1696[14] by the Rev. Thomas Clarke.[15] They continued to live in Chelmsford, where the births of their four children are recorded, until 1705. Her death is not recorded there, but that is probably where Frances died, possibly during childbearing of their youngest child. Richard went to Boston in May 1705[16] and was married there to MARGARET LATTANY, by Mr. Sam Willard, 21 June 1705.[17] In September the Boston selectmen warned him out of town or to find sureties to indemnify the town before the next monthly meeting. This he apparently did because he continued to stay in Boston and was appointed cow keeper for the years 1713 and 1714.[18] Mrs. Virgin, wife of Richard Virgin, died in Boston 10 January 1718/19.[19]

Children of Richard and Frances (Sparks) Virgin:[14]

1 i. Elizabeth Virgin, b. Chelmsford 4 Feb. 1696/7, and Thomas Waits, both of Freetown, were married 6 Nov. 1722 by Thomas Terry, Esq.[20] She was staying at the house of John Hill when she was warned out of Rehoboth 24 Jan. 1725/6.[21] Mary Lambert and Elizabeth Wait, alias Mary and Elizabeth Virgin, who came into town some time in July last, were warned out of Billerica by warrant on file 12 Feb. 1732/3.[22] Elizabeth Virgin, called a spinster of Concord, was indicted for theft and cleared by a jury trial 12 Dec. 1738.[23] Mercy Waite, daughter of

Elizabeth alias Betty Virgin was baptized 2 Nov. 1746 in the First Congregational (now Unitarian) Church, Chelmsford Centre,[14] and married John Danforth, 6 May 1779, in Billerica.[24]

\+ 2 ii. William Virgin.

\+ 3 iii. Ebenezer Virgin.

4 iv. Marsy/Mercy/Mary Virgin, b. Feb. 1705; servant and beneficiary named in Peter Wright's will 9 Jan. 1717/8.[25] As a single woman from Chelmsford she went to Concord in July and was warned out of town 13 Aug. 1726.[26] Mercy/Mary Virgin of Sutton married John Rawson of Mendon 19 Feb. 1729/30.[27,28] The last account of her is the warning out of Billerica with her sister 12 Feb. 1732/3.[23]

2. WILLIAM[2] VIRGIN, son of Richard and Frances (Sparks) Virgin, was born in Chelmsford 23 January 1698/9.[14] He was a servant and beneficiary named in the will of Peter Wright of Concord 9 January 1717/8,[25] who died 15 January 1717.[29] The guardianship of William Virgin, son of Richard Virgin of Boston, a minor in his 20th year was assumed by Samuel Chandler 11 March 1717.[30] He received his legacy of £100 and interest from Mr. Chandler 30 November 1720.[31]

ABIGAIL LAMSON, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Lamson,[32] and William Virgin, both of Concord, were married 10 March 1719/20 by the Rev. John Whiting.[33]

William Virgin of Littleton appeared in court 12 December 1721 to answer the accusation of Ruth Sheppard of Concord that he was the father of a bastard child last born of her body. The court adjudged him to be the disputed father of said child and ordered him to pay to the mother of said child two shillings and six pence a week for maintenance, one half of the charge for her lying-in for the first month, cost of prosecution, and a bond of £50 to save the town of Concord harmless from any charge relating to maintenance of said child.[34] Ruth Shepherd, born in Concord 4 Jan. 1699 or 1700, daughter of Jn° and Elizabeth Shepherd, had a daughter Elizabeth born in Concord 2 October 1721.[35]

William Virgin of Concord, later of Brookfield, served in Father Ralle's War in 1724/5.[36] Court and land records indicate that he continued to live at Brookfield and at Western after it was incorporated in 1742 from the southwestern part of Brookfield, except for a short period of time when he and ten other men acquired an interest in Indian land lying between the western boundary of Stockbridge and the east line of Spencertown township, Berkshire County, on 26 April 1757.[37] This same year Wm. Virgin, age 60, then of Chelmsford, was listed among the Brookfield soldiers in service.[38] He was living in Berkshire County, west of Stockbridge, when he sold a half interest in Indian land to Joshua Root, 8 June 1759.[39] Some time between then and 6 January 1769 he moved back to Western, at which time he sold 80 acres in Western to Solomon Lamson.[40] His wife, Mrs. Abigail Virgin, died 24 April 1779.[41] On 18 June of that year marriage intentions were published for William Virgin and widow MARY HAMBLETON.[42] It appears that he prospered and fared well, being referred to as yeoman and husbandman from 1744 until on 8 May 1780 when he sold 100 acres, in Western Township for £9,000.[43] The disposition of this large sum of money appears to be a mystery; after he died intestate 25 May 1782, in his 84th year, an administrator,

Solomon Lamson, was not appointed until 28 August 1784;[44] and a court-appointed committee of three, after diligent search, reported 1 February 1786 they could find no estate.[45] William and Abigail Virgin are buried in the Pine Grove Cemetery at Warren Centre.[41]

The James Virgin/Virgil who (with wife Rhoda) sold land on 4 March[46] and 5 July 1779[47] in Great Barrington, the area where William Virgin had acquired an interest in Indian land, and who afterwards lived in Onondaga County, New York[48,49] may or may not have been a son of William.

Known children of William Virgin:

5 i. Elizabeth Sheppard/Shepherd, b. Concord, 2 Oct. 1721.[35]
6 ii. Loice/Lois Virgin, b. Brookfield 3 June 1739;[50] m. int. 30 Aug. 1757, Solomon Lamson of Acton.[51] They had at least one child, David Lamson, b. Warren 26 July 176(5?).[52]

3. EBENEZER[2] VIRGIN, son of Richard and Frances (Sparks) Virgin, was born in Chelmsford, 2 April 1702.[14] He was listed among the Chelmsford men who served under Capt. Eleazer Tyng of Dunstable from 10 June to 10 November 1725,[53] and was one of the two men sent by Col. Tyng with some stores who, on 13 May 1726, met the committee appointed by the great and general court or assembly to lay out a new township of seven miles square at Penny Cook on the Merrimack River. He was a proprietor and one of the first settlers of Pennacook, now Concord, New Hampshire,[1] dying there in 1766.[54] Ebenezer Virgin and HANNAH FOSTER, both of Pennacook, were married 9 February 1731/2, in Queen Anne's Chapel, Episcopal, Newbury.[55]

Children of Ebenezer and Hanna (Foster) Virgin:[54]

7 i. Phineas[3] Virgin, b. 21 Nov. 1733.
8 ii. Ebenezer Virgin, b. 25 May 1735.
9 iii. William Virgin, b. 4 July 1737; d. 21 Aug. 1803.
10 iv. Jonathan Virgin, b. 29 Oct. 1740; d. 8 Feb. 1755.
11 v. Mariam Virgin, b. 23 May 1744.
12 vi. Elijah Virgin, b. 17 June 1747.
13 vii. John Virgin, b. 8 Aug. 1749, d. 19 May 1786.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*395 N. Blaine Ave., Bradley, Illinois 60915. Credit for much of the research on which this work is based is due to the efforts and cooperation of Mrs. Dolores C. Rutherford, Carmichael, Cal., and Mr. Smith Virgil, Auburn, Cal.

1. Everts & Peck, *History of Cumberland Co., Maine* (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., 1880), between pp. 100 & 101.
2. William B. Lapham, *History of Rumford, Oxford Co., Maine* (Augusta, Maine, 1890), p. 409.
3. Joel Munsell's Sons, *American Ancestry* (Baltimore, 1968), 9:64.
4. Ezra S. Stearns, ed., *Genealogical & Family History of New Hampshire* (Lewis Pub. Co., 1908), 3:1115.
5. Frederick A. Virkus, *Compendium of American Genealogy* (Chicago, 1930), 4:330.
6. Edward F. Dunne, *Illinois, the Heart of the Nation* (Lewis Pub. Co., 1933), 5:145.
7. William C. Kozee, *Early Families of Eastern & Southeastern Kentucky* (Strasburg, Va. Shenandoah Pub. House, 1961), p. 758.
8. George Cabell Greer, *Early Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666* (Baltimore, 1960), p. 338.
9. Virginia Patents, 1623–1643, p. 509, Virginia State Library.
10. Isle of Wight County, Va., Wills, 1661–1719, 2:330–2.
11. Richmond County, Va., Deeds, 1693–1697, 2:63–66.

12. Somerset County, Maryland, Inventory and Accounts, 20:167, Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.
13. *NGSQ* 61:290.
14. *Vital Records of Chelmsford, Mass. to 1849* (Salem, Mass.: Essex Institute, 1914), pp. 159, 339.
15. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, Mass. 1642-1896* (Salem, Mass: Essex Institute, 1914), 1:370.
16. *Report of Record Commissioners, City of Boston, Records of Boston Selectmen, 1701-1715* (Boston: Rockwell & Churchill, 1884), p. 49 (hereafter cited as *RRCCB Records*).
17. *RRCCB Records, Marriages 1700-1751* (Boston: Municipal Printing Office, 1898), p. 16.
18. *Supra* note 16, pp. 186, 203.
19. Deaths Registered in Boston (Listed Alphabetically) from 1700–1800.
20. Mary Phillips Herbert, *Freetown, Mass. Marriage Records (Bristol County) 1686-1844* (Margaret Phillips Creer, 1934), p. 59.
21. Richard L. Bowen, *Rehoboth, Mass. Genealogy* (1946), 2:142.
22. Middlesex County, Court Sessions, Oct. 1723–Dec. 1735, p. 309.
23. *Ibid.*, 1735–1748, p. 140
24. *Vital Records of Billerica, Mass. to the year 1850* (Boston: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1908), p. 327.
25. Middlesex County Probate 25743, ser. 1718.
26. Middlesex County Court Sessions, Oct. 1723–Dec. 1735, p. 93.
27. *Vital Records of Sutton, Mass. to the end of the year 1849* (Worcester, Mass.: Franklin P. Rice, 1907), p. 374.
28. Thomas W. Baldwin, *Vital Records of Mendon, Mass. to the year 1850* (Boston: 1920), p. 417.
29. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of the Town of Concord, Middlesex Co., Mass.* (Boston: Russel, Odiorne & Co., 1835), p. 389.
30. Middlesex County Probate Court, 1st series, Docket #23386, 15:75.
31. *Ibid.*, 16:234.
32. Middlesex County Probate 13539, ser. 1743.
33. *Concord, Mass., Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850* (Boston: Beacon Press, n.d.), p. 98.
34. Concord Court Records, 1686–1723, p. 402.
35. *Supra* note 33, pp. 48, 103.
36. J. H. Temple, *History of North Brookfield, Mass.* (by town, 1887), pp. 204, 205.
37. Berkshire County Deeds, 12:28.
38. *Supra* note 36, p. 213.
39. Berkshire County Deeds, 12:61.
40. Worcester County Deeds, 59:457.
41. *Vital Records of Warren (formerly Western), Mass. to end of the year 1849* (Worcester: Franklin P. Rice, 1910), p. 194.
42. *Ibid.*, p. 148.
43. Worcester County Deeds, 83:282. The unusually high value of this property is explained in Worcester County Court of Common Pleas, Proceedings and Executions, 1737–1744, 2:156: William Virgin of Brookfield, a bloomer, vs. Nathaniel Gillit of Bedford, a bloomer, for payment on a note dated 25 June 1736 for £100 or a deed of said Nathaniel's house and land in Brookfield "near the Iron Works." On 12 Aug. 1738 the defendant deeded the property to Virgin. The Court found for the plaintiff, and Gillit appealed the verdict to the Superior Court of Judicature.
44. Worcester County Probate Records, 184:455.
45. *Ibid.*, Series A, 1785–1787, 20:192.
46. Berkshire County Deeds, 14:89. Others joining with James and Rhoda Virgin in the sale of this land, described as a piece of land set out to the heirs of Rhoda Trumain as part of their share & proportion in the real estate of Thomas Pier, late of Great Barrington, deceased, were Moses Root and Sarah Root, his wife, Julius Trumain and Lucy Trumain, his wife, and Benjamin, Joseph, and Solomon Trumain.
47. Berkshire County Deeds, 13:425.
48. Onondaga County, N.Y. Wills, B:110.
49. Onondaga County, N.Y. Deeds, P:133, 292.
50. *Vital Records of Brookfield, Mass. to the end of the year 1849* (Worcester: Franklin P. Rice, 1909), p. 218.
51. *Vital Records of Acton, Mass. to the year 1850* (Boston: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1923), p. 196.
52. Clarence W. Bowen, *History of Woodstock, Connecticut* (Worcester, 1943), 7:195.
53. Wilson Waters, *History of Chelmsford, Mass.* (Lowell: Courier-Citizen Co., 1917), p. 153.
54. Nathaniel Bouton, *History of Concord* (Concord: B. W. Sanborn, 1856), pp. 66, 715.
55. *Vital Records of Newbury, Mass. to 1849* (Salem: Essex Institute, 1911), p. 498.

GEORGE AND WILLIAM GRISSETT OF BRUNSWICK COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

(Continued from volume 66, page 175)

By NEIL D. THOMPSON, F.A.S.G.

The first known representative of this family is GEORGE GRESSET, who petitioned for, and received from the Council, a grant of 100 acres in New Hanover County, North Carolina, on 13 October 1749.[430] The Christian name of George is not favored by any other Grasset/Gresset/Grisset family so far revealing itself, and any relationship between him and the New York, Barbados, or Virginia family is sheer speculation. Nothing is known of his wife, and no land transactions of his are recorded either in New Hanover County or in Brunswick County, taken off in 1764; though he is mentioned on the county tax list in 1769 (one white man, four Negro men) he does not appear on the corresponding list for 1772.[431] He does not appear as head of a household in 1790. No estate record has been found.

I have tentatively identified this George Gresset or Grisset of Brunswick County with a person of the same name who makes two brief appearances in the South Carolina Audited Accounts. George Grisset received reimbursement for 280 pounds of beef furnished for the benefit of the Revolutionary armies on 30 January 1783 by certificate dated 30 June 1792.[432] With many others, possibly in the same year, he signed a petition to the South Carolina House of Representatives on behalf of one John Roberts, a veteran in need.[433] Because Roberts resided in that part of Georgetown District later taken off to form Horry District (later County), because this county is just over the line from Brunswick County, and because other members of the family moved into Horry County, it might be concluded that this George Grissett moved into South Carolina. The destruction of the Georgetown District records does not aid in fleshing out this hypothesis.

Unless George Grissett is assumed to have been born prior to 1700, and to have lived to a great age, it is more likely that WILLIAM GRISSETT, Sr., was his brother than that he was his son. A bill in the colonial Assembly with reference to the boundary between Brunswick and Bladen Counties, dated 29 February 1764, mentions a plantation "where William Gressett formerly lived."[434] He is not mentioned in the New Hanover records, but on 1 September 1765 he purchased 640 acres of land in Brunswick County from the agent of an English man and woman.[435] He appears on the 1769 tax list with three white men, two Negro men and four Negro women in his poll list, and as the sole person of that name on the 1772 tax list, with an additional Negro man.[431] George Grissett, either the person already mentioned of that name or William's son, witnessed a conveyance of 100 acres to Edward Nugent 15 September 1770.[436] Because it seems to have been an uncommon practice for wives to join in deeds or to waive dower rights, it is not only difficult to identify wives by name, but also difficult to sort out two men of the same name active

at the same time, so it is not clear how many of the William Grissett conveyances for the 1770–90 period are his and which belong to his son William Grissett, Jr.

He has 740 acres in the county tax lists of 1784, with two black polls and a valuation of £3.5.7.[437] He served as a petit juror in the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions in the April 1786 term of court together with Reuben and George Grissett, his sons.[438] On 11 July 1788 he had a grant of 50 acres on the south side of the Waccamaw River from the state for 25 shillings.[439] He does not appear in the 1790 census and it must be assumed that he was dead at that time; the court minutes are lacking between 1786 and 1792 and the estate records are fragmentary. On 1 October 1793 William, Ruben, and George Grissett conveyed 100 acres to William Mooney, and the natural reading of such a conveyance is that it is land in which the grantors had a common interest, as, for example, joint heirs to a deceased father, though the document itself does not specifically say this.[440]

The identification of the wife of William Grissett, Sr. is only tentative. Just as the South Carolina family had its "mystery woman" whose identity would, if known, provide important clues to the family history (Lydia Gressett), so the North Carolina family has Delilah Grissett. She appears in the 1784 tax list with 330 acres of her own and a valuation of £1.5.1¼.[441] She is not mentioned in the 1790 or 1800 censuses, but on 25 September 1809 she gave a Negro and $200.00, when collected from Thomas Farewell, as a gift to her son Thomas Calton Farewell. John and Priscilla Grissett were witnesses to this deed of gift.[442] It has not been possible to identify these Farewells and it can only be assumed that Delilah had been previously married, perhaps briefly, before marrying into the Grissett family. It is unlikely that she was the wife of the first George, yet her name was used by various descendants. She appears next to William Grissett, Jr., on the tax list and if a reason could be found for her appearance separate and apart from William, Sr., it might be postulated that she was his wife.

While it may be assumed that William Grissett had daughters, nothing can be said concerning them at this time. It seems clear that he had at least three sons, and probably four. The order given is arbitrary and intended to accommodate what is known about the land purchases and ages of the sons' children.

Children of William[1] Grissett:

+ 1 i. William[2] Grissett, Jr., b. *ca.* 1749.
+ 2 ii. George Grissett, b. *ca.* 1751.
+ 3 iii. Reuben Grissett, b. *ca.* 1753.
+ 4 iv. Jesse Grissett, b. *ca.* 1757.

1. WILLIAM[2] GRISSETT, JR., appears in the 1784 tax list for Brunswick County with 400 acres, 1 white and 3 black polls, and a valuation of £3.4.0.[443] He had a grant of 50 acres from the State 15 October 1783 on the south side of the Waccamaw River,[444] and several purchases and sales of land appear in the county records, the last of which, the sale of 100 acres to William Williamson, was dated 11 March 1799.[445] In the court records he appears

several times as a juror,[446] once as an overseer of roads,[447] and once he was appointed constable in the Waccamaw district, but asked to be excused.[448] In the Federal census of 1790 his family includes three males under 16 and five females.[449] In 1800 he is over 45 years of age, with a female of similar age, 1 male 16–26, 2 males 10–16, and 2 females 10–16.[450]

His will is dated 20 September 1801 but has been lost; there remains only the reference in the index to Priscilla Grissett as devisee.[451] He died during the period 1802–04 when there is a hiatus in the county court minutes; on 23 July 1805 the account of Joseph Grissett as his administrator was reviewed, passed, and ordered filed.[452] Joseph Grissett and the other heirs petitioned the court for a division of William's real estate on 5 May 1807, and the division was filed 3 August 1807.[453] Since the will is lost, it is the more unfortunate that the division of land, which would have established the identities of all his children and the name of his wife, was never recorded, and is not to be found among the few remaining loose papers of the period in the State Archives at Raleigh.

I have concluded that PRISCILLA, mentioned in the index to wills as a devisee of William Grissett, was his wife. This comports with family tradition in two branches of the family,[454] although at odds with that of a third, which would make her the wife of Reuben.[455] It is known that she was the mother of William Grissett, to whom she sold a Negro man in Brunswick County 28 December 1814;[456] as we shall see, Reuben had no son William, and Jesse's son of that name is more often identified as William J. (for Jesse). The 1809 deed of gift to which she was a witness is already cited.[442] She appears in the county tax list for 1815 in Waccamaw District with her sons Arthur and William; no free males, no acreage of her own and a valuation of seventy cents.[457] She appears in the census of 1810 as a female over 45 with 2 males 16–26, 1 male under 10, and 1 female 16–26.[458] It is logical to assume that she would be the female aged 70-80 enumerated in 1830 with William Grissett and his family;[459] in any event, she was still alive 20 September 1828, when Samuel and Sarah Wilson of Columbus County receipted for $150.00 for a Negro woman "warranted to John Grissett at the death of Mrs. Priscilla Grissett."[460] This would make her age concordant with that assigned to her husband.

Children of William and Priscilla Grissett, all born in Brunswick County, North Carolina:

5 i. Joseph D.[3] Grissett, b. *ca.* 1772; made the eldest son because he apparently completed the administration of his father's estate[452] and petitioned first among the heirs for the division of his father's land;[453] served as a juror[461] and overseer of roads[462] in Brunswick County and afterwards in the same and other capacities in Columbus County through 1825.[462] In 1820 he was aged 26-45, with 1 male under 10, 1 female 16-26, and 2 females under 10.[464] By 1830 he was gone and his further history is unknown at this time. The will of Peter Poitevent, dated 11 September 1819 and proved in Columbus County at the February 1820 term of court,[465] gives one-fourth of his estate to his daughter Susanna Grissett. That she was wife of Joseph is shown by a series of conveyances of land and slaves which her husband makes as one of the Poitevent heirs,[466] in the right of his wife who was dead by the May term of court in 1823, when Joseph was appointed administrator for her estate.[467] Issue.

6 ii. George Grissett, b. *ca.* 1774, is so easily confused with his cousin of the same name, son of George[3], that it is not clear which references are whose. I have concluded, on

all the evidence taken together, that this is the George Grissett aged 26–45 in 1800, with 1 male 16–26, 1 male under 10, 1 female 16–26, and 2 females under 10.[468] His family in the 1810 census is impossible to make out because there is no adult male in either of the families of "G. Grissett" in Columbus County in 1810.[469] (The enumerator seems to have displayed a prejudice against men over 26, finding only 5 men over 45 and 14 26–45 in the whole county.) George was dead prior to the May 1820 term of the Columbus county court, when Thomas Sessions and William T. Mooney were appointed as guardians of his three minor children: Unus [Eunice], Delilah, and Daniel Grissett, giving bond of £600.[470] His son Daniel and five of his daughters (Nancy Mooney, Elizabeth, wife of John G. Wingate, Eunice, wife of Eli G. Shaver, Delila, wife of Absalon Garner, and Jemima Sessions) gave a power of attorney 13 August 1838 to James Beach to sell 200 acres of land in Columbus County which had belonged to their father. At this time all resided in Montgomery County, Alabama.[471] It would appear that the named guardians were husbands of the eldest sisters. While the wife of George is not named as such, a Jemima Grissett had State land grants in Columbus County in 1814 and 1816,[472] the first of which refers to lands already hers, as well as a conveyance of other lands from James D. White in 1817,[473] and she might well have been the mother of George's daughter Jemima (Grissett) Sessions and dead by 1820, necessitating the appointment of guardians. If we had the Columbus County minute books prior to 1819 we might know more. Issue.

7 iii. John Grissett, b. *ca.* 1779 (aged 71, 1850);[474] d. Brunswick Co., N.C. 1867.[475] His wife Ann or Nancy, enumerated with him in 1850 (aged 65),[474] joined with him in two conveyances to Benjamin Ivy, both dated 2 February 1832, of lands which had descended from the estate of William Grissett to him.[475] Some ten years earlier John G. Grissett had made a similar conveyance to Ivy which also identified Arthur C. W. Grissett and Richard Bellamie as two of the heirs of William Grissett and which had been witnessed by a Rhubin Grissett, otherwise not identified.[476] This may have been John's only son, for he had a granddaughter bearing his surname, but his love and attention, and that of his wife, seems to have been directed to the children of his daughter Mary Ann, who made a marriage contract with Joseph W. Gause 26 May 1826;[477] his wife Nancy made these Gause grandchildren gifts of slaves, reserving a life interest, in July 1848,[478] and his will, dated 28 September 1858, but proved 10 September 1870 in Brunswick County after a bitter contest, left the giant's share of his estate to them.[479] Issue.

8 iv. Arthur C. W. Grissett, b. *ca.* 1787, appears in Columbus Co. in 1820, age 26–45, with 1 female 16–26, and 1 male and 1 female child under 10.[480] In 1830 he is in Leon County, Florida, in the territorial census, assigned an obviously erroneous age of 30–40, the same as his wife, and six children,[481] but in 1840 he has reverted to a doubtless correct age of 50–60, without a wife, but with nine children still at home, including a son over 30.[482] He and his brother William had chosen John Gause as their guardian 29 January 1805, with a bond of $2,000 for each estate, and there was an inventory as well as annual accounts until the guardian resigned his position 24 April 1809, doubtless on account of the majority of his ward.[483] He was appointed a justice of the peace in 1814[484] and held 250 acres in the Waccamaw District on the 1815 tax list.[457] As one of the heirs at law of his father he sold 150 acres to his brother John G. Grissett 20 October 1819.[485] In Columbus County he served as juror and road overseer[486] and was obliged to give bond of $200 to secure his obligation to support a bastard child by one Mary Duncan.[487] Since one of his sons bore the name of Elias, it is possible that his wife was that Sarah Grissett who received from her father, Elias Jeannerett, a Negro boy and a feather bed in his will, dated 11 October 1824 and proved February term, 1834 in Columbus County.[488] Leon County records, to which I have not had access, may confirm this possibility. Among his children are certainly Joseph L. Grissett, aged 31, and William Grissett, aged 22, enumerated in Leon County in 1850,[489] as well as Arthur C. W. Grissett, Jr., and Josion Grissett mentioned in receipts for certain

Negroes;[490] Arthur C. W. Grissett, Jr., was in Pike Co., Alabama, by 1844, when he gave a power of attorney to Allen Frazier for use in Columbus County.[491] Issue.

9 v. William Grissett, b. *ca.* 1789; will proved March 1833, Brunswick County, N.C.[492] He will have been one of the males, aged 16–26, enumerated with Priscilla Grissett in 1810;[458] in 1820[493] and 1830[459] he is enumerated with his growing family in Brunswick County, where his descendants still reside.[454] He, with his brother Arthur, chose John Gause to be his guardian 29 January 1805, and the annual accounts covered him as well, although there is no mention of a resignation.[483] He held 100 acres in the 1815 tax list,[457] probably the 100 acres purchased the prior year from his brother-in-law James Graham, who had moved to Horry District, South Carolina.[494] John G. Grissett gave him a Negro woman in special trust for his sister, Anne Grissett, to remunerate the latter for eleven years' hire of a Negro man.[495] His original will, dated 24 November 1832, still survives.[496] Since their eldest son was named Edward Wingate Grissett it is likely that his wife Sarah, who is mentioned in his will, was a daughter or granddaughter of Edward Wingate of Brunswick County, whose lost will was dated 29 April 1789 and named his wife Sarah as a devisee.[497] Sarah Grissett survived her husband and died intestate in 1845.[498] Several of their seven children are enumerated in the 1850 census of the county.[499] Issue.

10 vi. Delilah Grissett, age unknown, who was the wife of James Graham[500] and to whose children her brother Arthur conveyed four Negroes 29 November 1823.[501]

Other daughters have not been identified. One was probably the wife of Richard Bellamie,[476] another that Sarah Grissett who was the second wife of Edward Conner,[502] and another that Ann Grissett of whom John Gause, Jr., was guardian in 1805[502a] and who was still unmarried 28 January 1825, when she was the beneficiary of the special trust just mentioned.[495]

2. GEORGE[2] GRISSETT received 100 acres of Brunswick County land from Edward Nugent by a conveyance dated 4 March 1773.[503] Unlike his brothers, he made conveyances with his wife SARAH, so her identity is clearly established.[504] He holds 200 acres on the tax list of 1784 with 8 blacks and a valuation of £5.16.0.[505] He served as a juror or grand juror with frequency prior to 1800.[506] One of his last conveyances was to his son John Grissitt in 1799 (full date not shown), of 200 acres which had been granted to him 25 October 1794; the other son George Grissett was a witness to this conveyance, recorded October term 1799.[507] In the 1790 census George Grissett appears with 2 males under 16 and 2 females;[508] by 1800 he is dead and his widow Sarah, over 45, appears alone.[509]

Although there is no record of the administration of his estate, three documents clearly establish the names of his sons and of the husbands of his daughters; again, the unwillingness to record the names of wives makes it impossible to establish the names of the daughters at this time. First there is a receipt and release given to Sarah Grissett, the widow, dated 15 January 1801, and signed by W. Mooney, Moses Simmons, Joseph Sessions, Edward Harris, George Grissett, Edward Connor, and John Grissett.[510] Shortly afterwards, Moses Simmons, William Mooney, George Grissett, Edward Harris, Joseph Sessions, and Edward Conner conveyed to John Grissett the 100 acres formerly occupied by the decedent as his dwelling plantation.[511] Later in the spring of 1801 Sarah Grissett, for love and affection, gave Negroes, furniture,

and personalty to her sons George and John.[512] What happened to her afterwards is not known. Both her sons lived in that part of Brunswick County which was later taken off to form Columbus County.

Sons of George and Sarah Grissett, born in Brunswick County, N.C.:

11 i. George[3] Grissett, b. *ca.* 1775 (aged 75, 1850);[513] died Columbus County, N.C. 1857.[514] His wife Susannah is mentioned in the condition of a mortgage of a Negro girl to Isham Sowle 5 December 1834,[515] but is neither enumerated with him in 1850 nor mentioned in his will, dated 25 June 1853,[516] though a female aged 50–60 is with him in 1840.[517] The three sons (Joseph, John, Daniel) named in his will may be found in the 1850 census in Alabama.[518] The George Colier Grissett who received a grant of 100 acres in 1834 next to the land of George Grissett may be another son.[519] Four daughters: Margaret Sowls, Sarah Mooney, Mary Barnett, and Nancy Hennington [Herrington?] are also mentioned in the will. Issue.

12 ii. James Grissett, b. *ca.* 1778; with a wife and one son in 1800 census.[520] He purchased and sold land in Columbus or Brunswick County between 1800 and 1816,[521] but is is not possible so far to trace him further.

3. REUBEN[2] GRISSETT held 260 acres on the 1784 tax list for Brunswick County[522] and had a grant of 100 acres on the south side of Lockwood's Folly.[523] He served as a constable and juror.[524] There are three conveyances by him during the period 1784–94,[525] as well as the conveyance in which he joined with William and George Gressitt in 1793.[440] He appears in the 1790 census with one male under 16 and four females,[526] and is in New Hanover County in 1800, over 45, with one male under 10, one female 26–45, one female 10–16, and 2 females under 10.[527] In a fragment of the county court minutes for 1801 reference is made to the filing of an account of sales from his estate;[528] that account survives and is dated 2 October 1801.[529] Nowhere is the name of his wife mentioned, but the land records preserve, fortunately, the names of his surviving two children. Thomas Livingston, his wife Mary C. Livingston, and George R. Grissette, all residents of Horry District, S.C., sold three tracts of Brunswick County land (in total 1,040 acres) which had belonged to Reuben Grissett, as his heirs, to Nathaniel Galloway 26 March 1814.[530]

Children of Reuben Grissett, both born in Brunswick County, N.C.:

13 i. Mary C. Grissett, b. *ca.* 1785, m. Thomas Livingston and moved to Horry District. Not further traced.

14 ii. George R.[3] Grissett, b. 2 October 1790; d. Horry District, S.C., 6 July 1821; m. 29 July 1813, Charity, dau. of Shadrach and Elizabeth (Allen) Wooten.[455] She survived him and is in the 1830 census for Horry District, aged 30–40, with one male 15–20 and one female 5–10.[531] Their only son (so far as the census reveals) was Reuben George Wooten Grissette (his father, he, and his descendants have used this spelling, accenting the name on the second syllable), b. Whiteville, Columbus Co., N.C., 10 December 1814; d Rose Lake Plantation (near Conway), Horry Co., S.C., 30 January 1892; m. 1834, Ann, daughter of David and Lydia George of Columbus Co. He was a planter and merchant, a Baptist layman, and a member of the State House of Representatives (1848–52) and Senate (1852–56) for Horry County.[532] Issue two sons and nine daughters.

4. JESSE[2] GRISSETT is the least recorded of the four presumed sons of William Grissett, Sr. He is not mentioned on any surviving tax list or in any census. He purchased 130 acres from John Smith on 14 December 1775 for £200; the parcel was east of the Waccamaw River.[533] On 10 July 1797 Robert Daniell and William Grissett took the account of William Wingate against Jesse's minor orphans, named as Mary, William, and Dorcas Grissett, and reported that Wingate, apparently a guardian or perhaps administrator of the estate, was owed £131.8.0.[534] The likelihood is that Jesse Grissett married some time after 1775 but died prior to the taking of the 1790 census at a period when the court minutes, which would have preserved some record of the administration of his estate, are lacking. There was also a land division made, but this has not been preserved. The name of Jesse's wife is not known, nor have we particulars of his daughters, but there is one William Grissett who is also, and more often, called William Jesse Grissett, who is otherwise unaccounted for, and I have shown him as the orphaned son mentioned in 1797.

Son of Jesse Grissett:

15 i. William Jesse[3] Grissett, b. Brunswick Co., N.C., *ca.* 1779; d. Monroe Co., Ala., February 1843.[535] For several years during the first decade of the century he was Sheriff of Brunswick County.[536] He is in the 1810 census in that county with a female in the same age bracket (26–45) and 2 males under 10,[537] and he holds 790 acres in the Town Creek district in the 1815 tax list.[457] The following year he sold off 640 acres and disappeared from the county.[538] He reappears in the 1840 census for Monroe County, Alabama, age 60–70, with a female aged 80–90, another aged 40–50, and nine children under 30.[539] His administrator Benjamin M. Grissett was born in North Carolina in 1809 (age 41, 1850)[540] and was very likely his oldest son, while Mary J. Grissett, age 60, enumerated that year in the same county with what appears to be four of her children,[541] was probably his widow. Issue.

Among the families which might be, but so far have not been, connected to any of those discussed in this part of the study, is that of Arthur Grissett of Nash County in 1810, aged 26–45, with a female of similar age, and four children under 10.[542] He is too old to be identical with (8) Arthur C. W.[3] Grissett and the Nash County conveyances and probates do not give further information concerning him. In the so-called "first census" of Texas, in Sabine District, is enumerated John Grissit, farmer, aged 22, with Catharine Grissitt, aged 22, Hester Grissit, aged 10, and Elizabeth Grissit, aged 1.[543] He would have been born at any point between 1817 and 1824. Finally, there is an unusual family group enumerated in DeSoto County, Mississippi, in 1850: William Grossett, aged 23, born Tennessee; with Maranda, aged 25, born Tennessee; Irene, aged 10, born Mississippi; and Anderson, aged 22, born Tennessee.[544] Earlier Tennessee and Mississippi statewide record indices have been reviewed but do not seem to make any reference to this family. The spelling of the name is eccentric and is more reminiscent of Scotland or of some members of the Samuel Grasset family treated in Part I, but one entry cannot give sufficient guidance to say more than that further investigation is warranted.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

430. William L. Saunders, ed., *Colonial Records of North Carolina* (Goldsboro, 1886) 4:968.
431. Brunswick Co. Tax List, 1769, 1772, SS. 837, North Carolina State Archives, Division of Archives & History, Raleigh, N.C. (hereinafter NC Archives).
432. S.C. (State) Audited Accounts, Claim No. 3161.
433. S.C. (State) Audited Accounts, Claim No. 6487 (John Roberts).
434. Saunders, *supra* note 430, (Goldsboro, 1888) 6:1190.
435. Brunswick Co. Deeds, A:27, recorded 30 Oct. 1765.
436. *Ibid.*, A:112, recording date not given.
437. Brunswick Co. Tax List, 1784, LP 64.1 (NC Archives), p. 6, line 15.
438. Brunswick Co., Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions (hereafter Co. Court), Minutes 1782–86, 21 March 1786, p. 79.
439. Brunswick Co. State Grants, A:1.
440. Brunswick Co. Deeds, C:177, recorded Oct. term, 1793.
441. *Supra* note 437, p. 4, line 23.
442. Brunswick Co. Deeds, F:33, recorded Oct. term, 1809.
443. *Supra* note 437, p. 4, line 22.
444. Brunswick Co. Deeds B:315.
445. *Ibid.*, D:266, recorded April term, 1801.
446. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes 1782–86, 11 Dec. 1782, p. 11, 22 Sept. 1784, p. 35; 26 June 1786, p. 84.
447. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes 1792–97, 13 Oct. 1795, p. 116.
448. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes 1782–86, Sept. 1785, pp. 60, 62.
449. *Heads of Families . . . 1790: North Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 189. The printed version reads "Gressel" whereas the original (p. 6, line 35) is clearly "Grisset."
450. Second Census . . . 1800: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 19, line 1.
451. Brunswick Co. Cross-Index to Wills, vol. 1, inside front cover.
452. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 23 July 1805, p. 24.
453. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 5 May 1807, p. 66; 3 Aug. 1807, p. 69.
454. I am indebted to Mrs. J. S. Parker, Route 1, Box 91, Shallotte, NC 28459, for this information. She is a descendant of William and Sarah (Wingate) Grissett (family no. 9) and any information or queries concerning this family should go to her.
455. I am indebted to Mrs. W. L. Tuten, 2034 South Freeman St., Oceanside, CA 92054, for this information. She is a descendant of Reuben Grissett (family no. 3) and any information or queries concerning this family should go to her.
456. Brunswick Co. Deeds, G:263, recorded Oct. term, 1815.
457. Brunswick Co. Tax List, 1815, T. & C. 2 (NC Archives).
458. Third Census . . . 1810: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 224, line 21 ("Pric[a] Grissitt").
459. Fifth Census . . . 1830: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 318, line 18.
460. Columbus Co. Deeds, E:228, recorded July term, 1833.
461. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 22 April 1805, p. 11; 28 Oct. 1806, p. 56.
462. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 28 Jan. 1806, p. 35.
463. Columbus Co., Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions (hereafter Co. Court), Minutes, unpaged, 1819–25, *passim.*
464. Fourth Census . . . 1820: North Carolina, Columbus County, p. 4.
465. Columbus Co. Wills, 1:47.
466. Columbus Co. Deeds, D:160, dated 3 Feb. 1824, recorded Feb. term, 1824; D:188, dated 23 March 1821, recorded May term, 1824; D:387, dated 26 Dec. 1825, recorded Nov. term, 1827; and D:445, dated 26 Feb. 1823, recorded Aug. term, 1828.
467. Columbus Co. Court Minutes, May term, 1823.
468. Second Census . . . 1800: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 20A, line 22.
469. Third Census . . . 1810: North Carolina, Columbus County, p. 8, line 39; p. 9, line 13.
470. Columbus Co. Court Minutes, May term, 1820.
471. Columbus Co. Deeds, F:350, recorded November term, 1838.
472. Columbus Co. Deeds, D:59, entered 10 Jan. 1814, dated 22 Nov. 1814, 130 acres; and G:1, entered 1 Jan. 1816, dated 28 Nov. 1816, 100 acres, both late recorded (date not given).
473. Columbus Co. Deeds, B:284, dated 16 Oct. 1817, 210 acres, recording date not given.
474. Seventh Census . . . 1850: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 184, nos. 7/7.
475. Brunswick Co. Estates Records, 1785–1920, C.R. 012.509.5 (NC Archives), John G. Grissett file.
475a. Brunswick Co. Deeds, K:317, 318, recorded Dec. term, 1833.
476. *Ibid.*, K:9, dated 14 Sept. 1822, recorded Jan. term, 1826.

477. *Ibid.*, L:288, recorded 19 April 1836.
478. *Ibid.*, P:1, 7, 8, all recorded June term, 1849.
479. Brunswick Co. Wills, A:17.
480. Fourth Census . . . 1820: North Carolina, Columbus County, p. 3.
481. Fifth Census . . . 1830: Florida (Terr.), Leon County, p. 131, line 16 ("Arthur C. W. Grissell").
482. Sixth Census . . . 1840: Florida, Leon County, p. 63, line 3.
483. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 29 Jan. 1805, p. 6; 28 Jan. 1806, p. 34; 26 Jan. 1807, p. 58; 25 April 1808, p. 83; 24 April 1809, p. 103.
484. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 1 Feb. 1814 (unpaged). He was still serving as of the September term, 1817.
485. Brunswick Co. Deeds, H:250, recorded Jan. term, 1820. The last deed to be recorded in Columbus County was a conveyance to Mark Wards of "the Smith place." Columbus Co. Deeds D:500, dated 20 Sept. 1826, recorded Feb. term, 1829.
486. Columbus Co. Court Minutes, 1819–25, *passim.*
487. *Ibid.*, August term, 1823.
488. Columbus Co. Wills, 1:25. Elias is enumerated with Joseph L. Grissett, *infra* note 489.
489. Seventh Census . . . 1850: Florida, Leon County, p. 58, nos. 223/223, 224/224.
490. Columbus Co. Deeds, D:48, dated 12 Aug. 1822, recording date not shown.
491. *Ibid.*, H:52, dated 8 Oct. 1844, recording date not shown.
492. Brunswick Co. Wills, B:162.
493. Fourth Census . . . 1820: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 18.
494. Brunswick Co. Deeds, G:257, dated 28 Dec. 1814, recorded Oct. term, 1815.
495. *Ibid.*, J:70, dated 28 Jan. 1825, recorded Jan. term, 1825.
496. Brunswick Co. Original Wills, C.R. 012.801.5 (NC Archives), William Grissett.
497. Brunswick Co. Cross-Index to Wills, vol. 1, inside front cover.
498. *Supra* note 496, petition of children for division of land, Brunswick Co. Court, March Term.
499. Seventh Census . . . 1850: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 82, Nos. 103/103 (George W. Grissett, aged 30); p. 179, Nos. 58/58 (Edward W. Grissett, aged 28, with younger brother and sisters Mayham, aged 18, Adaline, aged 21, and Sarah, aged 18).
500. Brunswick Co. Deeds, J:27, dated 2 April 1824, recorded April term, 1824, in which James and his wife Delilah sell a Negro woman to Mrs. Elinor Gause, John D. Grissett being a witness.
501. *Ibid.*, I:250, recorded Jan. term, 1824.
502. Brunswick Co. Marriage Bonds, 26 Jan. 1807 (John Swain, bondsman). She may have been the Sarah Conner, aged 81, enumerated with Reuben G. W. Grissette in Horry County, S.C., Seventh Census . . . 1850: South Carolina, Horry County, p. 4, nos. 47/47. For the first wife of Edward Conner see *infra* notes 510–11.
502a. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 28 Jan. 1805, p. 3.
503. Brunswick Co. Deeds, B:23, recording date not shown.
504. *Ibid.*, B:106, dated 1774; B:199, dated 3 April 1783, recording dates not shown.
505. *Supra* note 437, p. 5, line 10.
506. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 1782–86, 21 March 1786, p. 79; 26 June 1786, p. 84; 1792–97, 13 July 1795, p. 104.
507. Brunswick Co. Deeds, D:206, recorded Oct. term, 1799.
508. *Supra* note 449 at p. 189, but again the printed version is in error; its reading is "John Grissell" whereas the original (p. 8) reads clearly "George Grisset."
509. Second Census . . . 1800: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 20, line 16.
510. Brunswick Co. Deeds D:234, recorded Jan. term, 1801.
511. *Ibid.*, 231, dated 22 January 1801, recorded Jan. Term, 1801. Mrs. J. S. Parker has kindly furnished to me a copy of a Bible record of the eight children of Edward Conner.
512. Brunswick Co. Deeds, D:280, dated 23 April 1801, recorded April term, 1801.
513. Seventh Census . . . 1850: North Carolina, Columbus County, p. 259, nos. 569/572.
514. In which year Samuel T. Hennington [Herrington?] and his wife Nancy appointed Fumey George to act respecting their interests in the estate of George Grissett, they being residents of McLennon Co., Texas. Columbus Co. Deeds, M:612, dated 7 August 1857, recorded 2 Dec. 1857.
515. Columbus Co. Deeds, F:150, recording date not shown.
516. Columbus Co. Wills, A:65, dated 25 June 1853, probate date not given.
517. Sixth Census . . . 1840: North Carolina, Columbus County, p. 68, line 11.
518. Seventh Census . . . 1850: Alabama, Montgomery County, p. 179, Nos. 414/414 (Joseph Grissett, aged 51, b. N.C.); *id.*, Pike County, p. 237, nos. 1384/1384 (John Grisset, aged 50, b. N.C.); Barbour County, p. 260 (Daniel M. Grissett, aged 39, b. N.C.). This last is to be distinguished from Daniel Grissett, aged 40, b. N.C., in Montgomery County, p. 174, nos. 329/329, who is the son of George son of William Grissett. *Supra* note 471.

519. Columbus Co. Deeds, F:13, entered 25 Jan. 1834, dated 6 Dec. 1834.

520. Second Census . . . 1800: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 20, line 15. Next to Sarah Grissett, *supra* note 509.

521. Probably the earliest is State of North Carolina to John Grissett, 50 acres adjoining his own and Sarah Grissett's land, entered 29 July 1800, dated 18 July 1801, late recorded Columbus Co. Deeds, K:31. Two conveyances to Joseph Gore, Columbus Co. Deeds, B:124, 125, dated 26 and 28 Jan. 1816 respectively, recording date not given, are not the latest to or from a John Grissett, but it is not possible to be sure that later deeds in that name are to or from a nephew or cousin of the same name.

522. *Supra* note 437, page 6, line 14.

523. Brunswick Co. State Grants, A:222, entered 23 June 1788, filed 22 April 1800.

524. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 1782–86, 21 Sept. 1784, p. 30; 21 March 1786, p. 79; 1792–97, 9 April 1793, p. 35; 13 Oct. 1795, p. 117.

525. Brunswick Co. Deeds, B:193, Ruben Grissett to John Smith, 120 acres, dated 28 Feb. 1784, recorded March term, 1784; C:128, Ruben Grissett to Hardy Council, dated 21 Feb. 1788, recording date not shown; C:262, Reubin Grissett to Arthur Wingate, dated 17 Oct. 1794, recorded Jan. term, 1795.

526. *Supra* note 449, p. 189 ("Reuben Gressel"). The published version shows three females; the original (p. 3, line 10) clearly shows four and reads "Reauben Gresset."

527. Second Census . . . 1800: North Carolina, New Hanover County, p. 604 ("Rheubin Grissett"). Why he was enumerated in this neighboring county is not clear.

528. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, Oct. term, 1799, p. 106.

529. *Supra* note 475, Reuben Grissett file.

530. Brunswick Co. Deeds, H:40, recorded 29 April 1817.

531. Fifth Censu . . . 1830: South Carolina, Horry County, p. 272.

532. Emily Bellinger Reynolds and Joan Reynolds Faunt, comp., *Biographical Dictionary of the Senate of the State of South Carolina 1776–1964* (Columbia, S.C., 1964), p. 228.

533. Brunswick Co. Deeds, B:120, recording date not shown.

534. Brunswick Co. Court Minutes, 1792–97, 10 July 1797, p. 177.

535. *Gressett v. Agee,* 14 Ala. 354 (1848), is an action brought by Benjamin M. Gressett who had received letters of administration in December 1843 and who had occupied part of the plantation owned by William J. Gressett.

536. See, for example, two among several conveyances executed by him in that capacity, Brunswick Co. Deeds, E:112, 118, dated respectively 29 Jan. 1805 and 18 April 1804, but both recorded in April term, 1805.

537. Third Census . . . 1810: North Carolina, Brunswick County, p. 222, line 8.

538. Brunswick Co. Deeds, G:285, recorded Jan. term, 1817 (plantation *Bell Grange* sold to Peter Gause).

539. Sixth Census . . . 1840: Alabama, Monroe County, p. 235, line 13.

540. Seventh Census . . . 1850: Alabama, Monroe County, p. 23, nos. 338/338.

541. *Ibid.*, p. 16, nos. 993/993.

542. Third Census . . . 1810: North Carolina, Nash County, p. 86, line 14.

543. Marion Day Mullins, ed., *First Census of Texas, 1829–36* (Washington, 1971), p. 33.

544. Seventh Census . . . 1850: Mississippi, DeSoto County (Southern Div.), p. 350, nos. 523/523.

ADDENDA

132. Since the appearance of Part I there has been called to my attention the inventory of the estate of George Baldwin, S.C. (Colony) Inventories, X:279, 27 March 1768. It is brief and uninformative and does not even contain the name of the administratrix.

353. The John Grisset to which reference was made is in fact Jesse Grissett, *supra* note 533. There has turned up what is probably another reference to Col. John Gressett of Orangeburgh. A John Gresset of Craven County, S.C., witnessed a conveyance from Charles Quail to Thos. Mitchel, both of the same county, of 250 acres in Tryon County, N.C., dated 6 Oct. 1770. Tryon Co. Deeds, 1:403, recorded April term, 1771.

RUNAWAYS, EXCERPTS FROM THE *PENNSYLVANIA GAZETTE,* 1775–1783

(Continued from Volume 66, page 235)

By KENNETH SCOTT, F.A.S.G.

Peacock Major, living in Flower-town, near Whitemarsh, Phila. Co., has stopped a mare and heifer, supposed to be stolen, found in possession of one **Benjamin Gilbert.** (12 July 1780)

John Morgan, living in Montgomery Twp., Phila. Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Joseph Collins,** age *c.* 14 (19 July 1780)

Col. **Francis Johnston** of the Fifth Pennsylvania Regt., offers reward for capture of **John Willson,** native of Ireland, a deserter from the colonel's quarters, at Mr. **Jonathan Penrose**'s, in Front St., Phila. (19 July 1780)

Isaac Forsyth offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice lad named **John Hall,** proved to be on board the ship *Jay,* Capt. Coarter commander. (19 July 1780)

John Philip De Haas, living in Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **Jacob Lutz,** age *c.* 16, whose father lives in Berks Co., at the Blue Mountains, near Fort Henry, commonly called Fort Sickes. (26 July 1780)

Constable **John Barns** of Horsham Twp. offers reward for capture of **James Bradfield,** age *c.* 22 or 23, who ran away from him. (26 July 1780)

Thomas Cheyney, sub-lieutenant, in Chester Co., offers reward for capture of **John Workman,** born in England, age *c.* 37, who deserted from the Second Company of the Third Battalion of Chester Co. Militia; the deserter is to be delivered to Col. Nicola. (9 Aug. 1780)

Jane Harnett has eloped from her husband, **James Harnett,** who works for **William Potts,** of Mansfield, Burlington Co. (16 Aug. 1780)

Andrew Kennedy, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Ned.** (6 Sept. 1780)

William Parr, of Lancaster, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Cato,** age 23; the Negro is to be brought to Parr or to **John Kidd,** of Bensalem, Bucks Co., or to Capt. **Thomas Reed,** of Whitehill, near Bordentown, N.J., or to **John Redman,** merchant, in Front St., Phila. (20 Sept. 1780)

Ruth Phipps has eloped from her husband, **John Phipps,** of Whitpain Twp., Phila. Co. (27 Sept. 1780)

Joshua Elder offers reward for recovery of his Negro named **Pero,** age *c.* 28, who ran away from him at Stedtler's Tavern, near the Trap. (27 Sept. 1780)

Isaac Fitzrandolph, living in Chesnut St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **William Hampton Boggs,** age *c.* 16, shoemaker; the lad may be delivered to Fitzrandolph or to the keeper of the workhouse in Phila. (27 Sept. 1780)

P. Lemaigre or **Dansel,** creditors of **Francis Damon,** dec'd, offer reward for recovery of mulatto woman named **Diana** and her child, slaves of said Damon. (27 Sept. 1780)

Charles Clunn, living in Bridgetown, Cohansey, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **James Ruth,** age *c.* 11, who stole a horse near Bacon's Neck and was seen riding towards Phila. (27 Sept. 1780)

Abraham Mitchell, living near the head of Elk, Cecil Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Cato,** native of New England. (11 Oct. 1780)

Nathan Johnson, gaoler, offers reward for recovery of the following refugees (who were driven on shore at Antuxet by Col. Pope and committed to the custody of said Johnson but have escaped from the Cumberland Co. Gaol): **Noah Morris, William Dutton, Jehu Burton, Samuel Taylor, Painter Stockley** (or **Stokely**), **Benjamin Welding, Jesse Wilson, James Owen.** (11 Oct. 1780)

Ann Weaver, whose husband **John Weaver** has charged her with running him into debt, destroying his interest, and misbehaving herself, claims that John for some time supported "an infamous strumpet" of Montgomery Twp. and that he now supports her in Phila. at a house near the New-Market. (11 Oct. 1780)

S. Hepburn, living in Front St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Isaac,** age *c.* 17, born in Virginia and formerly the property of **Pitman Clemens,** Esq.; the lad is a good waiter and understands horses. (18 Oct. 1780)

Agnes Patterson has eloped from her husband, **John Patterson,** of Drumore Twp., Lancaster Co. (18 Oct. 1780)

John Robinson charges that his wife **Rachel** for two years and more kept company with a Negro and has now eloped and gone away with him. (18 Oct. 1780)

Robert Johnson, of Salem, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Briss,** age *c.* 35, who formerly belonged to Major Hugg, of Gloucester Co.; a half Johannes is offered as reward. (8 Nov. 1780)

Robert T. Bell, printer, bookbinder and bookseller, next St. Paul's Church in Third St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Robert Martin** (*alias* **Bob Greenway**). (8 Nov. 1780)

Richard Piersol, living in West-Nantmill Twp., Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Dublin,** age *c.* 35. (8 Nov. 1780)

John Mease, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Peter,** age 16; reward is 2 guineas. (8 Nov. 1780)

Robert Ross, Jr., living in Colrain Twp., Lancaster Co., offers reward for recovery of servant named **Robert West,** age *c.* 9, who was stolen by two native Irish persons, **Owen Martin** (the lad's stepfather) and **Hannah Martin** (*alias* **West,** the lad's mother). (6 Dec. 1780)

Elisha Price, living in Borough of Chester, offers reward for recovery of runaway Dutch servant named **Daniel Degan** (*alias* **Jacob Daye**), age *c.* 21, who has been 18 months in the Continental army; his father lives near Frederick's-Town in Virginia or Maryland. (6 Dec. 1780) Degan ran away again on 27 April 1781. (16 May 1781)

Philip Lyon, living in Lombard St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of Negro named **Anthony Castoff,** shoemaker, who has been at sea for some time and speaks French, Spanish, and English; Castoff was taken in Sept. 1779, in the Mississippi; he has deserted from on board the Continental ship *Saratoga.* (13 Dec. 1780)

Elizabeth Dewees has eloped from her husband, **William Dewees,** of Reading. (20 Dec. 1780)

William Semple and **Malcolm M'Kown,** living in Colerain Twp., Lancaster Co., offer reward for capture of **James M'Whorter,** age *c.* 25, born in Ireland, weaver, who absconded from his bail. (27 Dec. 1780)

Thomas Frost, living in Carlisle, Cumberland Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Robert Minshall,** age *c.* 20, hatter by trade. (3 Jan. 1781)

Joseph Wharton, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto named **Nat,** born in Phila., age *c.* 20; reward is to be paid in specie. (10 Jan. 1781)

Abraham Wolfington offers reward for arrest and commitment of **John Sanderland,** age between 30 and 40, committed for felony, who escaped from the constable of East-Fallowfield Twp., Chester Co. (24 Jan. 1781)

Peter Ealer, gaoler, offers reward for recovery of **John Workman,** age *c.* 34, and **Thomas Goodwin,** age *c.* 24, who broke out of the Northampton Co. Gaol in Easton. (31 Jan. 1781)

William Luckett, living at the mouth of Monocasey, in Montgomery, Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto slave named **Ben Fendly,** age *c.* 23, weaver by trade. (14 Feb. 1781)

Valentine Eckert, at Reading, Lieut. of Berks Co., offers reward for capture of a deserter, a new recruit, **Barnet Allevine,** a German, age *c.* 19 (21 Feb. 1781)

Samuel and **Benjamin Bayard, Alexander M'Meen,** in Charles-Town, Cecil Co., Md., offer reward for capture of **Samuel Ferguson,** an Irishman, age *c.* 30, who is guilty of felony. (21 Feb. 1781)

Margaret Hall, in Catharine St., between Front and Second Sts., Phila., offers reward for capture of **John M'Clean,** who stole from her. (21 Feb. 1781)

Isaac Pim, sadler, of East Caln, Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice lad named **John Machlin.** (7 Mch. 1781)

Ann Robeson, wife of **Thomas Robeson,** of Lower Merion, has eloped from her husband. (7 Mch. 1781)

Jacob Billmeyer gives notice of his seeking a divorce by Act of Assembly from his wife **Mary,** who left him and has had one or more children by another man. (14 Mch. 1781)

Charles Hamilton, living in Lancaster, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Jack,** age *c.* 25. (14 Mch. 1781)

George Meade, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Harry.** (28 Mch. 1781)

Samuel Rea, Lieutenant of Northampton Co., offers reward for recovery of deserter named **George Hall,** born of German parents in Phila., age *c.* 22. (4 Apr. 1781)

George Wall, sub-lieutenant, B.C., offers reward for recovery of deserter named **Andrew Walles,** born in Ireland, age *c.* 18. (11 Apr. 1781)

John Macky, of New London Twp., Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Isaac,** age *c.* 20 or 21, country born; he went off with a Negro woman named **Nancy,** who says she is free and has been in New York and Baltimore. (18 Apr. 1781)

Nicholas Ruston Moore, of Baltimore, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro, age *c.* 18 or 20. (25 Apr. 1781)

Aaron Chew, of Gloucester Co., will not pay debts contracted in future by his wife **Elizabeth,** for during his captivity she has been guilty of the act of incontinency. (25 Apr. 1781)

James Cochran offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Harry;** reward will be paid in hard dollars. (9 May 1781)

Jonathan Brown, living in Gloucester Co., West New Jersey, on the great road leading to Salem, 12 miles from the ferry, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Joseph Alcott,** age *c.* 19. (9 May 1781)

Thomas May, living at Elk Forge, near the Head of Elk, Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Dick,** age *c.* 27, country born; he was brought from Sussex Co., Delaware, about 4 or 5 years ago. (16 May 1781)

David Kerr, living at Greenburry's Point, near Annapolis, offers reward for recovery of a Negress named **Sue,** age *c.* 45, who in Baltimore passed by the name of "free **Poll**"; she is now about Phila., waiting for her husband, a free mulatto named **Mark Stubbs,** who sailed from Baltimore in a ship called the *Enterprize;* Stubbs is aged about 50; reward will be paid in specie. (16 May 1781)

Andrew Caldwell, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of a mulatto named **Jack,** who has been two or three times at Boston, was servant to Dr. Hutchinson when the army was at Valley Forge, and is a good tailor. (23 May 1781)

Peter Grubb, living at Hopewell Forge, Lancaster Co., offers reward of one ton of bar-iron (or the value thereof in currency) for recovery of a Negro named **Abel,** age *c.* 24 or 25, who has some friends that are freemen living in a cedar swamp between New-Castle and St. George's, or about Apoquinimink in Delaware; he ran away from **James Sharps,** of Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co. (23 May 1781)

Lt. **William Scott,** of York Co., offers reward for capture of the following deserters from the First Pennsylvania Regt: **Lucas Ives,** born in England, age 25, breeches-maker; **John Hendry,** born in this country, age 28, who was lately discharged from the Pennsylvania line; **John Clair,** born in England, age 19, who was lately discharged from the Continental army; **John Miller,** born in Germany, age 40, who lately lived at Pipe-Creek, Md. (30 May 1781)

Benjamin Bickertob, living in Front St., below Race St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Jonathan Harker,** age between 14 and 15, shoemaker. (30 May 1781)

Jane Hivel, wife of **Marmaduke Hivel,** of Chester Co., has eloped from her husband. (6 June 1781)

George Keehmle, living in Race St., near Front St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **John Kuhn,** age *c.* 17, barber. (20 June 1781)

Arthur Erwin, of Bucks Co., will no longer pay debts his wife **Mary** may contract in the future. (27 June 1781)

John Grant, of the Northern Liberties, will not pay debts contracted in the future by his wife **Catharine,** who has been guilty of incontinency. (27 June 1781)

Frederick Rapp, of Reading, hatter, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Andrew Fox;** reward will be paid in hard dollars. (18 July 1781)

Jacob Phillips, of Burlington, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Bett,** age *c.* 21; she took with her her female child, age *c.* 3. (18 July 1781)

John B. Dumond, Sr., of Great-Imbought District, Albany Co, N.Y., took up in the woods near Cats-kill a Negro named **Peter,** age *c.* 28, who says he lived with one Rynehart. (18 July 1781)

John Ely, living in Solebury Twp., Bucks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **John Lot.** (25 July 1781)

John Stockton, living in Caecil Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Will,** age *c.* 30, tanner (15 Aug. 1781)

Nathan Johnson, gaoler, has in custody at Bridgetown, Cumberland Co., N.J., the following runaway Negroes: **Sip,** who says he came from York in a refugee boat and was taken by the militia up Potomack River and that he has since lived with **James Bright** in Rockhall Hundred, opposite Annapolis; **Tom,** who says that his master is **William Smith,** who keeps the ferry at Potomack River, from Rockhall Hundred over to Annapolis. (22 Aug. 1781)

Patrick Colvin, living at Trenton Ferry, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Jack,** age between 15 and 16, late the property of Gen. **Philemon Dickenson.** (5 Sept. 1781)

Bowes Reed, of Burlington, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Caesar,** age *c.* 40. (5 Sept. 1781)

Benjamin Bunker, living in New-Castle Co., Delaware, offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto slave named **Will,** who left behind all his clothes in swimming across St. George's Creek. (5 Sept. 1781); the slave was taken up by Capt. **James Morgan,** living in South Amboy, East Jersey; Will was raised by Capt. **John Edwards** in Middlesex Co., N.J. (7 Nov. 1781)

John and **Robert Casey,** living in Baltimore, offer reward for recovery of runaway Irish servant named **James Flynn,** age *c.* 50, skinner and tanner. (12 Sept. 1781)

Lt.-Col. **Ebenezer Stevens** offers reward for capture of the following deserters from the Second Regiment of Artillery, commanded by Col. **John Lamb,** on their route from Trenton to the Head of Elk: **Anthony Bremer,** fifer, age 18, yeoman, born in Phila., who resided some time at Warwick, New York; **Bazaliel Aikley,** matross, age 29, founder by trade, born in Conn., who resided some time at Springfield, East Jersey; **Allen M'Clean,** matross, age 31, yeoman, born in Scotland, who resided some time at Kakiat, N.Y.; **Joseph Hugg,** matross, age 25, carpenter, born at Greenwich in Gloucester Co., West New Jersey, who resided some time in Phila.; **David Ramick,** matross, age 29, yeoman, born at Providence, R.I.; **David Leard,** matross, age 30, yeoman, born at Philipsburgh, Westchester Co., N.Y.; **Abraham M'Killup,** corporal, age 38, yeoman, born in Ireland, who resided some time at Still-Water, N.Y.; **Richard Williams,** corporal, age 35, yeoman, born at Greenfield, Conn.; **Matthias Cristy,** bombadier, age 24, blacksmith by trade, who was born and resided at Elizabeth-Town, East New Jersey; **Benjamin Cole,** matross, age *c.* 25, yeoman, born in Essex Co., East New Jersey, who resided some time near the North Redoubt on Hudson's River, where he has a wife and family; **James M'Bride,** sergeant, age 24, yeoman, born in Ireland, who resided some time about New-Windsor, N.Y.; **William M'Bride,** corporal, age 27, yeoman, born in Ireland, who resided some time about New-Windsor, N.Y. (12 Sept. 1781)

Jacob Metzger, living in Lancaster, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Christopher Zechan,** age *c.* 19. (12 Sept. 1781)

Ann Fatharby, wife of **Nathaniel Fatharby,** has eloped from her husband. (19 Sept. 1781)

Joseph Hugg, of Phila., denied that he is a deserter and has a legal discharge, signed by Thomas M'Kean, Chief Justice of Pa., to prove it. (17 Oct. 1781)

Henry Lewis, living in Hilltown Twp., Bucks Co., offers reward for recovery of two runaway Negroes, **Peet,** age *c.* 24, and **Cuff,** age *c.* 19. (17 Oct. 1781)

Michael Graybil, gaoler, has in custody in York-town Gaol a Negro named **Harry,** who says he is slave to **Nicholas Casey,** of Va., and that he was born in West-Chester, N.Y., and that his age is 22. (31 Oct. 1781)

Jacob Wagoner, tanner, living in the Northern Liberties, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Jacob Yaw.** (31 Oct. 1781)

Mary Barbara Holland, wife of **Christian Holland,** of Easton, has absconded and lived ever since in Little Oley, near Pottsgrove. (21 Nov. 1781)

Jane M'Sparran has eloped from her husband, **Joseph M'Sparran.** (21 Nov. 1781)

Henry Howard, whose plantation is near Northampton Furnace in Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto slave named **Joe,** age *c.* 21, who formerly belonged to a man in

Cumberland Co., Pa., and drove a wagon from thence to Baltimore by way of M'Callister's-Town. (28 Nov. 1781) Said Joe has been taken and committed to New-Castle Co. Gaol. (12 Dec. 1781)

Michael Graybill, gaoler, offers reward for capture of the following prisoners who broke out of York Town Gaol: **John Hand,** age *c.* 30, born in England; **Andrew Foltz,** a German, age *c.* 25; **Conrad Schmooly,** a German, age *c.* 30. (28 Nov. 1781)

Joseph Hart, of Warminster Twp., Bucks Co., has in custody in the gaol of that county one **William Harris,** who says his age is 19; it seems that he was an American soldier who deserted to the British and now has deserted from them. (5 Dec. 1781)

James Gregg, gaoler, offers reward for capture of one **Jesse Vickars** (committed on suspicion of robbing the Treasury of Bucks Co.), age *c.* 24, who broke out of the goal of Newtown, Bucks Co. (19 Dec. 1781)

Hugh Cunningham, gaoler, of Lancaster Co., has in custody a Negro named **Joe,** who served 10 years with **Jeremiah Strowd,** in Hartley Co., Va., and says he is now free; also in custody is a Negro who says sometimes that his name is Joe and at other times **Nero;** he states that he lived with **Isaac Webster,** in Harford Co., Md., near Bushtown, with **Charles Hughes,** of Antiatim, Md., and with **William Jones,** of Md. (19 Dec. 1781)

Elizabeth Sholl, wife of **Philip Sholl,** of Lower-Milford Twp., Bucks Co., has eloped from her husband. (26 Dec. 1781)

Rebecca Gilbert and her husband **Benjamin** have separated. (9 Jan. 1782)

Felix Good, of Salisbury Twp., has at his house a Negro named **Jem,** left there by some carters from the French army; Jem, age *c.* 22, says his master joined the British army and was killed at the siege of York-Town, before the surrender of that place. (9 Jan. 1782)

John Lardner, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Job** (or Tob?), age *c.* 35. (23 Jan. and 6 Feb. 1782)

John M'Kee, living in Bert Twp., Lancaster Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **Rebecca Thompson,** age *c.* 35. (23 Jan. 1782)

Andrew Wilson, living at the Newtown Square Tavern, Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Sam** (*alias* **Jim**), age *c.* 32, who formerly lived with Mr. Purviance in Phila.; after his elopement he went to sea on board a privateer but has since returned. (23 Jan. 1782)

Elizabeth Leconey, of Senemenson, Burlington Co., N.J., offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto named **Levi,** age *c.* 23. (23 Jan. 1782)

Peter Summers has at his house, the Sign of the Battle of Monmouth, in Market St., Phila., a mulatto boy, left in his charge by a man who called himself **John Park;** when Park returned, he was taken up and is now in Lancaster Gaol; upon hearing this, the lad admitted that Park had taken him from a Mr. Lyons, living near Pedee River, S.C., and that his name was John but that Park had called him Dick. (30 Jan. 1782, supplement)

Edward Davis and his wife **Rebecca** separated by agreement on 6 Nov. last. (6 Feb. 1782)

Thomas May, living at Elk Forge, near the Head of Elk, offers reward for recovery of the following two Negroes, both named **Dick:** one, age *c.* 23, was brought from the branches of the Nanticoke River in Sussex Co., where he was reared; he is a farmer and a very good ax-man; the other Negro, age *c.* 30, was brought up at Pencader Hundred, New-Castle Co., and is a farmer and expert at driving team; he ran away from Elk Forge at beginning of Sept., 1777 and joined the British army. (6 Feb. 1782)

Joseph Davies, of Vincent Twp., Chester Co., offers reward for arrest of **George Holt,** late from Yorkshire, England, age *c.* 35, weaver, who on the night between 3 and 4 Jan. last murdered **Susannah Davies,** of East Bradford Twp., Chester Co. (13 Feb. 1782)

Thomas Clark, gaoler, has in custody in New-Castle Co. Gaol a Negro wench named **Hester,** who confesses to being the property of **Elizabeth Ramsey,** at or near Octarara. (13 Feb. 1782)

Aquila Jones, of Goshen Twp., Chester Co., warns that he will not pay debts contracted in future by his wife **Mary.** (13 Feb. 1782)

The following men who were prisoners in Canada are requested to make their places of residence known to the printers of the *Pennsylvania Gazette:* **Simon Butler, Nathaniel Bullock,** and **Jesse Corbino,** who escaped from Detroit in June, 1778; **John Brown, Daniel Osborn,** and **Nathaniel Wade,** who escaped from Montreal in Aug., 1781; **William Stags,** Mr. **Bryam,** and Mr. **Elanegan,** who left Canada last summer with a flag. (27 Feb. 1782)

William Cowan, living in Hamilton Twp., Cumberland Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **Margaret Morris,** age *c.* 15, born in Phila. (6 Mch. 1782)

George Moore, living in Lancaster, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro wench named **Het,** age *c.* 19 or 20, who was born in Gardner's family, near the Middle Ferry at Schuylkill, and brought up with Mr. Dixon at the Centre-House. (13 Mch. 1782)

Charles Rubey, of town and county of Bedford, shoemaker, is seeking a divorce because of the infidelity of his wife Jane (late **Jane Smith,** of Westmoreland Co.) (27 Mch. 1782)

William Geddis, Esq., of Phila., or **John Wethered,** of Delaware, will pay reward for recovery of the following runaway slaves from New Castle on Delaware: one, a yellow fellow named **Stephen,** age *c.* 18; the other a black fellow named **Jack,** age *c.* 22 or 23. (27 Mch. 1782)

John Churchill, living in Fauquier Co., Va., offers reward for recovery of runaway slave named **Jacob,** age *c.* 37, shoemaker by trade and well acquainted with butchering and gardening. (10 Apr. 1782)

Grace Roberts, wife of **William Roberts,** of Salsbury, Bucks Co., has deserted her husband and children. (17 Apr. 1782)

Henry Guest, living in Upper Penn's Neck, Salem Co., West New Jersey, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Thomas Rumford,** age *c.* 13, shoemaker by trade. (17 Apr. 1782)

Nancy Connor, wife of **James Connor,** of Farmanagh Twp., Cumberland Co., has eloped from her husband. (17 Apr. 1782)

Sarah Chester, wife of **John Chester,** of Waterford, has absconded from her husband. (24 Apr. 1782)

Shepard Kollock, printer, of Chatham, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Shelly Arnett,** age *c.* 19. (1 May 1782)

William Thompson, living at the Half-way House, Chatham District, Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Bacchus,** age 37, born in Guiney. (1 May 1782)

Daniel Livergood, living in Union Twp., Berks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Benjamin Benson,** age *c.* 19. (8 May 1782)

George Cungle, living in New-Britain Twp., Bucks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Cuff,** age 20. (8 May 1782)

Mary Taylor, wife of **Adam Taylor,** of Phila., has eloped from her husband. (29 May 1782)

John James, living in Mill Creek Hundred, New-Castle Co., Delaware, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Peter,** age *c.* 25, who understands farming and driving team; he was born in Bucks Co. and lived some years with **Jonathan Meredith,** a tanner, in Phila. (6 June 1782)

Jacob Weaver, living in Amity Twp., Berks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Caesar,** age *c.* 24, who speaks Dutch and English and is a great fiddler. (5 June 1782)

John Welling and **Jonathan Bunn,** living in Hopewell Twp., Hunterdon Co., offer reward for recovery of Negro named **Tom,** who ran away with a Negro wench named **Lidd,** his wife. (5 June 1782)

William Starrett, living in East-Nantmill, Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Caesar,** age *c.* 22, born in Guinea, who says he came from the southern army and is a freeman. (5 June 1782)

Benjamin Ward, of Cecil Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of Negro named **George,** age *c.* 38, who crossed from Port Penn to Jersey in the character of a freeman and calls himself **William Harris.** (12 June 1782)

Capt. **Charles Allen** offers reward for capture of **George Murphy,** age *c.* 30, who says he is an Englishman; he has deserted from the armed boat *Gibraltar,* in the service of the State of New Jersey. (26 June 1782)

Peregrine Ward, of Cecil Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **George,** age *c.* 38. (26 June 1782)

Jonathan Booth, living at Head of Elk, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Sam,** age *c.* 35. (3 July 1782)

John Gardner, sheriff, has in custody a Negro named **Dick,** age *c.* 26, who says he belongs to one Herns, of West Jersey, who bought him in Maryland. (10 July 1782)

Philip Price, of Kingsess, offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **Daniel M'Kinzey,** age *c.* 20. (17 July 1782)

Nicholas Yort, of Earl Twp., Lancaster Co., offers reward for capture of **Daniel Morton,** age *c.* 25, saddler by trade, born in New England, who absconded from his bail; he is supposed to be in company with his brother **Joseph,** also a saddler. (17 July 1782)

Ann Burchinal, wife of **Jeremiah Luther Burchinal,** of Kent Co., Delaware, has eloped from her husband. (17 July 1782)

Thomas Clark, gaoler, of New-Castle, has in custody two Negroes, **Harry,** age *c.* 43, and **Dick,** age *c.* 34, who confess themselves to be the property of **William Luckey,** of Montgomery Co., Md. (17 July 1782)

Samuel Gilbert, living in Rockland, Berks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Peter Piper,** age *c.* 20. (24 July 1782)

Abraham Inskeep, of Waterford Twp., Gloucester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Samuel Crockett,** age *c.* 17. (24 July 1782)

Edward Bromwell, of Oxford, Talbot Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway mulatto named **Peter,** age 23. (31 July 1782)

Thomas Coombs, of Apoquinimy Hundred, New-Castle Co., Delaware, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice lad named **Samuel Hyatt,** by trade a cart-wheelwright. (7 Aug. 1782)

John Poth, living in Market St., two doors below Sixth St., offers reward for recovery of woman who hired of him a riding chair but never returned. (7 Aug. 1782)

William Gaddis, Esq., of Phila., or **John Wethered** will pay reward for recovery of Wethered's Negro named **Stephen,** age *c.* 19, who ran away from New-Castle with a villain named **Black Jack,** who is now in gaol in Chester. (14 Aug. 1782)

George Falcar, living in Laetitia-court, Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **John Bennet,** age 16, cordwainer. (14 Aug. 1782)

Mary Ann Dundon, wife of **James Dundon,** of Middletown, has used him with contempt and disrespect and he will not pay debts contracted by her in future. (21 Aug. 1782)

Obadiah Dingee, living in Wilmington, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Carson Dickeson,** age 15. (4 Sept. 1782)

Nathan Johnson, gaoler, has in custody in Bridgetown Gaol, Cumberland Co., N.J., the following Negroes: one who calls himself **William Brown** and says he belonged to the *General Monk,* which was taken some months past by the ship *Hyder Ally,* in Delaware, and that he has since lived with one **Whitehead Jones,** at Hog-point; the other Negro says his name is **Isaac Ball.** (4 Sept. 1782)

Daniel Rees, one of the constables of Germantown Twp., Phila. Co., offers reward for capture of **Charles Rusline,** age *c.* 22, country born, cooper by trade, who speaks good English and German and has escaped from the constable; he was arrested for fornication and bastardy. (11 Sept. 1782)

James Anderson offers reward for the capture of one **David Lewis,** age *c.* 36, who left with him a horse that proves to be the property of **Adam Guthrie,** of Chester Co. (18 Sept. 1782)

Samuel Moffitt, living near the head of North-east River, Cecil Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Simon** (who may change his name to **Johnson**), country born, age *c.* 27. (18 Sept. 1782)

Baltiss Fleisher, of Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **William Gemeinbower,** age *c.* 15. (9 Oct. 1782)

Charles Clunn, living in Road's-town, Cumberland Co., West New Jersey, offers reward for capture of runaway Negro named **Mark** (*alias* **Martin**), age *c.* 27, born near Swedesborough, Raccoon Creek; he went on a voyage with Capt. Souder last year to Havanna; as he formerly lived with **Elijah Tomlinson,** at Jenkin-town, on the old York road, he may be at Miles-town, where Tomlinson now lives; reward will be paid by Charles Clunn or by **Joseph Clunn,** in Second St., Phila. (16 Oct. 1782)

Sheriff **John Gardner** has in custody in Chester Gaol a Negro who says his name is **Sampson,** age *c.* 24; he says he belongs to **Charles Frazer,** of Queen's-town, on Chester River, Md., student in physic. (16 Oct. 1782)

George Yentz, of Lancaster, having detected his wife in bed with a British prisoner of war, will not pay debts contracted by her in future. (23 Oct. 1782)

Sheriff **John Gardner** has in custody in Chester Co. Gaol two Negroes, **Peter** and **Jack,** who say they belong to **John Delpha** (or **Delphs?**), of Charlestown, South Carolina. (30 Oct. 1782)

Charles Stewart, of Annapolis, offers reward for recovery of **Jack Bray** (*alias* **Green**), a mulatto slave who ran away from his mistress, Mrs. **Ann Stewart,** of Ann Arundel Co., at that time on a visit near Queen's-town on the Eastern Shore of Md.; Jack is a tolerable good weaver, a rough shoemaker, and occasionally rode as postilion; it appears that Jack, under the name of **John Wilson,** enlisted at Dover in the company of Capt. **James Moore** and then deserted. (6 Nov. 1782)

William John, living in Mill-Creek Hundred, New-Castle Co., offers reward for capture of Negro woman named **Phebe,** age between 22 and 23, and her three-year-old child named **Hannah;** Phebe ran away from **Isaac Allen,** in Phila.; reward will be paid by William John or by **Elijah Weed,** Keeper of the New Gaol in Phila. (13 Nov. 1782)

John Reedle offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **William Covert,** age *c.* 18. (27 Nov. 1782)

Joseph Wood, living adjoining Monocosy Manor, Frederick Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Sam,** country born, age *c.* 30. (27 Nov. 1782)

Morton Welsh, living at Christiana Bridge, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Saul,** age 28. (1 Jan. 1783)

William Bagher, of Berwick Twp., York Co., has a wagon, three horses, and a Negro boy named **Crismus** that were left with him by a man who called himself **James Richerson;** the Negro says that his master is **Mark Ronfroe,** living in Henry Co., Va. (1 Jan. 1783)

Sarah Cave, midwife, in Fourth St., Phila., behind the Stage Office, opposite the Indian Queen, offers reward for recovery of sundry smith's tools borrowed from her by one **William Dunwick,** who absconded. (1 Jan. 1783)

John Davis, of Gloucester Co., commanding a company of militia in the service of New Jersey, lately captured at Egg-harbour a Negro named **Peter,** age *c.* 22 or 23, who says he belongs to **Smith Frame,** at the head of Indian River; to recover his slave, Frame is requested to apply to the Gaoler of Gloucester Co. (8 Jan. 1783)

Jacob Binder, living in Elfrith's-alley, offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **William Hensley,** age *c.* 13½, comb-maker by trade. (15 Jan. 1783)

Hugh Cunningham, gaoler, has in custody in the Lancaster Co. Gaol a Negro wench named **Polly Heans,** age *c.* 20, and her mulatto child, aged 6 months. (15 Jan. 1783)

Casper Johnson, of Richland Twp., Bucks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **William Gordon,** age *c.* 19. (15 Jan. 1783)

Daniel I. Adams, living in Wilmington, New-Castle Co., Delaware, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Charles** (formerly called **London**); he ran away with a Negro named **Sam,** belonging to Mr. **Gunning Bradford.** (22 Jan. 1783)

John Hide, living in Race St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of a runaway servant named **John Fulk,** age 16, of Dutch descent, born at Shamokin, who last summer followed shalloping in Delaware. (22 Jan. 1783)

John Hogan, of Phila., offers reward for capture of **Thomas Hinson,** late of Chester, age *c.* 30, supposed to have come from New York, who has absconded from his bail. (19 Jan. 1783)

Robert Shewell offers reward for capture of the following men who ran away from the ship *Nancy,* lying at Fort Mifflin: **Matthias Clogner,** a Dutchman; **Hugh Barnett; Philip Williams,** who came last from the Havanna with Capt. Souder; **John Williams** (*alias* **Welch**), who came from St. Thomas's with Capt. Truxton; **George Irons,** armourer, who was formerly in Col. Proctor's regt.; **Johannes Peters** and **Godfrey Artone,** Dutchmen, who came from St. Thomas's with Capt. Truxton; **Andrew Barbus,** a Spanish Negro; **John Clark,** a young fellow; **Charles Lane,** age between 40 and 50; **John Hewes,** carpenter. (5 Feb. 1783)

David Evans, living in Vincent Twp., Chester Co., has a horse left by a man who called himself **Archibald Cristy,** who has not returned. (12 Feb. 1783)

Adam Poat offers reward for capture of a person who called himself **John Jones,** book-binder, age *c.* 25, who hired a horse from Poat for half a day but never returned. (26 Feb. 1783)

William Hart, of Plumstead Twp., Bucks Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Cuff,** age *c.* 23. "an active fellow with horses"; reward will be paid by the master or by **John Hart,** living 3 miles from Phila., on the old York road. (12 Mch. 1783)

John Stewart, living in Southwark, offers reward for recovery of **James Caskey,** age *c.* 30, carpenter, of Wilmington, who absconded from his bail in Phila. (12 Mch. 1783)

Gabriel Davis, living in Greenwich Twp., Cumberland Co., West New Jersey, offers reward for recovery of runaway lad named **William Burk,** age *c.* 20. (12 Mch. 1783)

Benjamin Jones, of Trediffryn Twp., Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway servant named **Elizabeth Gest,** age *c.* 22, country born; she went away with an old soldier, **John Pattenton,** who says he is an Englishman born and has been a soldier in the Continental army; he has left behind a wife and child. (2 Apr. 1783)

David Carson, living in Uwelchland Twp., Chester Co., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro wench named **Dinah,** age *c.* 30. (2 Apr. 1783)

Michael Reider, Sr., living in Lebanon, Lancaster Co., will not pay debts contracted in future by his runaway son, **Michael Reider, Jr.,** "yet wanting four years of his age." (9 Apr. 1783)

John Gardner, sheriff, has in custody in the Chester Gaol two Negroes, a man, age *c.* 21, who says he belongs to **James Hintson,** at the head of Chester, Kent Co., Md., and a wench, age *c.* 15 or 16, who says she belongs to **Job Hervy,** of Wilmington. (9 Apr. 1783)

Hugh Cunningham, living in Lancaster, offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro called **Sam,** age *c.* 25 or 26, who can drive a team and do farmer's work. (9 Apr. 1783)

Joseph Williams, of Kent Co., Md., offers reward for recovery of runaway Negro named **Arch.** (16 Apr. 1783)

Jacob Metzger, living in Buffaloe Twp., Northumberland Co., has a horse and mare, presumed to be stolen, that were left with him by a man who called himself **Christopher Wilson.** (23 Apr. 1783)

Martin Bish, living in Arch St., Phila., offers reward for recovery of runaway apprentice named **Jacob Katts,** age *c.* 20. (30 Apr. 1783)

WALKER FAMILY GRAVESTONE INSCRIPTIONS

The Richard Walker family graveyard is located on property owned by Herschel Spellbring in Washington Township, Clay County, Indiana, S.W. Corner N.W. of N.E. Sec. 5-11

Richard Walker, b. 5 Dec. 1784; d. 8 June 1858, aged 73y-6m-3d.
Drusilla, wife of Richard Walker, d. 21 Aug. 1839, aged [?]7y-10m-16d.
Maria, wife of Preston Peyton, d. 30 Jan. 1857, aged 25y-5m-6d.
Maria Toelle, wife of Fred J. W. Toelle, b. 11 July 1858; d. 6 Sept. 1887, aged 29y-1m-25d.
Orlie C., dau. of Fred & Maria Toelle, b. 5 July 1886; d. 3 Aug. 1887, aged 1y-1m-8d.

The following eight inscriptions are on one four-sided stone:

Daniel D. Walker, b. 20 Mch. 1822; d. 18 Mch. 1891, aged 68y-11m-28d.
Elizabeth A. Risley, wife of D. D. Walker, d. 1 Jan. 1876, aged 50y-4m-19d.
Mary D. Walker, d. 18 Jan. 1894, aged 33y-8m-7d.
Nevada A. Walker, d. 10 Mch. 1894, aged 26y-3m-17d.
Granville W. Walker, son of D. D. & E. A. Walker, d. 2 Feb. 1880, aged 28y-1m-7d.
Children of D. D. & E. A. Walker: Henry C. Walker, d. Oct. 1854, aged 2 mo. Infant son, d. Dec. 1848, aged 1 mo. Infant son, d. July 1857, aged 3 mo.

—ROBERT L. RICE AND MILDRED S. RICE

FAMILY DATA IN SOME PENNSYLVANIA LAND PATENTS, 1760–1763

(Continued from volume 66, page 210)

By MARTIN H. BRACKBILL

Under a warrant 1 Nov. 1735 to **Jacob Bensel,** Earl Township, Lancaster County, there was surveyed to Bensel adjoining **Mathias Stauffer, Nathan Evans, Sr., Phillip Rank, Jr., William Evans,** and **Philip Rank, Sr.,** 296 acres. Bensel by deed 3 May 1740 sold to Nathan Evans of Carnarvon Township, Lancaster County. A second warrant 24 July 1744 to William Evans for a tract adjoining Rank, Jr., and Phillip Rank, Sr. for 52 acres. William Evans died intestate without issue and tract became vested in Nathan Evans, his next brother and heir-at-law. The 296 acres were returned to Evans by a warrant 1 Dec. 1751. Tracts patented 3 Feb. 1762; recorded 4 Feb. 1762. (AA-2:489)

Under a warrant 27 Feb. 1733 there was surveyed to **Henry Wolf** a tract in Alsace Township, then Philadelphia now Berks County, adjoining the Schuylkill River and **Charles Hunter,** 150 acres. By a second warrant 22 Nov. 1734, there was surveyed to Henry Wolf also in Alsace Township on east side of Schuylkill and adjoining **Richard Hockley,** Esq., and **Felty Ackert,** 50 acres. Wolf by deed 27 Apr. 1761 sold to son **George Wolf.** Patent 29 Jan. 1762; recorded 16 Feb. 1762. (AA-2:507)

Under a warrant 30 Apr. 1746 there was surveyed 13 Dec. 1748 to **Hans Urigh,** tract in Earl Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Rudolph Burnet, Thomas Erwin, Michael Oberly, Philip Henrig, Jacob Holsaser,** and **John Lacy,** 154 acres. Urigh died and in last will left land to two step sons **Conrad** and **Valentine Breneisen.** Valentine by deed 15 Mch. 1758 made over right to Conrad. Patent 13 Feb. 1762; recorded 19 Feb. 1762. (AA-2:518)

Under a warrant 22 Apr. 1734 there was surveyed to **Martin Schab** alias **Schauber,** 200 acres in Manheim Township, Lancaster County. A warrant 18 Dec. 1745, to accept the survey, was given **Michael Immel** who purchased Schab's right. Immel also obtained warrant for 50 acres 10 Jan 1739. Two tracts were surveyed 30 Apr. 1751 by **Thomas Cookson** as one tract, adjoining **John Nisely, Phillip Ruthersee, Adam Hambright, Melchoir Snyder, Christian Hershey,** and **Christian Myley,** 267 acres. Immel resided on tract at death and in last will 26 Jan. 1758 gave land to son Michael Immel, providing that his daughters **Eva Margaretta** and **Anna Maria Dorothea** each receive 300 pounds. Immel's executors **Simon Kuhn,** Esq., and **Sebastian Graff** requested patent 18 Jan. 1762; recorded 16 Mch. 1762. (AA-2:535)

William Penn, Esq. deeded 500 acres of unlocated land in Pennsylvania to **Thomas Vergoe** of London, clockmaker, 10/11 Oct. 1681. Vergoe by deed 14/15 Mch. 1683 sold 500 acres to **Francis Stamper,** late of London, citizen and clockmaker. By an instrument 29 Mch. 1742, **John Reynall,** attorney for **Stamper Bland, Elias Bland,** and **John Bland,** grandchildren of Francis Stamper, asked for survey of 500 acres. No survey was made and by divers conveyances **Israel Pemberton** of Philadelphia, merchant, is entitled to 461 acres of 500 acres. A tract in Manchester Township, York County, adjoining Pemberton's other land, **John Smith, Peter Wolff, Valentine Gant,** and **George Noes** of 213 acres was patented to Pemberton 20 Mch. 1762; recorded 26 Mch. 1762. (AA-2:541)

In 1711 the Commissioners of Property of William Penn confirmed to **Martin**

Kindig, late inhabitant of Switzerland, three tracts in Strasburg Township, Lancaster County, the first of which contained 1060 acres. (Patent A-4:229) Kindig in deed 11 Nov. 1725 sold to **Emanuel Herr,** messuage or tenement, plantation, water grist mill, and tract of land adjoining **Jacob Kindig, Daniel Harman,** and **Michael Dainger,** 530 acres, together with buildings, improvements, mill ponds, dams, water courses, and free boards. Emanuel Herr under the name of **Emanuel Hare** died intestate seized of tract and left issue **John, Emanuel, Martin,** his sons, and **Elizabeth,** wife of **Jacob Carpenter, Susanna,** wife of **Christian Carpenter,** and **Mary,** wife of **Daniel Carpenter,** his daughters. John Hare obtained an order from the Orphans Court to value the 530 acres and agreed to pay his brothers and sisters their shares. The land was confirmed to him by the Court. Emanuel Hare and Martin Hare and Jacob Carpenter and Elizabeth and Christian Carpenter and Susanna by deed 20 Apr. 1758, and Daniel Carpenter and Mary by deed 5 Oct. 1759 deed land to John. Hare now represents to us that at the time Martin Kindig received patent and at time Emanuel Hare received deed, both were aliens born out of the dominions of England and incapable of taking or granting land. Requests new patent. Agreed to upon payment of five shillings, 17 Oct. 1761; recorded 17 Oct. 1761. (AA-3:1)

Under a warrant 12 Jan. 1748 there was surveyed 19 Feb. 1750 to **John George Derr** by name of **George Terr,** land in Manheim Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Hans Adam Miller, Andrew Hersey, George Lightner, William Miller,** and **Martin Pyfer,** 142 acres. Derr since deceased and in last will 11 Sept. 1754 devised land to **Maria Catherina,** his widow, one third. His eldest son **John Derr** 22 Jan. 1757 agreed with **Phillip Alberth** of Hempfield Township, who married **Regina** daughter of John George Derr, to sell 50 of 142 acres. John Derr 19 Feb. last deeded to brother **Leonard Derr** one fourth part of 142 acres and **Jacob Derr,** another brother, his share. The court held that it was the intent of the testator that his daughter **Juliana** should have share. She is since deceased leaving one child **George** by her husband **Mathias Slycer,** who absconded from the province without making provision for his child. Writ for the tract and improvement of a considerable part taken by the sheriff of Lancaster County for the debts of John Derr at the suit of **Joseph Hershey** and exposed to sale. Philip Alberth purchased same 28 Sept. last. Patent to Alberth with provision for one third for life for Maria Catherine Derr, 3 Nov. 1761; recorded 1 Dec. 1761. (AA-3:21)

There was surveyed 22 Mch. 1749 to **Peter Gray** of Lancaster County a tract in Manheim Township, that county, adjoining **Michael Quigle, John Neidich, Jacob Miller,** and **John Freyer,** 100 acres. Gray died intestate leaving **John Gray,** his only son and heir-at-law, who by deed endorsed tract 27 May 1760 to **Jacob Yoner,** who received patent 18 Dec. 1761; recorded, 19 Dec. 1761. (AA-3:31)

By letters patent 26 May 1736 there was granted **George Rutter** of Exeter Township, Berks County, two tracts in Oley Township, Philadelphia County, now in Albany Township, Berks County, one 301 acres and other about 101 acres (A-7:546). George by deed 12 May 1755 conveyed to his son **Henry Rutter** the 301 acres adjoining Thomas Penn and vacant land. Henry is now deceased, intestate, leaving his widow **Barbara,** and issue **Jacob, Ferdinand,** and **John,** his sons, and **Catherina, Anna Mary, Eve Rosina, Anna Elizabeth,** and **Regina,** his daughters, all under age of 21 years except his son Jacob. Letters of administration issued to Barbara. Barbara and Jacob Rutter said that Henry Rutter and George Rutter at the time of conveyance were aliens. Request new patent. The 301 acres confirmed to Jacob in trust for Barbara, Jacob, and the other children 13 Oct. 1761; recorded 31 Dec. 1761. (AA-3:33)

Under a warrant 1745 to **Hans Knisley,** a tract in Hempfield Township, Lancaster

County, adjoining **Christian Oberholtzer, Michael Miller, Henry Brubaker, Henry Smith, Jacob Geltz,** and **Peter Bowman** was surveyed, 187 acres. Knisley by deed 24 Feb. 1757 sold to son **Michael Knisley,** and Michael by deed 18 Mch. 1758 sold to Christian Oberholtzer. Patent to Oberholtzer 7 Jan. 1762; recorded 8 Jan. 1762. (See Patent AA-1:62 and AA-2:21 previously abstracted.) (AA-3:37)

Under warrant of 23 Nov. 1733 there was surveyed to **Matthias Weightman** a tract in Cocalico Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Adam Hooker, Adam Oberly, Phillip Steiver,** and **John Waver,** 144 acres. Weightman died intestate leaving widow also since deceased and issue **Martin, John,** and **Mathias,** sons, and **Elizabeth,** wife of **Adam Householder,** daughter. Martin Weightman and **Margaret,** John Weightman and **Margaret,** and Mathias Weightman, and Adam Householder and Elizabeth confirmed to **Lawrence Householder,** 144 acres. Patent to Lawrence 22 Jan. 1762; recorded 22 Jan. 1762. (AA-3:44)

Under a warrant to **James Boys,** late of Lancaster County, who died before receipt of warrant, there was surveyed a tract in Donegal Township, Lancaster County. Boys willed his improvement to his son **Adam Boys** and named his widow **Jennet** executrix. She obtained warrant 1 Oct. 1739 and survey was made by **Thomas Cookson** of 169 acres adjoining **Samuel Cunningham.** It is reported that Adam Boys is since deceased intestate, having gone away to sea upwards of 17 years ago and never since heard of. **Thomas Howard** has purchased right of **Joseph Boys,** brother and heir-at-law of Adam. Also that of Jennet, the widow, and her daughters **Sarah, Mary,** and **Jane.** Patent to Howard 18 Jan. 1762; recorded 29 Jan. 1762. (AA-3:60)

There was granted 30 May 1733 a tract to **Michael Denlinger** by the name of **Daneger,** tract in Strasburg now Lampeter Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Daniel Harman,** Col. **John Evans, Joseph English,** and **Martin Kendig,** 300 acres. Michael Denlinger by deed 18 Mch. 1734/35 sold to **Emanuel Heer** one third part adjoining Joseph English, Martin Kendig, Daniel Harman, and **Peter Leman,** 100 acres. Emanuel Heer has since sold the 100 acres to **Lawrence Herkleroad,** who in last will gave the tract to his son **Henry Herkleroad,** since deceased intestate leaving **Lawrence** and **Henry,** his sons, still minors. Michael Denlinger died intestate owning the 200 acres, leaving **Jacob** and **Henry Denlinger,** his sons, and **Mary,** wife of **Jacob Hockman,** his daughter. Jacob Denlinger, the eldest son, procured a valuation by the court and paid to his brother and sister their shares. Henry in deed 7 Feb. 1748 and Mary and Jacob Hockman in deed 8 Oct. 1750 conveyed rights to Jacob Denlinger. Jacob was also guardian of Lawrence and Henry Herkleroad. He now represents that Michael Denlinger at time of patent was an alien and incapable of taking or conveying land. He requested new patent, which was granted 3 Feb. 1762; recorded 6 Feb. 1762. (AA-3:63)

Under a warrant 28 Nov. 1735 given to **Christian Wenger** of Leacock Township, Lancaster County, there was surveyed 2 Nov. 1761 [*sic*] a tract adjoining **George Line, Jacob Hellar, Peter Ebby,** and **Emanuel Carpenter,** Esq., 183 acres. Christian Wenger settled and made improvements on tract before the survey and died possessed of it. In will 4 Nov. 1749 he ordered that his estate be equally divided among his children **Abraham, Christian,** and **Michael** [*sic*], and **Barbara,** his widow. All the children of the testator died without issue before the division except **Henry,** eldest son, and Abraham, second son. Barbara, his widow, and Abraham by deed 2 Jan. last conveyed to **Henry Wenger,** who requests patent 5 Feb. 1762; recorded 8 Feb. 1762. (AA-3:70)

Under a warrant of 26 Feb. 1745 to **John Seiler,** tract was surveyed in Paradise Township, York County, adjoining **Christian Oyster, George Conrad,** and **Killian Fissels,** 158 acres, and under a second warrant, 14 Mch. 1755, to Seiler, adjoining **William Fissel** and **Jacob Wistar,** 25 acres in Paradise Township. Seiler died and in

last will 26 Feb. 1761 he ordered his estate to be sold and proceeds divided in equal shares to nine children. **George Shram** and **Jacob Rail,** his executors, sold tracts to **Caspar Kerber,** blacksmith, who got patent 10 Feb. 1762; recorded 11 Feb. 1762. (AA-3:77)

There was surveyed 1 Mch. 1735 to **Martin Graff** of Lancaster County a tract in Earle Township adjoining **Jacob Yoner, Christian Musselman, James Love, Jacob Groff, William Witmore, Michael Witmore, John Hoober,** and **Wendel Zwecker,** 195 acres. Michael [*sic*] Groff by deed 6 July 1754 sold to his son **Joseph Graff,** who got patent 3 Mch. 1762; recorded 11 Mch. 1762. (AA-3:101)

Under a warrant of 17 Nov. 1736 there was surveyed to **Jacob Reim** a tract on Muddy Creek in Cocalico Township, Lancaster County, 341 acres. Reim sold the whole tract to **Simeon King,** who sold a moiety to **Peter Hollar,** who sold the same to **John Reiffsnyder,** who sold it to **John Miller.** Since Reim had not executed a deed to King, he gave one to Miller 13 Oct. 1760, adjoining **Valentine Westhafer, John Woldsantle,** and **Jacob Wiest,** 150 acres. Simeon King sold the other moiety to **Henry King,** who sold to **Daniel Zuber,** who sold to **Martin Frey,** who sold to **Rudolph Bear.** Bear and Miller agreed upon a survey which showed Bear had 152 acres and Miller 189 acres. Bear died intestate without obtaining a patent, leaving his widow **Catherine,** and a son **Rudolph** and daughters **Magdalena** and **Catherine. George Petre** since married Catherine, the widow. Petre and Miller requested patents; that to George Petre for himself and his wife and Rudolph, Magdalena, and Catherine, all minors of Rudolph Bear, was granted 9 Mch. 1762; recorded 12 Mch. 1762. (AA-3:106)

Daniel Marparier, late of Berks, since deceased, did in 1749 purchase from a certain **Christian Boyler** his right to an improvement he had made on Pine Creek beyond the Blue Mountains then in Lancaster, now in Berks County. He settled and cleared the land and 4 Mch. 1750 obtained a warrant for 100 acres more and 6th same month, a warrant for another 100 acres. There was also surveyed 4 Mch. 1750 to **Sylvanus Robinson** about 300 acres on a branch of the Schuylkill. **Edward Scull,** deputy surveyor, was ordered to execute the warrants on Pine Creek and laid out 415 acres for Marparier and Robinson, who received 232 acres. **Samuel Marparier,** one of the sons of Daniel, to whom he devised his improvement, requested patent for 207 acres. Patent 26 Mch. 1762; recorded 26 Mch. 1762. (AA-3:142)

Under a warrant 15 May 1745 there was surveyed to **Jacob Shyley** alias **Shelly** a tract in Hempfield Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Christian Oberholtzer, Henry Musselman,** and **Peter Bowman,** 31 acres. Shelly died seized of land and in his will provided it should be divided among all his children **Jacob, Christian, Abraham, Michael, Daniel,** and **Peter Shelly,** whom with their wives 14 July past quit claimed to Peter Bowman, Lancaster County. Patent 7 Apr. 1762; recorded 8 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:172)

At our consent and direction a small tract in Manor Township, Lancaster County was laid out for a meeting house for religious workship and burial yard for the congregation or society of Anna Baptists within the neighborhood. The warrant was issued 7 Jan. last to **Henry Neave** and his heirs in trust for use of the aforesaid, adjoining **Christian Baumgardner** and **Joseph Habecker,** one acre, 7 Apr. 1762; recorded 8 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:174)

Under a warrant of 30 Jan. 1739 there was surveyed a tract in the Manor of Richland in Bucks County to **John Landis** of said County, 70 acres adjoining Landis' other land, **John Yoder, Abraham Latshaw,** and **Jacob Musselman.** Landis died and in last will 26 Sept. 1747 gave residue of estate, including 70 acres, to all his children **Jacob, John, Martin, Samuel,** and **George,** his sons, and **Barbara, Frances,** married **Michael Bauer, Elizabeth,** married **Peter Allebach,** and **Eve,** married **Jacob Yoder,** his

daughters. Tract was confirmed to Samuel Landis by Jacob and the others. Samuel got patent 8 Apr. 1762; recorded 8 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:177)

Under a warrant of 26 Apr. 1746 there was surveyed to **Paul Tittenhaver** alias **Dedenhofer** a tract in York Township, Lancaster County, now York, adjoining **Adam Fehl, Jacob Hestant, Caspar Spangler,** and **Bernhart Spangler,** 262 acres. Deetenhofer, after making improvements, died intestate, leaving **Anna Maria,** his widow, and **Christopher, Michael,** and **George,** sons, and **Sophia,** wife of **Jacob Heeble, Elizabeth,** wife of **Michael Valentine, Juliana** and **Catherine,** daughters. Court ordered a valuation of the tract, which Christopher was to receive after paying shares of the others. Christopher Deetenhofer and his mother Anna Maria sold plantation to **Thomas Davis,** innholder. Patent to Davis, 7 Apr. 1762; recorded 18 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:188)

Letters of patent were issued 17 Oct. 1736 to **Abraham Steiner** for tract on a branch of the Conestoga Creek in Lancaster County adjoining **Benedict Witmore,** 292 acres. There was also granted to Abraham Steiner by letters patent 12 Dec. 1739 tract in Lebanon Township, Lancaster County, adjoining Steiners's other land, 57 acres, and by letters patent 30 May 1740 tract in Manor of Conestoga adjoining **Michael Baughman,** 63 acres. Abraham Steiner died lately intestate, seized of three tracts which were valued by Orphans Court and vested in Abraham Steiner, his eldest son. Steiner has represented to us that his father Abraham was an alien born and incapable of holding land, He requested new patents, granted 27 Feb. 1762; recorded 14 [*sic*] Feb. 1762. (AA-3:197)

Letters of patent issued to **Michael Baughman** for 689 acres in Manor of Conestoga. Baughman and his wife **Catherine** 23 Feb. 1738 sold to **Abraham Stoner,** blacksmith, part of 689 acres, adjoining Baughman and **Abraham Heer,** 200 acres. Abraham Stoner died intestate and land was vested in his eldest son Abraham Steiner, who requested new patent because his father was an alien, 14 Apr. 1762; recorded 14 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:201)

Under warrant of 28 Oct. 1737 there was surveyed to **Nicholas Seager** a tract in Whitehall Township, Bucks County, now Northampton, adjoining **John Traxel** and **Ulrich Burghalter,** 250 acres. Under warrant 24 Jan. 1739 there was surveyed to Seager 8 Mch. following land adjoining Seager, Traxel, and **Lodwich Burgt,** 43 acres. After making an improvement, Seager died leaving issue **Samuel, Christian, Nicholas, John,** and **Jacob Seager,** his sons, and **Anna Mary,** wife of **Frederick Shneider** of Heidelberg, **Anna Barbara,** wife of **Peter Traxel** of Whitehall, **Christina Barbara,** wife of **Jacob Wolf** same township, and **Mary Margaret,** wife of **Adam Rader** of the same township, daughters. The others agreed to convey the two tracts to Samuel and Christian Seager, the two older sons, by deed 12 June last. Patent to Samuel and Christian Seager 6 Apr. 1762; recorded 15 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:302)

Under a warrant 20 Jan. 1717/18 there was granted to **Hans George Shutz** and **Mathias Ringer** 500 acres on the west side of the Schuylkill River where a certain **Peter Bezaillon** formerly dwelt. It was agreed they pay 100 pounds. After a sufficient sum was paid, the land was divided among Mathias Ringer, **Hans Wolf Miller,** and **Andrew Sickler,** each to receive an equal third. Letters patent were issued 31 Dec. 1734 after a survey 6 May 1718, 175 acres were laid out to Andrew Sickler in Coventry Township, Chester County. The 175 acres became vested in **John Steyner** of Chester County and patented to him (A-7:371). There was surveyed to Matthias Ringer a tract of 175 acres, 6 May 1718, found to contain 169 acres when conveyed to John Steyner. Right of Hans Wolf Miller to one third became vested in **John Wells,** late of Chester County, a tract of 165 acres. Wells died intestate seized of land. **Susanna,** his widow, obtained letters of administration. Wells left issue **James, John,**

Joseph, William, Edmund, and **Samuel,** his sons, and **Elizabeth, Anne, Mary** and **Susannah,** his daughters. Of these children only James, John, and Joseph were of age. James Wells, the eldest, deeded his share to Susannah the widow and John and the other children. A patent was issued in trust for 165 acres adjoining **Adam Moria, Adam Harkman,** and **John Wyat,** 18 Nov. 1761; recorded 19 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:214)

Letters patent were issued 17 Mch. 1742 to **Nicholas Erbe** for a tract on a branch of the Conestoga Creek in Warwick Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Henry Landis,** 285 acres. Erbe and his wife **Catherine** deeded part of the tract 20 Mch. 1747 to his son **John Erbe,** 142 acres, adjoining **Valentine Baker** and **Jacob Erb.** John Erbe represented to Penns that his father was an alien at the time the patent was issued, and requested a new one. One was issued 16 Apr. 1762; recorded 20 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:221) A new patent was also issued at the same date to Jacob Erb, another son of Nicholas; recorded on the same date. (AA-3:223)

Under a warrant of 26 June 1734 there was surveyed to **Parkle Hornberier,** Bucks County, a tract in Lower Milford Township, adjoining **Michael Everhard,** 150 acres. Parkle died leaving issue **Valentine Hornberier,** his son, and **Mary Barbara,** wife of **John Reinhard,** and **Ann Margaret Hornberier,** his daughters. Parkle's heirs sold the land 2 Jan. 1760 to **Andrew Bayer,** who obtained patent 21 Apr. 1762; recorded 21 Apr. 1762. (AA-3:229)

Under a warrant of 24 May 1740 there was surveyed to **Jacob Overhulzer** a tract in Franconia Township, Philadelphia County, adjoining other Overhulzer land, **Henry Nise, Martin Kendig,** and **Jacob Funk,** 20 acres. Right to the land now belongs to Jacob Overhulzer of Franconia, who is son of Jacob Overhulzer, deceased, who was the son of the first named Jacob Overhulzer, also deceased. The record book of the patent office and also by endorsement on the return of the survey, that a patent for the 20 acres was granted 18 Dec. 1758 to the second Jacob Overhulzer, father of the present Jacob. Yet it having been represented by the present Jacob Oberhulzer that no patent did ever issue, caused a diligent search of the rolls office at Philadelphia where all patents ought to be recorded and no record of any kind being found, a new patent was issued 23 Apr. 1762; recorded 10 Mch. [*sic*] 1762. (AA-3:261)

Under a warrant of 9 May 1738 there was surveyed to **Lodowick Plumb** a tract in Cocalico Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Charles Harlecker, Rudolph Bellinger, Weyrich Pence, Gareard Cofferoth,** and **John Strouffer,** 132 acres. Plumb by the name of **Lodowich Bloom** sold tract 8 Feb. 1742/3 to **Christian Bollinger,** who died intestate leaving widow and issue **Jacob Bollinger,** his eldest son, two other sons, and three daughters. Jacob petitioned the court for a valuation in December 1753. Brothers and sisters released to Jacob 9 Mch. 1754. Bollinger sold to Charles Harlacher of Cocalico Township. Patent to him 13 Mch. 1762; recorded 14 Mch. 1762. (AA-3:291)

Under warrant of 8 Aug. 1738 there was surveyed to **Christian Bumberger** a tract in Warwick Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **George Cline, Jacob Hoover,** and **Martin Bougher,** 87 acres. By a second warrant 20 May 1740 there was surveyed another 50 acres adjoining. Bumberger in last will 30 Jan. 1741 gave two tracts to his son-in-law Martin Bougher of Warwick Township. Bougher patented them 21 May 1762; recorded 22 May 1762. (AA-3:282)

The Commissioners of Property granted **Martin Kindig,** also called **Martin Kindrick,** and **Hans Heer** a warrant 22 Nov. 1717 for 5,000 acres to be surveyed in several tracts among the surveys lately made on the Conestoga and Pequea Creeks, the 5,000 acres to be paid for at the rate of 10 pounds per hundred acres at the time the various surveys were returned. Martin Kindig and Hans Heer sold to **Isaac Heere,** late of Lancaster County but now deceased, a brother of said Hans Heer, 800 acres.

Isaac had **John Taylor,** deputy surveyor, survey the land 21 Nov. 1719 on a branch of Beaver Creek adjoining the land of **John Koole, Jacob Grafft, Michael Grafft,** and other land of Heer, 500 acres. Heer by deed 16 Feb. 1746 sold to **John Grafft,** his son-in-law, an improvement on a branch of Beaver Creek in Martick Township, Lancaster County, adjoining land of John Grafft, Michael Grafft, **John Lomas,** and land then in possession of **Michael Bletcher,** 300 acres, part of the 500 acres. John Grafft since possessed 300 acres and has made considerable improvements. The dwelling house of Isaac Heer happening several years ago to be burnt down and totally consumed with all his household goods and the title deeds to all his lands, including the deed from Martin Kindig and Hans Heer for the 800 acres, Graffts obtained new deeds from the representatives of Kindig and Heer, and having represented to us that there might be an overplus in the tract, asked for warrant for resurvey. The new survey showed the tract adjoining **Henry Heer, Michael Shank,** Jacob Grafft, and **Hugh Barclay,** and consisted of 313 acres. He agreed to pay interest from 21 Nov. 1719, the date of the Taylor survey, and back rent. Patent 24 May 1762; recorded 25 May 1762. (AA-3:293) The same day a patent was issued to **Henry Heer,** son of **Isaac Heer,** for 318 acres adjoining **Jacob Gringle, Thomas Smith, John Graffts,** and **Michael Graffts,** as part of the original 500 acres surveyed in 1719 as in previous patent. (AA-3:296)

Under warrant of 21 Aug. 1751 there was surveyed 17 Apr. 1755 to **Ulrich Meeshler** a tract in Cocalico Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Martin Whiteman** and other Meeshler land, 99 acres. Meeshler died intestate owning land, and tract descended to **Anna Zwally,** widow of **Christian Zwally,** only child of Ulrich Meeshler. Widow Zwally with **Elizabeth Meesler,** widow of the late Ulrich, deeded land 21 May 1760 to **George Hocker,** who obtained patent 26 May 1762; recorded 27 May 1762. (AA-3:305)

Under a warrant of 21 Feb. 1749 there was surveyed to **Baltzer Heydrick,** late of Philadelphia County, a tract adjoining Swamp Creek, **John Miller, Henry Mitchell,** and the line of Limerick Township, 61 acres. Baltzer died intestate leaving **Christopher Heydrick,** his eldest son, **George, Abraham, Melchoir,** and **Baltzer,** his other sons, and **Susanna,** his daughter. Christopher dying after his father also intestate and without issue, George Heydrick, the heir-at-law, asked the Orphans Court of Philadelphia for a valuation and promised to pay the shares of his brothers and sister. The court gave George the land 21 Dec. 1761. Patent to him 6 May 1762; recorded 28 May 1762. (AA-3:309)

Under a warrant of 27 Feb. 1733 there was surveyed to **Lodowich Clapp** a tract in Oley Township adjoining **William Roberts, Owen Richards,** and **Benjamin Boone,** 200 acres. Clapp in deed 17 Aug. 1751 sold tract to **Jacob Eusterly** of Exeter Township, Berks County; Jacob died intestate leaving **Elizabeth,** his widow, and **George, Frederick,** and **Daniel,** his sons, and **Christiana,** his daughter. The widow obtained letters of administration and reported she had sufficient funds to pay residue of purchase money. Patent to her 28 May 1762; recorded 1 June 1762. (AA-3:321)

There was surveyed to **Patrick Caraghan** a tract in Manchester Township, York County, adjoining vacant land, 203 acres. Patrick Caraghan assigned land to **Nicholas Yoner** of Dover Township, York County, who by deed 17 June last sold it to **Jacob Yoner** of Leycock Township, Lancaster County. Yoner got patent 2 July 1762; recorded 2 July 1762. (AA-3:334)

William Penn by deeds of lease and release 22 and 23 July 1681 sold to **George Pownell** 1,000 acres in province of Pennsylvania. Pownell was entitled with the 1,000 acres to certain lots within the city of Philadelphia and lots within Liberties. By deed 19 Feb. 1712 **Reuben Pownell** and George Pownell, sons of George, late of Bucks

County, deceased, sold the lots in Philadelphia to **David Powell** of Philadelphia. George, the father, had died intestate and the rest of children had deeded the right to the lots to Reuben and George. On 25 June 1731 Powell sold the rights to **Andrew Hamilton,** Esq., after **Jacob Taylor** had on 25 Jan. 1726 surveyed them to Powell on Walnut Street between 5th and 6th Streets from the Delaware. Andrew Hamilton by his will 31 July 1741 gave them to his son **James Hamilton.** Hamilton sold them to **Joseph Shippen, Jr.** (AA-3:368)

A warrant to **John Andrew Stakop** for 800 acres on the north side of Christian Creek in the County of New Castle was divided into four equal parts and vested in **Charles Pickering,** 200 acres; **Christian Stakop,** 200 acres; **Samuel Peterson,** 200 acres; and **Andrew Stakop,** son and heir of John, 200 acres, under an ancient return of survey and division dated 20 Aug. 1685. Andrew Stakop died owning 200 acres leaving issue two sons **John** and Andrew Stakop. John Stakop also died intestate leaving his son, Andrew, and the second named Andrew to divide the estate of the first named Andrew Stakop. Two hundred acres were allotted to the second named Andrew Stakop 11 May 1737/8 [*sic*] and he on 1 Apr. 1738 sold 59 acres of the 200 acres to **Thomas Willing.** The land is now in possession of **Griffith Minshall** of Newcastle, bricklayer, who obtained a warrant for survey 26 Dec. 1758. The property was found to be on a branch of Mill Creek and adjoining **Mathew Peterson,** land of **Jonas Hidham,** heir of **Lucas Stedham,** Andrew Stalcop, and Minshall's other land, 63 acres. Patented to Minshall 7 Aug. 1762; recorded 10 Aug. 1762. (AA-3:375)

Under a warrant of 12 Apr. 1738 there was surveyed to **Christian Long** a tract on the Mill Creek, Earl Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **Michael Diefederfer, George Bear, George White,** and **Jacob Bear,** 143 acres. Long died intestate leaving a widow **Margaret,** and **Killian Long,** his eldest son, and **Abraham** and **Isaac Long,** his other sons, **Sarah,** wife of **Adam Funk, Elizabeth,** wife of **Jacob Kinser, Jr., Juliana,** wife of **Abraham Roseberger,** his daughters. Before his death Christian Long sold the tract to **Michael Hildebrand** for 60 pounds, but gave no deed. Killian Long and his wife, **Rosina,** Abraham Long, his wife **Mary,** and Isaac Long and his wife **Magdalena,** and the daughters and their husbands, gave a deed 22 July 1762 to Hildebrand who got patent 30 Sept. 1762; recorded 7 Oct. 1762. (AA-3:420)

Under a warrant 28 Mch. 1736 there was surveyed to **Thomas Kendall** of Chester County a tract of 315 acres in Plumsted Township, Bucks County, on which he made no payment. It is represented that Kendall in his last will 19 Dec. 1741 gave the land to his son **John Kendall,** and John by deed 11 May 1742/3 [*sic*] sold it to **Benjamin Kendall** of Chester County, cordwainer, who by a deed 3 Oct. 1743 sold to **William Clayton** of Chichester Township, 247 acres, and Benjamin Kendall kept 60 acres. Clayton agreed to sell the 247 acres to **Andrew Love,** Plumsted Township. Love died leaving **Catherine,** his widow, and issue **John, James, William** and **Benjamin** Love, his sons. The widow obtained letter of administration. William Clayton by a deed 29 Nov. 1748 conveyed all his right. Catherine married **Joseph Hibbs of Buckingham, Bucks County. They deed the land with exception of the right of dower to John Lacey, Jr.** and **Thomas Atkinson** of Wrightstown, guardians of Love's children. Atkinson died and Lacey asked for patent in trust. Patent 15 Sept. 1762; recorded 12 Oct. 1762. (AA-3:436)

Jacob Hess of Warwick Township, Lancaster County, at time of his death was possessed of land in Warwick Township for which a warrant was issued 17 Oct. 1747 to **Michael Hess** in trust for the use of children of Jacob, then minors. The land adjoined **Valentine Booker, John Painter, John Hess,** Jacob's other land, and **Ulrich Hoover,** 27 acres. Hess died leaving issue **John,** eldest son, **Christian** and **Jacob,** sons, and **Ann** and **Elizabeth,** wife of **Martin Houser,** his daughters. The others by a deed 15

Dec. 1761 gave the 27 acres to John, who by deed 15 Dec. 1761 sold it to Christian Hess, who received patent 7 Oct. 1762; recorded 22 Oct. 1762. (AA-3:452)

Under a warrant of 9 June 1743 there was surveyed 18 Nov. 1743 a tract to **Mattias Baumgardner** in Lebanon Township, Lebanon County, adjoining **Francis Reynolds** and **John Erb,** 122 acres. Baumgardner sold it 5 June 1750 to **Andrew Miller.** Miller also obtained a warrant 25 May 1748 for 69 acres adjoining **Christopher Zimmer.** Andrew Miller died intestate, leaving **Abraham Miller,** his eldest son, and other children. Abraham obtained a valuation of the two tracts and agreed to pay shares of others. Patent to him 16 Oct. 1762; recorded 28 Oct. 1762. (AA-3:456)

Under a warrant **Evan Thomas** and his brother **Thomas Thomas** of Robeson Township, Lancaster County, now Berks, agreed to settle a tract and divide the same between them. After making improvements they sought our warrant 5 May 1737 in the name of Evan Thomas only for a tract of 476 acres. They divided the land and the moiety of Evan was about 235 acres and of Thomas about 241 acres. Evan sold his share to **Ephraim Jackson.** Two patents were issued, 235 acres to Jackson, 12 Oct. 1762; recorded 1 Nov. 1762 (AA-3:465) and to Thomas Thomas, 242 acres, 12 Oct. 1762; recorded 2 Nov. 1762. (AA-3:467)

Letters patent were issued to **Christian Shelly** 4 Dec. 1751 for a tract in Manheim Township, Lancaster County, adjoining **John Crebill,** 265 acres. Shelly died and **Peter Weyland,** Manheim Township, who married **Elizabeth,** daughter of Shelly, owns land. He represented to us that Christian Shelly at time of patent was alien and requested new patent 9 Nov. 1762; recorded 10 Nov. 1762. (AA-3:474)

Under a warrant 21 Apr. 1735 there was surveyed to **Clement Arne** a tract of 150 acres in Maccungy Township, Bucks County, now Northampton. It is represented (on oath before the Chief Justice) that in 1743 Clement sold his right to **John Nickenderven.** Nickenderven by deed 1 Dec. 1744 sold 150 acres to **Henry Huber,** who obtained a warrant 10 June 1743 for the survey 13 July 1744, for an adjoining 106 acres in the name of **Hoover.** Henry sold the two tracts to his eldest son **George Huber** with the provision that he maintain Henry Huber and his wife and pay 20 pounds to each of his other children. George accordingly did maintain and support his father and mother until their respective deaths and is since deceased without issue. Before his death George Huber sold the 150 acres 15 May 1755 to **Jacob Tanner** and the 106 acres 10 Dec. 1749 to **Melchoir Barr.** Tanner in 1757 by an endorsement on the deed of Nickenderven sold the 150 acres to Barr. Henry Huber had died intestate, leaving beside **George, Felix,** and **Bartel Huber,** sons, and **Regina,** wife of **John Rees, Lovina** wife of **Jacob Wagner, Christiana,** wife of **Francis Nungesser,** daughters. They by deed 4th instant after payment of 20 pounds confirmed land to Barr. Patent to Barr 14 Nov. 1762; recorded 10 [*sic*] Nov. 1762. (AA-3:480)

William Penn on 3 May 1682 granted to **Josiah Ellis** 1,000 acres to be laid out in his province. Ellis granted 500 acres of the 1,000 acres to two sons **Abraham** and **Josiah,** who located the same. Ellis in last will gave residue of estate including the unlocated 500 acres to be divided equally among his other children **Mary, Benjamin, Sarah,** and **William Ellis** when they reached 21 years of age. If any of these children should die their share would go to Abraham and Josiah. The said Benjamin, Sarah, and Mary died intestate in minority; and William attained the age of 21, but also died intestate without issue, so that all shares went to Abraham and Josiah. Abraham, the eldest son, also died intestate leaving issue **Josiah,** his only son and heir. Josiah Ellis, brother of Abraham, also died without issue, without having disposed of any of the unlocated 500 acres. Josiah, the son of Abraham by deed 11 Nov. 1736 sold all right

in the 1,000 acres to **Owen Owen** and by good conveyance, 100 acres of the 500 acres became vested in **Caleb Parry** of Tredryffin Township, Chester County. On 3 Sept. last Parry and his wife **Elizabeth** sold 60 acres of the 100 acres to **John Maxwell** of East Town Township, Chester County. A warrant was issued to Maxwell 13 July 1751 for 60 acres adjoining **Garman Walker, James Davis,** and Proprietors land in Tredryffin Township. Patent issued to Maxwell upon payment of five shillings, 3 Dec. 1762; recorded Dec. 1762. (AA-3:493)

William Penn by ye providence of God and the King's authority Proprietor and Governor of the province of Pennsylvania and territories thereto belonging. A tract of land in the County of Kent called Berries Range situated on the west side of Delaware Bay and on the east side of St. Jones creek adjoining **Robert Parker** and a branch of the St. Jones Creek, 1,000 acres by warrant of the court of Kent bearing date [_____] laid out and surveyed 7 day 10 month 1680 to **William Berry** upon payment 1st month each year of a bushel of wheat at Dover for every hundred acres. Penn caused these letters to be made by self at Philadelphia, 26 1st month 1684, William Penn. Endorsement on patent, "I do assign over all my right to **Naomy Berry** and her heirs, 23 Nov. 1694, **James Berry.**" The Land Office clerk noted that the original patent, though old, was on parchment and in the usual handwriting of William Penn. It was recorded 14 Dec. 1762 without any additional name. (AA-3:502)

A warrant 2 May 1734 was granted **Christian Bumgarner,** late of Manheim Township, Lancaster County, for 200 acres. A warrant also was issued 26 Apr. 1748 to **Henry Neif** for a tract in Hempfield Township, now Manor Township, adjoining **Jacob Christ, Martin Huber, John Bumgardner,** and **George Shellaberger,** 78 acres. Neif, 22 Mch. 1749, sold 78 acres to Christian Bumgardner. Bumgardner died and in last will 18 July 1761 gave to his son **John** plantation where he lived adjoining **Michael Whitmore, Sr., Joseph Hoobacker,** and George Shellaberger, 125 acres. He also gave to his son the 78 acres bought from Neif. The two tracts were appraised in the will at 130 pounds, which was to be divided among his daughters **Anna, Barbara, Catherine,** and **Magdalena,** and his son was also required to maintain his mother **Ursula Bumgardner.** John obtained a new survey for the 125 acres, which was found to contain 118 acres adjoining Joseph Hoobacker, **Peter Shellaberger,** John's other land, and Michael Whitmore. Patent to John Jan. 1763; recorded 28 Jan. 1763. (AA-3:516)

Under a warrant 17 Jan. 1734 to **Conrad Templeton,** a tract in Leacock Township, Lancaster County, was surveyed adjoining **Michael Poutch** and **Jacob Hellar,** 223 acres. Conrad by deed 11 Feb. 1742 conveyed tract to **Philip Scott,** Lancaster County, blacksmith. After settling and improving tract, Philip died intestate leaving **James,** his eldest son, **William** and **John Scott,** sons, and **Mary** and **Margaret,** daughters. James asked the court to value the land and gave security that he would pay his brothers and sisters. Patent to James Scott 17 Feb. 1763; recorded 19 Feb. 1763. (AA-3:518)

Under a warrant 7 Sept. 1738 to **Peter Rose** a tract on a small branch of the Perkiomy Creek, in Bucks County now Northampton County, was surveyed, 151 acres. Rose did not pay for it, but sold right to **Isaac Delpe,** of Northampton County. He obtained a warrant to survey it 31 Jan. 1743 and it adjoined land of **Martin Wachnet, William Pitt,** and **John Ord.** Delpe died and his executors sold it 10 Feb. 1761 to **Jacob Wetzel** of Upper Milford Township, Northampton County. He paid the children and representatives of Peter Rose and obtained patent 19 Feb. 1763; recorded 24 Feb. 1763. (AA-3:522)

Letters of patent issued 25 Jan. 1718 to **Tobias Collett, Daniel Quare, Henry**

Gouldney, and heirs of **Michael Russell,** all of the City of London, for a tract near Conestoga or New Strasburg, 5553 acres (A-5:36). They conveyed to **Benedict Weitmer** 13/14 Mch. 1722, a tract adjoining **Hans Sneider, John Graff, Jacob Landus,** and **Felix Landus,** 250 acres. Benedict Weitmer by deed 12 Aug. 1740 sold land to his son **John Whitmore.** John has represented that his father Benedict Weitmer at time of deed was an alien born outside the dominions of Great Britain and incapable of owning land. He requested new patent. He also requested that in lieu of a proportionate share of a quit rent of two bear skins annually, he pay one shilling sterling for each hundred acres. Patent 9 Mch. 1762; recorded 26 Feb. 1763. (AA-3:532)

Under a patent 25 June 1712 there was granted to **John Ledee** a tract at or near Oley in Philadelphia County, 330 acres. Ledee by deed 3 May 1714 sold 114 acres of the land to **Matthias Bowman,** adjoining **Isaac Turk** and Ledee. By a patent 9 Jan. 1714/15 to **Jacob Stauber,** there was granted 510 acres on Oley Creek adjoining the 330 acres. Stauber by deed 20 May, second year of King George the First, sold to Matthias Bowman 50 acres. Bowman by his will 17 Feb. 1727 left his land to **Sarah,** his only child, after the death of his wife **Catherine.** Sarah married **Samuel Hoch** and died leaving **Daniel Hoch,** her son by Samuel, and three daughters, **Maria,** wife of **Abraham Peter, Deborah,** wife of **Philip Reife,** and **Sarah,** wife of **William Huttenstein.** The daughters by deed 28 Mch. 1762 granted land to their brother Daniel Hoch. He represented to us that John Ledee, Jacob Stauber, and Matthias Bowman, at time of the various transactions were all aliens born outside of the English dominions, and requested new patent. 21 Apr. 1763; recorded 22 Apr. 1763. (AA-3:538)

Under a warrant 10 May 1750 there was surveyed to **Samuel Hoy** alias **Hoch** a tract in Oley Township, Berks County, adjoining Hoy's other land, 58 acres. Also on a warrant 9 Apr. 1751 a second tract in Oley Township adjoining the other, 129 acres. Samuel Hoch sold the land to his son **Daniel Hoch.** Patented to Daniel 21 Apr. 1763; recorded 22 Apr. 1763. (AA-3:541)

A warrant 2 Oct. 1743 was issued to **John Parker** of Lancaster County, now Cumberland, for 300 acres in West Pennsboro Township, Cumberland County. Parker procured a survey by **Thomas Cookson,** but a caveat and dispute arose in the Land Office between the heirs of John Parker and **William Dunbar,** who received a warrant of the same date for 300 acres at the same place. It was determined that there were 600 acres to be laid out to Parker and Dunbar as one tract which was to be divided into two equal parts, but that an unequal division had been drawn when surveyed by Cookson and his assistant **George Smith.** Under a warrant of 11 June 1761 a more equal division was made by **John Armstrong,** under which 317 acres were returned to the heirs of Parker adjoining **William Carruthers, John McClure, Daniel Williams,** and Dunbar. John Parker in his last will 15 June 1749 devised his estate to his three sons, the two oldest to hold the land. They were **Richard,** the eldest, **John,** the second, and **Alexander Parker,** the youngest. John has since died under age without issue. Richard has given bond to pay Alexander. Patent to Richard Parker, 1 Apr. 1763; recorded 23 Apr. 1763. (AA-3:543)

There was surveyed to **Hans Michael Poutz** alias **Fouts** a tract in Leacock and Lampeter Townships, Lancaster County, adjoining **Jacob Heller, Jacob Heiner, Philip Bushong,** London Company land, **Alexander Work,** and **James Scott,** 153 acres. Hans Michael Fouts sold the tract for 50 pounds to his eldest son **Jacob Foutz,** who for a time enjoyed and possessed same, selling it 10 Apr. 1741 to **Samuel Cunningham.** Hans Michael Fouts died intestate, leaving his widow **Ursula,** Jacob, his eldest son, **Michael** and **John Foutz,** and two daughters **Margaret,** wife of **Augustin Widder,** and **Barbara,** wife of **Jacob Hellar.** After his death his widow and children mutually agreed to name arbitrators to value the land. They were **Michael Byerly,**

Henry Haine, Daniel Magarit, and **Peter Knoble,** who valued the land at 147 pounds seven pence. Cunningham continued in possession and improved plantation until 26 Jan. 1760, when he sold to **Barbara Lyne** of Leacock Township. She obtained deed from children of Poutz including husbands of Margaret and Barbara. Patent to Lyne 7 Apr. 1763; recorded 23 Apr. 1763. (AA-3:547)

(To be continued)

SOME EMIGRANTS TO OREGON, JUNE 1844

Members of the wagon train led by Col. Nathaniel Ford of Howard County, Missouri. Col. Ford was accompanied by his wife, six children, and five slaves. This group left Independence, Mo. about the first of June and expected to join General Gilliam's company on the Nimshaw River in about two weeks. From the Boonville, Mo., *Register,* 11 June 1844.

Adams, Thomas M., Norwich, Conn.
Alderman, Mr., Geneseo Co., N.Y.
Birch, Charles, Chariton Co., Mo.
Black, William L., Alabama
Blakeley, Amos, Fulton Co., Ill.
Brien, Hugh, Platte Co., Mo.
Buzzard, Nathan, Iowa
Boyd, Robert and 5 ch., Cooper Co., Mo.
Burrett, Joseph M., Jackson Co., Mo.
Chase, William, Platte Co., Mo.
Chrisman, Joel, wife, 8 ch., Jackson Co., Mo.
Clark, William, Onandaga Co., N.Y.
Clyman, James, Milwaukee, Wisc.
Cordell, Peter and wife, Henry Co., Mo.
Cordell, T., wife, 2 ch., Henry Co., Mo.
Cordell, Daniel, Platte Co., Mo.
Davenport, Alfred, Circleville, Ohio
Dick, Augustus, Henry Co., Mo.
Dotey, N. R., Monroe Co., N.J.
Ehrenberg, Herman, New Orleans
Embury, Carey D., wife, child, Howard Co., Mo.
Evans, David, Clark Co., Ind.
Evans, Henry, wife, 2 ch., Jackson Co., Mo.
Evans W. B., Clark Co. Ind.
Everhart, Lazarus, St. Joseph Co., Mich.
Finman, Alarson, Chenango Co., N.Y.
Ford, Henry, Howard Co., Mo.
Freeland, Raleigh, Platte Co., Mo.
Freeland, William, Platte Co., Mo.
Gardner, Samuel J., Jackson Co., Mo.
Gilbert, Newton, Fulton Co., Ill.
Gillaspie, William, Erie Co., Pa.
Goff, D., wife, 2 ch., Chariton Co., Mo.
Goodwin, William H., Hartford, Conn.
Gorden, William, Platte Co., Mo.
Hannah, George W. and wife, Jackson Co., Mo.
Harrison, John, England
Haward, James, wife, 4 ch., Jackson Co., Mo.
Hicks, William, Trumbull Co., Ohio
Hogue, E. G., Warren Co., Ill.
Holt, Thomas, England
Humphries, Norris, Andrew Co., Mo.
Hunt, James, LaPorte Co., Ind.
Jackson, Gabriel, Chariton Co., Mo.
Jenkins, Willis, wife, 5 ch., Jackson Co., Mo.
Jillett, Joel, Jackson Co., Mo.
Johnson, Daniel and wife, Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Johnson, James, Jefferson Co., Ky.
Johnson, James, wife, child., Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Lee, Barton, wife, 2 ch., Bloomington, Iowa
Long, James, Platte Co., Mo.
McGinnis, James, Jersey Co., Ill.
McMahon, Richard, wife, 4 ch., Platte Co., Mo.
Malin, D. J., Platte Co., Mo.
Minter, William H., Monroe Co., Va.
Morin, Labin S., Jackson Co., Mo.
Mulkey, James L. wife, 8 ch., Buchanan Co., Mo.
Mulkey, Wesley and wife, Platte Co., Mo.
Murry, Selden, Hancock Co., Ill.
Neal, Aldy, and 8 ch., Taney Co., Mo.
Neal, Alex, wife, 4 ch., Taney Co., Mo.
Neal, Peter, wife, 4 ch., Taney Co., Mo.
Neal, Calvin and wife, Henry Co., Mo.

Olds, Ruzel, wife, 4 ch., Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Packwood, Elisha, Linn Co., Mo.
Packwood, Samuel, Linn Co., Mo.
Packwood, William, wife, 4 ch., Linn Co., Mo.
Parkly, John D., Hancock Co., Ill.
Perkins, Eli and wife, Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Perkins, Joel, Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Perkins, John, wife, 4 ch., Tippecanoe Co., Iowa
Perrin, M. P., Windsor Co., Conn.
Priest, Albert, Baltimore, Md.
Pulliam, William, Howard Co., Mo.
Ramsey, Huston, Platte Co., Mo.
Robinson, B. M., Peoria Co., Ill.
Robinson, Thomas, Texas
Robson, E. M., Jackson Co., Mo.
Rowlands, Jeremiah, wife, child., Pulaski Co., Mo.
Saffron, Henry, Howard Co., Mo.
Smith, Hezekiah, Texas
Smith, Noyes, Pittsburgh, Pa.
Smith, Peter, wife, 5 ch., Pulaski Co., Mo.
Snook, P., wife, 5 ch., Newton Co., Mo.
Snowden, Samuel D., England
Stevens, James, wife, 3 ch., Hancock Co., Ill.
Stone, Joshua, Platte Co., Mo.
Tuller, Jeremiah, Franklin Co., Ohio
Vadings, Elijah, Chariton Co., Mo.
Walker, Samuel, wife, 5 ch., Jackson Co., Mo.
Warmbrough, M., Warren Co., N.Y.
West, W., Montgomery Co., Ill.
Witch, James, wife, 2 ch., Bloomington, Iowa
Wilcox, Latimore, Jackson Co., Mo.
Williams, Percy, Vermillion Co., Ill.
Williamson, Henry W., LaPorte Co., Ind.

In company with the above were Mr. Bequet, a mountain trader bound for Fort Laramie, whose company included 12 men, 14 horses, 32 mules, and 8 carts.

—LOIS STANLEY AND MARYHELEN WILSON

SOME DELAWARE INSCRIPTIONS

Between Dagsboro and Ocean View on highway 26 there is a road leading to Tuckahoe Acres Campground. About two miles down that road in E. E. Hudson's field are found the following stones, copied in June 1978.

Gideon W. Lynch, b. 28 Sept. 1833; d. 10 Nov. 1863, aged 29 yrs. 1 mo. 12 da.
Reuben West, b. [1812?]; d. [1879?].
Nancy W., wife of Reuben West, b. 3 Sept. 1820; d. 27 Nov. 1892.
Rebecca W., wife of William P. Nichols, d. 12 Mch. 1865, in 23rd yr.

—MARGO ELLIOTT HIGGINS

VAN WIE FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (Albany: B. & J. Collins, 1824) is in the possession of Mrs. Janice Buchanan of Madison, Wisconsin, the contributor of the family record.

Garrett Van Wie, b. Bethlehe[m?] 2 Apr. 1810; m. 31 Dec. 1829, Louisa Spalding (b. Coeymans 2 May 1806). [Children:] *Avery* [*Henry*?], b. Westerlo 31 Oct. 1830; *Alida V. S.*, b. Coxsackie 27 Apr.

NORTHERN CALIFORNIA BOUNTY LAND GRANTEES UNDER ACTS OF 1847–1855

(*Continued from Volume 66, page 156*)

By KEITH LINGENFELTER

Finch, Daniel, Lt., Capt. Franciscus' Co., Mo. Vols., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Finch, James, Pvt., Capt. McCloskey's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Fine, Johnson, Pvt., Capt. Allen's Co., Mo. Militia, War of 1812. Sacramento Co.
Fine, Quinn M, deceased, Cpl., Capt. Maddox's Co., Calif. Indian War. Granted to his daughter, Louisa J. Braddy. Marin Co.
Fink, Walter, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Weed's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Harriett Fink. Mendocino Co.
Finley, Asa W., Pvt., Capt. Aram's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Finley, Daniel, Rank and Organization not recorded, Mex. War. Bounty Land granted him June 1, 1860. Tehama Co.
Firebaugh, Andrew L., Pvt., Capt. Boling's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist., 1851. Tulare Co.
Fish, James, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Woods' Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Maria Fish. Sonoma Co.
Fish, Lemuel, Jr., Pvt., Capt. Nye's Co. and Capt. Hamblin's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. San Mateo Co.
Fish, Theodore, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hamblin's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his children, Harvey W. Fish and Mercy H. Chadwick. Humboldt Co.
Fisher, Jacob, Pvt., Capt. Cline's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Fisher, Jacob, deceased, Lt., Capt. Maugher's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Anna Fisher. Mendocino Co.
Fisher, James, Pvt., Capt. Standage's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Merced Co.
Fisher, James, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Amos' Co., Md. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Jane E. Fisher. San Joaquin Co.
Fisher, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Elmore's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary Fisher. Mendocino Co.
Fisher, William P., Pvt., Capt. Boling's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Merced Co.
Fitch, Henry S., Capt., Ill. Vols., Mex. War. Santa Cruz Co.
Fitch, Horace, Pvt., Capt. Seymour's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. San Joaquin Co.
Fitch, Lemuel D., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Colusa Co.
Fitchett, Moses, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Dyer's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Eliza Fitchett. Mendocino Co.
Fitzer, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Backus' Co., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary Fitzer. El Dorado Co.
Fitzgerald, Michael, Pvt., Capt. W. T. H. Brooks' Co., 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., Jacarilla Apache Indian War, 1854. Sonoma Co.
Fitzgerald, Richard, Pvt., Co. I, 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., Navajo Indian Dist. Placer Co.
Fitzgerald, Thomas, Pvt., Capt. Chandler's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War, 1847. San Joaquin Co.
Fitzgerald, Wellington, Musician, Capt. Bainbridge's Co., U.S. Inf., Fla. War. Stanislaus Co.
Fitzgerald, William W., Assistant Wagonmaster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Fitzpatrick, Joseph F., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Patrick's Co., Ga. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Nancy Fitzpatrick. Sonoma Co.
Fitzpatrick, Michael, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Merced Co.
Fitzpatrick, Patrick, late a Pvt., Capt. Newton's Co. G, 2nd Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Mex. War. Tehama Co.

Fitzpatrick, Thomas, Pvt., Co. K, 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., Apache Indian Dist. Shasta Co.
Fitterling, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Funston's Co., Md. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth Fitterling. Stanislaus Co.
Fixico, deceased, Warrior, Capt. Tuckebatcher Harjo's Co., Creek Vols., Creek War. Granted to his child, Semesee. San Joaquin Co.
Flaglie, Bernard, Seaman, Steamer *Mississippi,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Flanagan, Peter J., Pvt., Co. H, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Apache Indian Dist. Placer Co.
Flaugher, Adam, Pvt., Capt. Ellis' Co., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Fleager, Michael, Pvt., Capt. Rowland's Co., 4th Regt., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Fleming, John, Pvt., Capt. Reid's Co., S.C. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Fleming, Thomas, Cpl., Capt. Davidson's Co., 3rd Regt., U.S. Artillery, Calif. Indian War. Solano Co.
Fleming, William, Pvt., Capt. Lerrilla's Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Mendocino Co.
Fletcher, Crawford, 1st Lt., Capt. McManus' Co., Miss. Riflemen, Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Fletcher, John E., Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Tulare Co.
Fletcher, Philander, Pvt., Capt. Davis' Co., Iowa Vols., 1847, Mex. War. Calaveras Co.
Fletcher, William C., Pvt., Capt. McCullough's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. Colusa Co.
Fling, Guy Freeman, Pvt., Capts. Revere's Co. and Grigsby's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Lake Co.
Flinn, Isham, Pvt., Capt. Grant's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Tulare Co.
Flinn, Thomas J., (served as T. Flinn), Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Floreman, J. W., Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Sutter Co.
Florence, Leonard, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Tuthill's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Ruth Florence. San Joaquin Co.
Florence, William G., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Yolo Co.
Flores, Manuel, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Fluent, James S., Cpl., Capt. Liscom's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Humboldt Co.
Flynn, Kaern, Pvt., Co. E, 7th Regt., U.S. Inf., Fla. War. Placer Co.
Flynn, Peter, Pvt., Capt. Ferry's Co., Ore. Militia, Rogue River War. Colusa Co.
Fogg, Hiram, Lt., Capt. Felt's Co., 1st Regt., Mass. Vols., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Follett, Jonathan, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Swan's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Catharine Follett. Santa Cruz Co.
Folsom, Joseph B., Pvt., Capt. Boling's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Fresno Co.
Folsom, King W., Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Folsom, Mirick, Fireman, Ship *Water Witch,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Foote, Henry, Pvt., Capt. Foster's Co., La. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Forbes, Conrad, Pvt., Capt. Beecher's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Forbes, George, Pvt., Co. K, 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., Apache Indian Dist. Sacramento Co.
Forbes, Hector M., late a Pvt., Capt. Nagle's Co., 1st Regt., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. Colusa Co.
Forbes, Hector W., Sgt., Capt. Kuykendall's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. San Joaquin Co.
Forbes, John W., Major, N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Solano Co.
Ford, Benjamin P., Pvt., Capt. Stevens' Co., Mo. Vols., Mex. War. Sonoma Co.
Ford, Henry Lewis, Capt., Co. B, Calif. Batt. Vols., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Ford, Nathaniel, Seaman, U.S. Sloop of War *Albany,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Sierra Co.
Ford, William S., Teamster, Quartermaster O'Brien, Mex. War. El Dorado Co.
Foreman, George, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Flanagan's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Jane Foreman. Stanislaus Co.
Forr, William, Musician, Co. I, Capt. Jewell, 1st Regt., U.S. Inf., Fla. War, 1836. Sonoma Co.
Forrester, George H. H., Pvt., Co. K, N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. El Dorado Co.
Forrester, Thomas, Seaman, Ship *St. Marys,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Butte Co.
Forsyth, Benjamin F., Pvt., Capt. Miller's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Butte Co.
Fort, James L., Pvt., Capt. Rice's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Fortune, William, Pvt., Capt. Hugh's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Humboldt Co.
Foshay, Samuel, Pvt., Capt. Wissell's Co., 2nd Regt., U.S. Inf., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.

Foss, Levi, Pvt., Capt. Beal's Co., Maine Militia, Northeastern Frontier Dist. Sacramento Co.
Foss, William E., Pvt., Co. G, 9th Regt., U.S. Inf., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Foster, Abner, Pvt., Capt. Brown's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Foster, Charles, Lt., Capt. Lewis' Co., La. Vols., Mex. War. Colusa Co.
Foster, Cyrus, Pvt., Capt. Robbins' Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Placer Co.
Foster, Eli, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Moon's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Sarah Foster. El Dorado Co.
Foster, Freeman, Capt., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Contra Costa Co.
Foster, George, 1st Lt., Capt. Dillard's Co., Ark. Vols., Mex. War. Solano Co.
Foster, Hiram, Pvt., Capt. Roberts' Co., Ill. Militia, Fla. War. El Dorado Co.
Foster, John Q., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Shasta Co.
Foster, Melvin, Pvt., Capt. Crane's Co., N.J. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Foster, Nathaniel G., Capt., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Foster, Overton H., Pvt., Capt. Hudspeth's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Foster, Rezin D., Pvt., Capt. Maxon's Co., Ore. Militia, Cayuse War. Butte Co.
Foster, Richard, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Kinney's Co., Maine Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Thankful Foster. Merced Co.
Fowler, Trustworthy, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Marche's Co., N.H. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Sarah R. Foster. Colusa Co.
Fowler, William, Lt., Capt. Dick's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Fowler, William W., Capt., Ore. Militia, Rogue River War. Butte Co.
Fox, Ethridge, Pvt., Capt. Danbuss' and Capt. Schuyler's Cos., 29th Regt., U.S. Inf., War of 1812. Sacramento Co.
Fox, O'ara D. T., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Schuyler's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Ellen Fox. Stanislaus Co.
Frakes, Jesse, Cpl., Capt. Stewart's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Sacramento Co.
Frame, David P., Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Placer Co.
Francis, John, Pvt., Capt. Goodall's Co., Rogue River War. Colusa Co.
Frankeberger, Eli, Sgt., Capt. McClure's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Monterey Co.
Franklin, Lewis A., Quartermaster, Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. San Joaquin Co.
Fransue, Jacob, Pvt., Capt. Schaffer's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Nevada Co.
Fraser, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Archer's Co., 1st Regt., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Nancy Fraser. Sonoma Co.
Frawley, Simon, Pvt., Capt. Richardson's Co., 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., New Mex. Indian Dist. Sutter Co.
Frazier, George, Pvt., Capt. Charles M. Weber's U.S. Mounted Rifles, Mex. War. Monterey Co.
Frederick, John, Pvt., Co. F, 3rd Regt., U.S. Artillery, Calif. Indian War. Yolo Co.
Frederick, Lafayette F., deceased, Pvt., Co. B, 2nd Regt., Ky. Vols., Mex. War. Granted to his father, William Frederick. Lake Co.
Frederick, William, Seaman, Ship *Independence,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Yolo Co.
Freeman, John F., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Freeman, King H., Pvt., Capt. Freeman's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. El Dorado Co.
Freeman, Richard F., Cpl., Capt. James Braselman's Co. I, 6th Regt., La. Vols., Mex. War. Monterey Co.
Freeman, William F., Pvt., Capt. Kuykendall's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Placer Co.
Freer, Jacob, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Niner's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Hannah Freer. San Benito Co.
French, John, Pvt., Capt. Comstock's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Napa Co.
French, John, Seaman, Store, Ship *Lexington,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Colusa Co.
French, Robert, Pvt., Capt. Burney's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Placer Co.
French, Samuel, Capt., Ala. Militia, Creek War. San Joaquin Co.
Freyschlag, Herman, Pvt., Capt. Pike's Co., 1st Regt., Ark. Vols., Mex. War. Santa Clara Co.
Friend, James, Pvt., Capt. Winsew's Co., Mo. Militia, War of 1812. Amador Co.
Friend, Wellerman, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Butte Co.

Friend, William, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Butte Co.
Frier, Henry, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Sparkman's Co., Fla. Vols., 1849. Granted to his widow, Winney Frier. Mendocino Co.
Frink, Daniel, Pvt., Capt. Dimmick's Co., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. Monterey Co.
Frisbee, Luther, Pvt., Capt. Derrio's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Monterey Co.
Fritter, Jesse, Seaman, Ship *Independence*, U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Placer Co.
Frontenelle, Bartheleney, Pvt., Capt. Baylie's Co., La. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Frosh, Autin, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Colusa Co.
Frost, George H., Pvt., Capt. Wilbur's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Yolo Co.
Frost, Samuel, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Sherman's Co., 41st Regt., U.S. Inf., War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth Frost. Mendocino Co.
Fry, Daniel A., deceased, Pvt., Capts. Camp's and Ott's Cos., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his children, Margaret J. Fry and Catherine J. Williams. Sonoma Co.
Fry, Robert A., Pvt., Capt. Skillman's Co., Mo. Vols., Mex. War. Shasta Co.
Fryer, David, Pvt., Capt. Rainer's Co., Ala. Vols., Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Frymire, Walter, Pvt., Capt. Hudspeth's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Fugate, William, Pvt., Capt. Ramsey's Co., Mo. Rangers, War of 1812. Lake Co.
Fugitt, Joseph T., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Fulcher, Jesse, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Nathaniel Pinkham's Co., N.C. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth A. Fulcher. Monterey Co.
Fuller, Ezra, Pvt., Capt. Whitford's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Yolo Co.
Fuller, Jonah D., deceased, Sgt., Capt. Hayden's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Lydia Fuller. Mendocino Co.
Fulton, Thomas, deceased, Lt., Capt. Stevens' Co., S.C. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth C. Fulton. Sonoma Co.
Fulton, Thomas, deceased, Pvt., Capt. McClean's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Jean Fulton. Monterey Co.
Fulton, William, Pvt., Capt. Feaman's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Placer Co.
Fye, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Loftus' Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Catherine Fye. Mendocino Co.

Gadd, John D., deceased, Seaman, Ship *Columbus*, U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Granted to his son, Robert Gadd, born November 16, 1855. Monterey Co.
Gaddy, Collins, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Butte Co.
Gaffney, Matthew, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Sayward's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Henrietta Gaffney. Contra Costa Co.
Gaffustee, (alias Chalo Harjo), deceased, Warrior, Capt. Ufanlus Micco's Co. Creek Vols., Seminole War. Granted to his child, Sooter. San Joaquin Co.
Gage, Anthony, deceased, Pvt., Rev. War. Granted to his widow, Sally Gage. Sacramento Co.
Gager, Ethniel, Jr., Pvt., Capt. Copeland's Co., Conn. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Gagnon, Francis, late a Pvt., Capt. Plummer's Co., 1st Regt., U.S. Inf., Mex. War. Humboldt Co.
Gaiennie, Gervais, Pvt., Capt. Lezonger's Co., 6th Regt., La. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Gailert (Sailert), John H., Ordinary Seaman, Ship *Concord*, U.S. Navy, Fla. War. Merced Co.
Gaither, Thomas, Pvt., Capt. McKee's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Galbraith, Leander W., Pvt., Capt. Jones' Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Gale, Joseph, Pvt., Capt. Barney's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Solano Co.
Galipher, Joseph, (alias Joseph Gallipher), Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Sonoma Co.
Gall, Christopher Columbus, Pvt., Capt. Lamrick's Co., Ore. Militia, Rogue River War. Placer Co.
Gallaher, James, Pvt., Col. Smith's Command, Utah Vols., Utah Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Gallego, Diego, Pvt., Capt. Valdez' Co., New Mex. Vols., Apache Indian Dist. Fresno Co.
Galligher, John, deceased, Cpl., Capt. Parker's Co., Fla. Vols., 1849. Granted to his widow, Susan J. Galligher. Mendocino Co.

Gally, Louis, Major, La. Artillery, Mex. War. Mendocino Co. and Sonoma Co.
Galvin, Dennis J., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Galvin, Henry W., Pvt., Capt. Smith's Co., La. Vols., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Gannaway, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Woodson's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary W. Gannaway. Mendocino Co.
Garber, John N., Pvt., Capt. Boston's Co., Ala. Vols., Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Garcia, Jesus, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Butte Co.
Garcia, Refugio, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Sutter Co.
Gard, John, Pvt., Capt. Swift's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Merced Co.
Gardener, Clark, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hines' Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his children, Jane A. Gardener, born February 1, 1837, and Nelson B. Gardener, born September 15, 1841. Mendocino Co.
Gardener, Ebenezer, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Chaloner's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Sarah Gardener. Contra Costa Co.
Gardiner, Rhodes, Pvt., Capt. Sexton's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Merced Co.
Gardner, Eleaser, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Howard's Co., Vt. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Thankful Gardner. Santa Cruz Co.
Gardner, John H., Pvt., Capt. Thompson's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. Merced Co.
Gardner, Rhodes, Pvt., Capt. Sexton's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Merced Co.
Gardner, Samuel, Pvt., Capt. Rieno's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Gardner, Samuel J., Pvt., Capt. Owens' Co., Ore. Militia, Cayuse War. Yolo Co.
Garfield, Henry, Cpl., Capt. Allred's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Santa Clara Co.
Garin (Gavin), John, Pvt., Co. A, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Rogue River War. Monterey Co.
Garland, Patrick, Seaman, Ship *Congress,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Placer Co.
Garlock, Henry A., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Diefendorf's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted in favor of his widow, Lany Garlock. El Dorado Co.
Garner, Henry, Pvt., Capt. Chartain's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. San Joaquin Co.
Garnon, William H., Pvt., U.S. Marine Corps, Fla. War, 1842, Monterey Co.
Garrett, Andrew, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hartsook's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Fanny Garrett. Santa Clara Co.
Garrett, Thomas, (served as Thomas Genal), Pvt., Co. H, 2nd Regt., U.S. Inf., Calif. Indian War. Stanislaus Co.
Garrison, Samuel T., Pvt., Capt. Coffer's Co., Ala. Militia, Fla. War. Butte Co.
Garrison, William S., Pvt., Capt. McConn's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Sonoma Co.
Garvey, Cornelius, Ordinary Seaman, Sloop *St. Marys,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Solano Co.
Garynep, Thomas, (served as Thomas Garynap), Pvt., Capt. Barker's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Garza, Amada, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Napa Co.
Gassner, John B., (served as John B. Gastner), Pvt., Capt. Ring's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Gatewood, John, Pvt., Capt. Fowler's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Gatlin, John A., Cpl., Capt. Jackson's Co., Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Lake Co.
Gaulding, Robert, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hardin's Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Granted to his children, Maria E., Martha S., George W., and Mary A. (all surnamed Gaulding.). Tehama Co.
Gay, Moses, Pvt., Col. Stephen Markham's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Gay, Thomas, Jr., Pvt., Capt. Bothwell's Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Mendocino Co.
Gaze, James, Pvt., Capts. McHanes' and Howard's Cos., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. Yuba Co.
Geddings, Morris, Pvt., Capt. Myrick's Co., Fla. Vols., Fla. War. Fresno Co.
Geer, Herman J., Pvt., Capt. Scott's Co., Ore. Vols., Cayuse War, 1848. Contra Costa Co.
Geer, Isiah, Pvt., Capt. Garrison's Co., Ore. Vols., Cayuse War. Santa Cruz Co.
Geiger, Vincent Epley, 1824–1869, 1st Regt., Va. Vols., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Geiler, Anthony, Pvt., Capt. Davidson's Co., 2nd Regt., U.S. Inf., Calif. Indian War. Sacramento Co.
Geise, August, Pvt., Co. I, 3rd Regt., U.S. Inf., New Mex. Indian Dist. Sonoma Co.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS

By MILTON RUBINCAM, F.A.S.G., F.N.G.S., F.G.S.P., C.G.

The Bruce Family Descended from George Bruce (1650–1715). Compiled and published by John Goodall Bruce, 1801 Braeburn Dr., Salem, VA 24153. 1977. xvi, 195 pp. Indexes. No price stated.

The care with which Mr. Bruce has gone about his work is shown in the first few pages. The late Dr. Philip Alexander Bruce published an article in *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (1905) in which he stated that George Bruce was the son of James Bruce, "the founder of the Bruce family in America, [who] came to Virginia from Scotland as the friend and confidential agent of Governor Spotswood. James Bruce was a relative of Governor Spotswood's wife and a direct descendant of Edward, Baron Bruce of Kinloss, who died in 1610, the favorite of King James VI of Scotland and I of England. . . ." The compiler of the volume now under consideration states that there is no evidence for this claim and "we will have to eliminate the supposed ancestor, James Bruce. . . ." On p. 4 Mr. Bruce reveals that Dr. Philip A. Bruce misread a deposition of September 1670 in which he reported that George Bruce gave his age as thirty; Mr. Bruce read the same document and found that it states the immigrant was "aged *twentie years* or thereabouts."

This book is not written as an organized genealogy. It is divided into chapters, each chapter dealing with a specific member of the family and his children and more remote descendants. Its great merit is its documentation—probate records, church registers, old letters, etc. At the end of the volume is a series of genealogical charts showing the descendants of George Bruce.

Jacob Woodward Colladay and His Descendants. Compiled by Wayne V. Jones, 5672 Longmont Drive, Houston, TX 77056. 1976. iii, 129 pp. Index. No price stated.

Jacob Woodward Colladay, great-grandfather of the compiler of this work, was born in Philadelphia, Sunday, 17 February 1811, at about 5 a.m., and died at Decatur, Ill., 4 November 1885, at 3:40 a.m. Mr. Jones's ability to pinpoint the exact time of these events is indicative of the precision with which he goes about his genealogical researches.

For much of his life Mr. Colladay was a carpenter and building contractor in Philadelphia. He became a successful business man and bought and sold properties in Philadelphia and Montgomery counties. In 1852 he was general contractor for the remodeling of Independence Hall. He suffered severe losses when he endorsed notes for a number of friends, and moved to Macon County, Ill., where he bought a farm. He and his family lived at various times in Decatur and Philadelphia, but Decatur became his final home. His wife, Julia Ann Stull, whom he had married on 17 July 1832, died at Decatur on 22 November 1872. They had nine children, whose descendants to the present time Mr. Jones traces, in both male and female lines. This book has been excerpted from the large manuscript covering Mr. Jones's entire ancestry; if published in full, it would be a tremendous work.

Descendants of Nicola Dall'Ava, including Related Families, Viale and Rossi of Vicenza, Italy, and Berkshire County, Massachusetts. By Phyllis Walker Johnson, 2830 N. Westmoreland St., Arlington, VA 22213. 1977. viii, 50 pp. Index. Price not stated.

So much emphasis is now being put on ethnic genealogy that we are happy to see this little work on an Italian family that came to this country in the late 19th century. The ancestor was Nicola Dall'Ava (dates uncertain) who was born in Asiago, Vicenza, Italy. He married Julia, surname unknown, and had four children, of whom the first three (born from 1842 to 1852) can

be accounted for. Their children, Dominic (married Maria Pelizzaro), Luigia (married Marco Viale), and Elizabetta (married Peter Rossi), settled in the United States, but not all at once. Their settlement was in the Pittsfield-Lee area of Massachusetts; many members of the family remained in that area and still maintain contact with each other. Mrs. Johnson has done an excellent job of tracing them to the present time, in both male and female lines. There is a map to show the places of settlement in Massachusetts and ten photographs of members of the family, some of whom lived to an advanced age, one being 98 in 1976: Maria G. (Rossi) Viale.

Kindred: Davis-Stansbury Lines. By Helen E. Davis. Published by Dorrance & Co., 1617 J. F. Kennedy Blvd., Philadelphia, PA 19103. 1977. xiv, 327 pp. Index. $10.00

Miss Davis has given us a well-written history of forty-four families in three states, Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia: Davis and related families, Paxson, Searle, Singley, Tomblinson, Walmsley, Worthington, Roberts, Caffey, Skinner, and others; Stansbury and allied lines, Beedle, Besson, Carvill, Dixon, Gassaway, Hall, Hanslap, Howard, Reade, and others; and Carr and kindred, Bell, Bowen, Jordan, Merryman, Ming, Nicoll, and Rogers.

The meticulousness with which the compiler assembled and analyzed her facts is demonstrated by the numerous footnotes on almost every page. Many citations are to secondary works but many more are to primary sources—probate and land records, testamentary proceedings, Friends' meeting records, parish registers, marriage records, military records, etc.

We are happy that Miss Davis has rejected the alleged descent of Matthew Howard from the noble House of Howard in England. We would suggest, however, that equal caution be used before accepting the royal ancestry of Henry Hanslap of Anne Arundel Co., Md., which was published by Hester Dorsey Richardson in *Colonial Families in America,* vol. 2 (1928). This reviewer had occasion to look into this pedigree some years ago and, although it is said to have been certified by the College of Arms in 1909, was not wholly satisfied it could be substantiated. It needs a fresh examination. The statement that "three brothers," John, Samuel, and Thomas founded the Worthington family in Pennsylvania is based on W. W. H. Davis's *The History of Bucks County* and needs verification.

Joseph England and His Descendants. A Quaker Family of Cecil County, Maryland. By C. Walter England, 2030 Forest Hill Drive, Silver Spring, MD 20903. Vol. 2, 1977. viii, 167 pp. Index. $12.25.

Vol. 1 was reviewed in the *Quarterly* 65:218. As stated on the title page, vol. 2 is "an extension of data on certain fourth generation descendants recorded in the original volume and data on some of their descendants." This book has lost none of the excellence that characterized the first volume. Dr. England is a careful and thorough genealogist. The biographies are interestingly written and documentary evidence is cited.

Some Descendants of Richard Few of Chester County, Pennsylvania, and Allied Lines, 1682–1976. By Florence Knight Fruth, 64 St. Andrews Drive, Beaver Falls, PA 15010. 1977. xiv, 456 pp. Index. $20.00

Mrs. Fruth has written an interesting history of her family. It is not in the usual genealogical form, but a narrative of her family's experience since it arrived in Pennsylvania in 1682. The numerous genealogical charts make clear the various family relationships.

The founder of the family, Richard Few of Market Lavington, Wiltshire, was a "First Purchaser" of Pennsylvania, having acquired 500 acres from William Penn in 1681. He and his

family were Quakers and in Pennsylvania belonged to the Chester Monthly Meeting of Friends. He and his first wife Jane (called also Joan) Whitfield had six children, but the line is traced only through the fourth son and fifth child, Isaac Few, who married Hannah, daughter of Francis and Grace Stanfield, of another Quaker family in Chester County.

The family's migrations began with William Few, son of Isaac and Hannah. Reared a Quaker, he married a girl of the Maryland Catholic Wheeler family, moved south and became a Methodist in Orange County, North Carolina. From there the family has spread to many other states. The family has had a distinguished career. James Few was called by the historian George Bancroft "the first martyr to the cause of American independence"; he participated in the disastrous "Regulators' War" against the tyranny of Governor Tryon and was hanged. William Few served in the Revolutionary War and as a member of the Continental Congress, the Constitutional Convention, United States Senator from Georgia, and Trustee of the University of Georgia. Ignatius Alphonso Few was founder and first President of Emory College (now University) at Atlanta. In her quest for an accurate history of her family Mrs. Fruth does not shy away from scandal. Ignatius Few (1750–1810) raised two families, four by his wife Mary Candler and six by his mistress, Mary Frail Hicks. He provided handsomely for all his children in a 25-page will. His children by Mary Frail Hicks were legitimated by the Georgia Legislature in 1809, thus changing their name from Hicks to Few. The story of the family is brought down to the present time. Among the allied families discussed are Stanfield of Pennsylvania, Wheeler of Maryland, Swinney of North Carolina, Moore of Georgia, and Fielder of Virginia.

The footnote documentation is impressive. The compiler has gone about her work exhaustively, systematically and critically. See especially her discussion on pp. 197–201 of the ancestry of Joseph Cain Few (1777–1826).

Receipt for an Inheritance, or The Making of the Family. By Margery Frances Day Hanson. Edited by Russell E. Hanson. Published by Russell Farnsworth, 35 Alfred Terrace, Burlington, VT 05401. 1974. No Index. $10.00.

In this work Mrs. Hanson tells the story of the ancestors and descendants of her maternal grandparents, Jacob William and Mary Susannah (Hope) Fleener, covering a period of two centuries. The principal families in the story are the Fleeners, who came from Germany to Pennsylvania about 1740–50, and the Hopes (probably of English origin) and the Fergusons of Scottish (or Scotch-Irish) extraction who appeared in southwestern Virginia and eastern Tennessee in the latter part of the 18th century. Like so many other American families they did not remain many years in the places where they are first found. Preceding the text is a map, followed by a helpful chronological table, showing the migrations the families made from Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Tennessee, to Kentucky, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Arkansas, etc.

The central characters are, of course, the compiler's grandparents, about whom she gives many biographical details and reminiscences. In an informal style of writing she tells about their ancestors and other members of the family. The latter part of the book is taken up with the descendants of James William and Mary Susannah, and biographies of the compiler and her husband. The book is illustrated by numerous charts and photographs.

The great defect of the book is the total absence of an index. With so many names in the volume this finding aid is essential for ready reference.

Fuqua—A Fight for Freedom. By Alya Dean (Smith) Irwin, Box 102, RFD No. 2, Ten Mile, TN 37880. 1974. xiv, 452 pp. Index. $35.00

Mrs. Irwin has given us a splendid, well-documented, beautifully illustrated history of the Fuqua (Fuquay) family, founded in Virginia about 1687 by the marriage of the French Huguenot Guillaume Fouquet with Jane, daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Humphreys) Eyre. They had four sons, William, Joseph, Giles, and Ralph. Single-line descents from the last three

are given, but the book deals principally with the posterity of William, in both male and female lines.

The sources cited are impressive—either the full texts or abstracts of wills, deeds, guardianship records, bills of sale, military records, family and Bible records, marriage records, census enumerations, and many other documents from Virginia, Kentucky, Tennessee, and elsewhere.

Much information is given about eighty allied families. We offer a word of caution in one case. On pp. 109–114 is an ancient pedigree prepared by Mrs. Raymond Ulmer, Librarian of Clayton Genealogical Library, Houston, Texas, of the Fleming family of Scotland. Susannah Fleming, an ancestress of Mrs. Irwin, married (1) John Bates of New Kent County, Va., in 1713, and (2) John Woodson. She was a great-granddaughter of Capt. Alexander Fleming, founder of the Virginia family. There was an old family tradition that Alexander was the second son of John Fleming, 2nd Earl of Wigtown. This tradition was examined in detail by Archibald F. Bennett, *Finding Your Forefathers in America* (1957), Chapter 11, "A Family Tradition Tested," pp. 120–133, which forms the basis for the lineage in *Fuqua.*

Mr. Bennett assembled evidence to indicate that Capt. Alexander Fleming of Virginia was identical with Alexander, second son of John, 2nd Earl of Wigtown, and younger brother of John the third earl. His findings were not entirely conclusive, as shown by his use of the qualifying words "probably" and "tentative." Unfortunately, these words are missing from the long Fleming pedigree (with its royal and noble ancestors) in *Fuqua,* thus giving the impression the descent of the Virginia family from the house in Scotland is proved. It is not, and a fresh examination is in order.

George Family Record. Descendants of Col. John George of Virginia. By Thomas R. George, 110 Baldwin Circle, Lynchburg, VA 24502. 1978. 67 pp. No index. No price stated.

The first authenticated record of John George in Virginia is a patent for 900 acres on 7 November 1635 in Charles City County. As the years passed and he prospered he acquired other tracts in Charles City (now Prince George) County and Isle of Wight County. He took part in public affairs, serving as Justice of the Peace and lieutenant colonel of Militia and for a time he was commander of the forces of the later defunct Elizabeth City Council.

This work tells interestingly the story of nine generations of the George family, primarily in the compiler's direct line but attention is also given to the siblings of the ancestors and their families. The latter part of the book presents documentary evidence in the form of wills, court cases, etc.

Regrettably, the book has no index. In spite of its slender size it contains so many names that an index would be helpful. It concludes with a Bibliography (which is not only a listing of books used but citations to primary sources) and a genealogical chart of the descendants of Col. John George.

Lewis of Warner Hall. The History of a Family including The Genealogy of Descendants in Both the Male and Female Lines, Biographical Sketches of its Members, and Their Descent from Other Early Virginia Families. Compiled by Merrow Egerton Sorley. Published by Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202. 1979. 887 pp. Indexes. $35.00.

An extended review of this book is not necessary, as it is one of the best-known books on early Virginia families. We are delighted to see it in print again.

The family of Lewis is of Welsh origin, its immigrant ancestor being Robert Lewis of Brecon, who settled in York County, Virginia, in 1635. His descendants intermarried with some of the leading families of Virginia—Huguenot Martiau, Warner, Reade, Washington, Byrd, Carter, Fauntleroy, and others. The book is heavily documented.

When the book was first published in 1935 it was not known that Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother of Great Britain is a descendant of Col. Augustine Warner of Gloucester Co., Va. That was a later discovery by Anthony R. Wagner of The College of Arms. But through this connection descendants of the Lewis family of Warner Hall may claim a distant cousinship with Queen Elizabeth II through her one American ancestor. Col. George Reade, whose family is also represented in the volume, is an American colonist with a proved royal descent.

Unfortunately the compiler used a cumbersome lettering system to identify individual members of the family. It takes three pages to explain the system. It is difficult to trace a line forward or backward. A simple numbering system is preferable.

Robert Mercer, 1759–1828. Lieutenant, United States Navy and Merchant Sea Captain. His Wife, Eleanor Tittermary, 1759–1840. Their Family. A History. By Francklyn Wynne Paris, Greenwich, NJ 08323. 1976. 19 pp. Indexes. No price stated.

Mr. Paris has prepared a carefully documented chronology of the career of his ancestor, Robert Mercer, a native of Middlesex County, New Jersey, the fifth son of Dr. William and Lucy Mercer. In 1776 he was an officer (boatswain) of the privateer brigantine *Enterprise* when the ship was commissioned with letters of marque and reprisal by the New York Provincial Congress. He saw some service at sea during 1776 but the records seem to be silent until 1785 when he became Chief Mate of the ship *Canton.* In the course of the next few years he was captain of the ship *New York* and made voyages to China and India. He was master of other vessels and had various experiences, but on 27 November 1797 was commissioned Lieutenant in the United States Navy. He resigned three years later, and from 1803 to 1809 was first or second mate of various ships. He retired to private life and died in Philadelphia on 15 January 1828. By his wife, Eleanor Tittermary, whom he had married in 1783, he had three daughters and a son. The last part of the work is taken up with a brief genealogy of the family descended from his daughter Maria and her husband, Isaac Roberts Jones, of whom the compiler is one. The account is supported by 50 reference notes. There are two indexes, one General and the other Family Name.

It is worth noting that there has descended in the Jones family a unique family record, upon which some of this paper is based. In 1729 an ancestor, Robert Roberts, purchased a copy of Sewall's *History of the Rise, Increase, and Progress of the Christian People Called Quakers* (3rd ed., 1728). In this volume for over two centuries the descendants of Roberts have made family entries, the first one bearing date 1710 (obviously retroactive) and the last one 1935. Mr. Jones's cousin, Guy M. Jones, Jr., of Annandale, Va., the present custodian of this remarkable record, has had it restored and preserved.

Charles Springer's Family in Swedish History. By Baldwin Maull. Published by The Delaware Swedish Colonial Society, 4830 Kennett Pike, Wilmington, DE 19807. 1978. 37 pp. Index. $5.00

The Springer family is one of Delaware's oldest and most distinguished families, founded by Carl Christoffersson Springer in 1684. In 1881 a book was published (reprinted, sad to relate, in 1917) purporting to trace the Springers' origin in the male line to Ludwig *der Springer,* Landgrave of Thuringia in the 12th century, and further back, still in the male line, to Charlemagne. This ludicrous pedigree was demolished by the reviewer in *The American Genealogist* in 1941. The subsequent researches of Courtland B. and Ruth L. Springer brought to light the interesting life story of Charles (Carl), the progenitor, and his father's official position and career in Sweden. This was accomplished, of course, through their own researcher in Sweden, Anton Olsson of Stockholm.

Further researches have been undertaken among the archives and records of Sweden and Mr. Maull has assembled the material in a well-documented book. Charles's father, Christoff Springer, was in Government service from 1629 until his death in 1669, holding a number of

important posts. Nothing is known of the Springer family beyond him, but his third wife, Beata Salina (Carl's mother), belonged to an ancient family of the kingdom. Her father, Balthasar Salinus, was a prominent physician and surgeon; his biography is given in detail. The whole story of Charles Springer's family is set against the panorama of Swedish history in the 16th and 17th centuries. A chart presents his maternal ancestry for ten generations.

Not obtained by Mr. Maull for inclusion in this booklet is confirmation of Charles Springer's transportation to Virginia, shown in Virginia Patent Book No. 8, p. 238, an abstract of which appears in Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers,* 2:377.

The Tenzer Family Tree, Including the Feiler and Zahl Families. By Stanley I. Batkin. Published by Stanley I. Batkin Co., New Rochelle, NY 10804. 1977. 54 pp. No index.

Mr. Batkin has given us a most unusual work on his maternal ancestry. It is printed on one side of 54 cardboard sheets, unbound but contained in a box. The sheets measure approximately 9½ by 11½.

The Tenzer, Feiler, and Zahl families were Ashkenazic Jews who lived in Southern Galicia, Poland, in the 18th and 19th centuries and came to the United States in the late 19th century. Considering the difficulties of tracing Jewish ancestry in that part of Europe, we think Mr. Batkin has done a fine job. The recent TV show, "The Holocaust," is brought vividly to mind on page 11 by the list of members of the family who perished in the years 1942–1944. Mr. Batkin's work is a worthy memorial to their martyrdom.

In the Introduction (pp. 6–10) the compiler gives a graphic history of the family. His descriptions of his ancestors and other relatives are penetrating; for instance, his description of his great-grandparents, Jacob Maier Tenzer and Deborah Zahl: "Jacob and Deborah were opposites who complemented each other, and their life together was a happy one. She was frail and dainty; he was strong and patronizing. She was clever and keen; he was wise and slow in decision. She was temperamental; he was quiet. Deborah often made up her proud husband's mind without his knowing it—or at least without his letting on that he knew it. . . ."

The genealogical portion of the work consists of 29 charts, which show the actual lines of descent from the earliest proved ancestor. The progenitor of the Tenzers was Rabbi Wolf Tenzer, born at Tolna in 1735. His son, Rabbi Shlomo Zalmen Tenzer (1765–1840), married Hinda Chiah, daughter of Rabbi Shlomo Zalmen and granddaughter of Rabbi Maier, born in 1690, the earliest known ancestor of the family. The plates are cross-referenced so that lines of descent may be quickly traced forward and backward. To illustrate: Mr. Batkin himself appears on plate 13 as son of Hyman Batkin and Bertha Tenzer and grandson of Michael Tenzer (1869–1953), who heads the pedigree on that plate. At the top of the plate we read: "see plate one." Referring to Plate 1 we have the pedigree traced back to Rabbi Maier, born in 1690. And each plate refers to later plates continuing the lines to the present time, in both the male and female lines. The Feiler family has been traced to 1780, when Moshe zvi Feiler was born, and the Zahls can be traced to Shalom Yoinah Zahl, born in 1792.

All through the work there are poignant reminders of the Holocaust; on plate 16 alone asterisks follow the names of 59 members of the Tenzer family, with the notation: "killed by Nazis." Following the plates are "Plate Descriptions" in which additional biographical and personal information about persons on those plates is provided.

In the course of his meticulous researches on his families Mr. Batkin had amusing experiences similar to those enjoyed by other genealogists. Once he advertised in the *Jewish Week* for long-lost relatives; one woman was insulted and answered the ad: "I have been in this country forty-nine years and have never been lost!"

We regret that there is no index to the *Tenzer Family Tree;* it has so many names that a finding aid would be helpful. However, the lines of descent are clearly shown, so that members of the family should have little difficulty locating their branches.

The Dutch Webbers of Indiana and Illinois, with Allied Families of Berry, Besley, Cole, Hunter, Ingraham, Inyart, Leist, Lannan, McCracken, Nesmith, Peyton, Preston, Raney, Sayre, Whitaker and Wright. By E. Virginia (Webber) Hunt, 1426 Grant Rd., Northbrook, IL 60062. 1977. 180 pp. $8.50.

Mrs. Hunt has packed much information in this volume dealing with the families listed on the title page. Her references are impressive—628 for Webber, 131 for Berry, 25 for Besley, 32 for Whitaker, 28 for Wright. Many of these, especially for the early generations, are to printed works (genealogies, local histories, articles in periodicals, etc.), but many are to primary sources (marriage records, church registers, probate and land records, census enumerations, military and pension records, tombstone inscriptions. etc.).

The Webbers were of Dutch origin, settled in New Netherland since the mid-17th century. In the Preface Mrs. Hunt devotes much attention to the claimed (but false) relationship of the Webbers to the celebrated Anneke Jans, and their descent (equally false) from William the Silent, Prince of Orange. This story has been told so many times that it would have been well to drop it, especially as the compiler seems to accept the conclusion of George Olin Zabriskie, in an article in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* in 1973, that the whole yarn was a "glaring error." But then Mrs. Hunt indulges in wishful thinking. She points out that William the Silent was married four times; one wife he divorced, three died. She then adds: "So the possibility of a morganatic marriage during this time does exist." The life, career, and personal habits of the Prince of Orange have been so thoroughly researched in public records and private papers that there is little likelihood of finding a morganatic wife (who would have been legally married to the Prince, so there would have to be a church record) or a mistress unaccounted for. Moreover, the "tradition" of the Webbers' and Anneke Jans's descent from William was not made known until 1924 when Thomas B. Wikoff, endowed with a fertile imagination, published it in *Anneke Jans Bogardus and her New Amsterdam Estate.* Three hundred and forty years had passed since the Prince's assassination in 1584—strange that no one knew about the Prince's *Ehe zur linken Hand* (marriage by the left hand, to quote the German expression) in all that time!

The Webbers can be traced to 8 July 1600, when Wolfert Webber, Sr., announced his intention of marriage in the Amsterdam Oude Kerk. His son by Anna or Annetgen Kocks was Wolfert Webber, the younger, who settled in New Netherland. The other families in this book can not be taken back so far—the Berrys to Pennsylvania about 1765, the Whitakers to Indiana in 1811, and the Wrights to North Carolina in 1730. These lines are all traced to the present time by Mrs. Hunt. The other families mentioned on the title page are included in the section on the Webbers. Mrs. Hunt has done an excellent job in ferreting out the data and preserving it in print.

Genealogical History of Our Ancestors. Compiled by William Kenneth Rutherford and Anna Clay (Zimmerman) Rutherford, P. O. Box 85, Lexington, MO 64067. Revised edition, 1977. 2 vols. Index. No price stated.

The first edition of this voluminous work (vol. 1, 892 pp., vol. 2, 926 pp.) was reviewed in the *Quarterly* 59:309 (Dec. 1971). At that time the compilers could account for only 69 families of different surnames as their known ancestors. In the preface to the revised edition they write: "Our continuing research has disproved three lines but has yielded an additional forty-two lines. This revision contains one hundred eight family names or ancestral lines which we have proven as our ancestors."

Among the families mention may be made of Alden, Ashcomb, Baley, Banton, Barnes, Bass, Behrn, Bodine, Boone (*not* Daniel Boone's family but a Maryland one), Cletherow, Cocke, Collingwood, Craycroft, Dillard, Duyts, Dyer, Edelen, Elledge, Ewen, Field, Freeman, Gardiner, Gassaway, Gilkerson, Glenn, Green, Greene, Hall, Halliburton, Harding, Harper, Hatton, Humphreys, Hyde, Jans, Jansen, Jett, Johnson, Jones (two of each), Kierstede, Lawrence, McKinney, Merryman, Miles, Moldenaar, Mullins, Neale, Page, Patras, Pleasants,

Polhemius, Pullen, Remy, Richardson, Roelofs, Rutherford, Sanford, Satyrs, Sebring, See, Shipley, Stillwell, Talbot, Van der Werven, Vawter, Webb, Whaley, Zimmerman and others.

The majority of the families are of English origin and settled in Maryland, Virginia, and North Carolina. Others, however, were of Dutch or Norwegian origin and made their homes in New Netherland. Some families are of well-known New England stock.

Vol. 1 presents the direct lines of the compilers. Vol. 2 is a compilation of 42 collateral lines based on the first volume "to aid researchers who have common ancestors with the compilers." The footnote documentation—chiefly citing primary sources—is excellent. In cases where precise family connections can not be established the compilers provide background information that might provide clues.

Mr. and Mrs. Rutherford are to be congratulated for putting into print such a wealth of genealogical information.

First American Jewish Families. 600 Genealogies, 1654–1977. Compiled by Malcolm H. Stern. Published by KTAV Publishing House, Inc., 75 Varick St., New York, NY 10013. 1979. 419 pp. Index. $75.00.

The first edition of Rabbi Stern's great work, published under the title *Americans of Jewish Descent. A Compendium of Genealogy,* was reviewed in the *Quarterly* 59:314–315 (Dec. 1971). The new edition is more magnificent, if that is possible. It contains 419 pages as against 307 in the first edition. Approximately 40,000 persons, with dates of birth, marriage and death, so far as can be ascertained, are recorded.

The book consists of a series of genealogical charts, arranged alphabetically from Aarons to Zuntz. Only Jewish families that arrived by 1840 are considered; in that year there were only 10,000 Jews in the United States. After 1840 the Jewish immigration swelled to such proportions that a single genealogist could not trace so many families.

In some cases very little information could be collected. As an example, there are only three generations of the family of Abraham Andrews, who was naturalized in New York on 22 April 1762. But in other cases the information is quite voluminous. Nine generations are recorded for the family descending from Daniel Cohen d'Azevedo, whose son, Haham Moses, was born in Holland in 1720, died in London in 1784, and was grandfather of Moses and Sarah Cohen who settled in Philadelphia. The longest pedigree is still that of De Sola, descending from a certain Isaac ibn Daud and his son Baruch, who lived in Navarre in the 9th century. There are some inconsistencies in this pedigree (which the reviewer mentioned in his 1971 review); also three names are missing in the early pedigree. But we have been studying this family, as time permitted, and we believe that this is a valid pedigree. It is a great international family (Holland, Portugal, Curaçao, England, Canada, United States).

There are numerous cases of conversion from one faith to another. To select a few at random, D'Arcy Langner, a De Sola descendant, became a Christian Scientist; another De Sola descendant became a Roman Catholic nun; Martha Haynes was converted to Judaism when she married Moses Abrahams, of Poole, England.

A Moses family became quite distinguished in the South. It was founded by Myer Moses, who was born in England in 1735 and died in Charleston, S.C., 15 February 1787. From him descended Major Myer Moses, USA; Myer B. Moses, CSA; Zalegman Phillips Moses, CSA; Franklin J. Moses, CSA; Henry Claremount Moses, CSA (these Confederate soldiers were brothers); another Franklin J. Moses, Governor of South Carolina; and Major General Emile Phillips Moses, USA. We could go on, so much is contained in this volume. But enough examples have been culled to show the unlimited interest this book possesses.

On each pedigree chart Rabbi Stern lists the sources for that particular family. On pp. 315–319 he provides a Bibliography and lists his sources: diaries, genealogical notes made by various people, family Bibles, records from the Municipal Archives of Amsterdam, marriage records, synagogue vital records, cemetery inscriptions, Curaçao vital records, the Kraus-

Sandor genealogical collection in the American Jewish Archives, wills in the Maryland Hall of Records, Virginia personal property tax records, wills from the South Carolina State Archives, vital records of the Jewish Community in St. Thomas, Virgin Islands, Reports of Aliens, U.S. District Court, Philadelphia, Federal census records, etc.

Early Families of Wallingford, Connecticut. By Charles Henry Stanley Davis. With a new index by Thomas L. Hollowak. Published by Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202. 1979. 363 pp. Index. $17.50.

This work is excerpted from Mr. Davis's *History of Wallingford, Conn., from its Settlement in 1670 to the Present Time,* published in 1870. The families are arranged in alphabetical order and include Abernathy, Alling and Allen, Andrews, Atwater, Beaumont, Barker, Beach, Bradley, Bellamy, Blakeslee, Bunnel, Cannon, Carrington, Clark, Cowles (Coles), Curtis, Davidson, Fenn, Foot, Gaylord, Hall, Harriman, How, Hull, Humiston, Ives, Johnson, Lewis, Martin, Mattoon, Miles, Mix, Munson, Noyes, Parker, Reynolds, Royce, Stanley, Thorp, Tuttle, Wilcox, Yale, and many others. There is no documentation for the genealogies, but the compiler states in the Introduction that he consulted probate and town records, family records and other sources.

IS YOUR NAME HERE?

Our new catalogue of *Genealogy and Local History* (No. 586) describes over 2,400 works on individual American families, as well as over 2200 titles of the histories of American towns and counties, British Records, etc. $2.00.

AND FOR YOUR GENEALOGICAL RECORDS

A *Fan Chart* for recording your ancestry through 10 generations, on a single sheet measuring 25 by 36 inches. $3.00 postpaid.

An Ancestral Record Book for recording your ancestry through 11 generations, in a fine grade of buckram, $20.00 postpaid.

Dept. NS
GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP, INC.
18 BEACON STREET . BOSTON, MA 02108

Debrett

YOUR ANCESTRY - A WORLD SERVICE

Debrett have had experience in genealogy since 1769. Originally we only chronicled aristocracy and royalty in *Debrett's Peerage,* but nowadays we are equally interested in commoners. We have offices and agents in America, continental Europe, and elsewhere. We are pleased to offer to everyone the expertize we formerly reserved for the aristocracy.

DEBRETT ANCESTRY RESEARCH
research in Britain and Europe
67 Parchment Street, Winchester SO23 8 AT, England
research in North America
38 Barrow Street, New York, N.Y. 10014 U.S.A.

ALTSHULER GENEALOGICAL SERVICE

262 WASHINGTON STREET • BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS 02108
Telephone: (617) 227-4112

Genealogical Research—National and International
Genealogies Traced, Compiled, Edited and Published

COATS OF ARMS • PEDIGREES • LINEAGES

OFFICES AND CORRESPONDENTS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD

Members:
The National Genealogical Society; New England Historic Genealogical Society; New Hampshire Historical Society; Boston Chamber of Commerce; Rhode Island Historical Society; Connecticut Society of Genealogists, Inc.



TRACE YOUR ANCESTORS . . . *FROM MINUTEMAN TO MAYFLOWER*

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES

Through Five Generations

VOLUME TWO – $15.00

All Male and Female Descendants of Pilgrims JAMES CHILTON, RICHARD MORE & THOMAS ROGERS

400 pages including index and key to references

Published by
GENERAL SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
December 1978

Send your order, with $15.00
to:
Mayflower Families, P.O. Box 297NG, Plymouth, MA 02361
(Orders to Massachusetts addresses are $15.75)

TUTTLE'S CATALOG NO. 382

"GENEALOGY & LOCAL HISTORY"—lists more than 6,000 different genealogies, town & county histories, books on heraldry, surnames, vital records, and reprints of important reference works previously available only at premium prices. Also includes British reference material. 214 pages.

Catalog #382 $3.00 Order from:
Tuttle Antiquarian Books, Inc.
Post Office Box 541
Rutland, VT 05701
Attn: Genealogy Department

MARYLAND SOURCE RECORD BOOKS

by
Raymound B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark
Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

Maryland Revolutionary Records & How to Interpret Them	$5.50
Calvert County, Md., Wills, 1654–1700	$10.00
Frederick County, Md., Naturalizations, 1799–1850	$7.00
Kent County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1799–1850	$7.50
Caroline County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1774–1825	$7.50
Baltimore County, Md. Tax Lists, 1699–1706	$5.00
Washington County, Md., 1800 Census	$5.00
Talbot County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1794–1824	$5.00
Genealogical Research in Maryland (monograph-14 p.)	$1.00

ADVERTISING RATES for these pages are available upon inquiry to: Advertising Manager, National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D. C. 20036. Deadlines for submission of new copy and payment of fees are January 10th, April 10th, and July 10th for the March, June, and September issues, respectively, and October 4th for the December issue.

MARGARET B. WALMER
Certified Record Searcher
Box 23, Bendersville, PA 17306
South Central Pennsylvania and
Western Maryland

RECORDS SEARCHED
Washington, Greene Counties, Penna.
Mrs. Geraldine Stephens, G.R.S., Certified
R. D. 8, Box 89
Washington, PA 15301



YARMOUTH MASSACHUSETTS VITAL RECORDS TO 1850

by R. M. & R. W. Sherman

Yarmouth births, marriages and deaths 1674-1850.

Baker	Hall	Marchant
Bassett	Hallett	Nickerson
Bray	Hedge	Rider
Burgess	Howe	Taylor
Crowell	Kelley	Thacher
Eldredge	Lewis	Whelden

966 pages, indexed, $20 postpd.

Still Available
Falmouth Mass. VR $8 postpaid
R. I. Mayflower Desc., Dept. NG
128 Massasoit, Warwick RI 02888

Genealogical Research in ENGLAND
S. B. Lipscomb
63 Archel Road, London W14 9QL, England

The Maryland & Delaware Genealogist
quarterly magazine, ed. by
Raymond B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark. Now in 20th year. Source records, family lineages, queries, book reviews & features. $7.00 year. Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

MASSACHUSETTS RESEARCH
Plymouth, Suffolk, Norfolk,
Bristol & Middlesex Counties
ALICIA C. WILLIAMS, G. R. S.
18 Martin's Cove Road
Hingham, MA 02043

Genealogical Research undertaken
by organized team in
WALES AND MIDLANDS OF ENGLAND
John S. Griffiths
86, Ferndale Road, Lichfield,
Staffs WS13 7DW England

Research in Irish records held
in London; specialist
in research of Irish Newspapers
found in British Library
Patrick Smythe-Wood
85 Broomwood Rd.
London, S.W. 11, England

OLD GRAVESTONES OF PUTNAM COUNTY NY
89 grnds (10 in Dutchess) Maps Index
11,800 people b. thru 1850 Hardbnd
$25 ppd NYS add txs Barbara S. Buys
BA MA CALS Rt 1, Fishkill, NY 12524
HUDSON VAL RESEARCH AND ADJ AREAS

Manuscript written 1825-1899, 200 family histories and events of the time in Tazewell, Claiborne County, Tennessee. *Old Time Tazewell,* publication early 1979. Reviews to appear in Historical and Genealogical periodicals. Additional information: Mary Lorena Hansard Wilson, 604 Mayes Ave., Sweetwater, Tennessee, 37874.

GEORGIA County History

at THE REPRINT COMPANY, PUBLISHERS

POST OFFICE BOX 5401
SPARTANBURG, S. C. 29304

Cain, Andrew W.
HISTORY OF LUMPKIN COUNTY FOR THE FIRST HUNDRED YEARS 1832-1932
(1932) 506 pp., new index **$22.50**

Clements, J. B.
HISTORY OF IRWIN COUNTY
(1932) 540 pp., new index **$25.00**

Cook, Mrs. Anna M. G.
HISTORY OF BALDWIN COUNTY
(1925) 484 pp., new index **$22.50**

Cooper, Walter G.
OFFICIAL HISTORY OF FULTON COUNTY
(1934) 912 pp., illus., index **$35.00**

D. A. R., Gen. James Jackson Chapter
HISTORY OF LOWNDES COUNTY, GEORGIA
(1942) 400 pp., new index **$20.00**

D. A. R., Thronateeska Chapter
HISTORY AND REMINISCENCES OF DOUGHERTY COUNTY, GEORGIA
(1924) 411 pp., new index **$20.00**

Davidson, Victor
HISTORY OF WILKINSON COUNTY
(1930) 645 pp., illus., index **$25.00**

Dorsey, James E.
FOOTPRINTS ALONG THE HOOPEE. A History of Emanuel County, 1812-1900
(1978) an original publication
274 pp., illus., index **$15.00**

Huxford, Folks
THE HISTORY OF BROOKS COUNTY, GEORGIA
(1948) 607 pp., illus., index **$25.00**

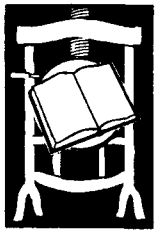
McQueen, Alex. S.
HISTORY OF CHARLTON COUNTY
(1932) 269 pp., new index **$15.00**

Mann, Floris Perkins
HISTORY OF TELFAIR COUNTY FROM 1812 TO 1949
(1949) 204 pp., new index **$15.00**

Tate, Luke E.
HISTORY OF PICKENS COUNTY
(1935) 322 pp., illus., index **$15.00**

Thomas, Mrs. Z. V.
HISTORY OF JEFFERSON COUNTY
(1927) 144 pp., new index **$12.50**

Ward, Warren P.
WARD'S HISTORY OF COFFEE COUNTY
(1930) 354 pp., new index **$17.50**



THIS GROUP of Georgia county histories is ready for immediate shipment. These books are bound in cloth and printed on long-life paper. For those volumes which were originally not indexed, new name indexes have been prepared and are included. In addition to general history, genealogical data in these books includes military muster rolls, marriage records, sketches of pioneer families, census records, tax digests, and cemetery inscriptions. We have a descriptive catalogue available. Please write for copy. TO ORDER BOOKS, send your check to publisher at address above, Attn.: Dept. NGS Shipping charges are extra. ($1.00 for first book, 15¢ each additional book.)

NEW WORLD IMMIGRANTS

A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists from Periodical Literature

Edited by Michael Tepper

IN TWO VOLUMES

568 and 602 pages, indexed, cloth. Baltimore, 1979.

$35.00

SHIP PASSENGER LISTS are the delight of the genealogist because they provide the first record of an ancestor on American soil. Over the years numerous passenger lists have appeared in articles in a wide variety of periodicals. This present work is a collection of ninety-seven such articles, from some fifty periodicals, many totally unknown to the researcher. The collection provides access to a mass of material which had previously been difficult if not impossible to locate, for not a single library in the country can claim to have every issue of every periodical used in this compilation. Periodicals drawn on range from the obscure *Pennsylvania Dutchman* to the scholarly *American Genealogist,* from bi-weeklies to annuals, and, within the general time frame 1618-1878, the articles identify upwards of 27,500 immigrants, mainly English, Irish, Scottish, German, Swiss, French, Dutch, Norwegian, and Russian-German.

Note: This work does not include articles from *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,* or *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.*

THE VALENTINE PAPERS

Abstracts of Records in the Local and General Archives of Virginia

EDITED BY CLAYTON TORRENCE

In Four Volumes

2,768 pages, indexed, cloth. (1927), reprinted Baltimore, 1979.

$85.00

This work contains abstracts of the records of the families of Allen, Bacon, Ballard, Batchelder, Blouet, Brassieur, Cary, Crenshaw, Dabney, Exum, Ferris, Fontaine, Gray, Hardy, Isham, Jordan, Langston, Lyddall, Mann, Mosby, Palmer, Pasteur, Pleasants, Povall, Randolph, Satterwhite, Scott, Smith (Francis Smith of Hanover Co.), Valentine, Waddy, Watts, Winston, Womack, and Woodson. The abstracts embody virtually every shred of evidence available on these Virginia families and run chronologically, by family, county-by-county, through the various classes of records, the object being to identify each family in every known record in which the family is represented. More than 20,000 persons are cited.

IRISH SETTLERS IN AMERICA

A Consolidation of Articles from The Journal of the American Irish Historical Society

BY MICHAEL J. O'BRIEN

In Two Volumes

644 and 638 pages, indexed, cloth. Baltimore, 1979.

$50.00

We have been persuaded by the sheer bulk of O'Brien's contributions to the *Journal* to enshrine them in a separate work and thus give shape to an otherwise indeterminate mass of data. The consolidated articles form a reference work of encyclopedic proportions, at once accessible, comprehensive, and convenient. In the 132 articles in this collection O'Brien lists no fewer than 25,000 Irish pioneers and settlers, his information deriving from both manuscript and printed sources, including tax lists, militia lists, censuses, marriage records, vital records and church records, land and probate records, records of burials, shipping records, court and town records, and newspapers and diaries.

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

111 WATER STREET / BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202

National Genealogical Society Publications

3.	*Early Emigrant Trails East of the Mississippi,* by Marcus W. Lewis	$ 4.25
6.	*Abstracts of Wills, Chatham County, Georgia, 1773–1817,* by Mabel Freeman LaFar and Caroline Price Wilson, Second Printing, 1963	6.25
10.	*Reconstructed 1790 Census of Delaware,* by Leon de Valinger, Jr.	5.00
12.	*Dutch Systems in Family Naming (New York and New Jersey),* by Rosalie Fellows Bailey	4.25
15.	*Special Aids to Genealogical Research on Southern Families*	6.25
17.	*Genealogy, Handmaid of History,* by Lester J. Cappon	2.25
18.	*A Belated Census of Earliest Settlers of Cape Girardeau County, Missouri,* by Rev. William J. Gammon	5.00
20.	*Americans of Jewish Descent,* by Malcolm H. Stern	4.25
21.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1785 to 1809,* by Mary G. Bryan	7.50
22.	*The First Census of Texas, 1829–1836,* by Marion Day Mullins	7.25
23.	*Baptismal Records of Jerusalem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Berks County, Penn.,* by John L. Kistler	3.75
24.	*Long Island Genealogical Source Material (A Bibliography),* by Herbert F. Seversmith and Kenn Stryker-Rodda	6.25
25.	*Heraldry for the American Genealogist,* by Jean Stephenson	2.75
26.	*1800 Census of Pendleton District, South Carolina,* by William C. Stewart	8.75
27.	*Surname Index to Sixty-Five Volumes of Colonial and Revolutionary Pedigrees,* by G. Rodney Crowther, III	11.25
28.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1810 to 1820,* by Mary G. Bryan, with Index to Nos. 21 and 28, by Wm. H. Dumont	5.00
29.	*Topical Index to National Genealogical Society Quarterly Volumes 1–50, 1912–1962,* compiled by Col. Carleton E. Fisher	15.75
30.	*Gone to Georgia,* by William C. Stewart	16.25
35.	*Genealogical Data from the New York Weekly Post-Boy, 1743–1773,* by Kenneth Scott	13.75
36.	*Colonial Georgia Genealogical Data, 1748–1783,* by William H. Dumont	5.00
37.	*Genealogical Data From The Pennsylvania Chronicle, 1767–1774,* by Kenneth Scott	13.75
38.	*Marriages and Burials from the Frederick, Md., Evangelical Lutheran Church, 1743–1811,* by Frederick S. Weiser	16.25
39.	*Feudal Genealogy,* by Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.	6.25
40.	*Index of Revolutionary War Pension Applications*	42.75
41.	*Marriage and Death Notices from the* National Intelligencer *(Washington, D.C.) 1800–1850,* by George A. Martin and Frank J. Metcalf. Microfilm	60.50
42.	*Creating a Worthwhile Family Genealogy,* by Meredith B. Colket, Jr.	3.75
43.	*America's Only Royal family—Genealogy of the Former Hawaiian Ruling House,* by Milton Rubincam	2.75

Prices include postage and handling charges. Members or subscribers *only* may deduct 20% from total order for above publications. Do not send cash; make check or money order payable to National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Pl. NW, Washington, DC 20036.

National Genealogical Society Quarterly

1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

SECOND CLASS POSTAGE
PAID AT WASHINGTON, D.C.
AND ADDITIONAL MAILING OFFICES

ISSN 0027-934X

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

September 1979

VOLUME 67 NUMBER 3

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

1921 SUNDERLAND PLACE, N.W.
WASHINGTON, DC 20036
Phone 202/785-2123

Purpose. The National Genealogical Society, established in 1903 and incorporated as a nonprofit organization under the laws of the District of Columbia in 1904, was created to collect and preserve genealogical, historical and heraldic data, to inculcate and promote interest in research, to foster careful documentation and promote scholarly writing, and to issue publications relating to the field of genealogy.

Magazine. The Society in 1912 founded its magazine, the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly,* which is issued in March, June, September, and December. The *Quarterly* is included on the list of American learned journals compiled by the American Council of Learned Societies, and is indexed in the *Genealogical Periodical Annual Index.* It presents previously unpublished source materials and publishes articles of genealogical interest and reviews of genealogical publications. These materials may be found in national, state, county or town archives, or among church, cemetery, Bible or other family records. While an effort is made to publish data from as wide a range of territory as possible, emphasis is placed upon the areas of earlier settlement. Material submitted for publication should be sent to the Editor and must be typewritten double-spaced.

Special Publications. From time to time the Society publishes works in our fields of interest. See inside of back cover for current list.

Membership. Individuals may apply for membership in any of the following categories: Benefactor, $5,000 or more; Patron, $1,000 or more; Life, $300 at one time; Sustaining, $100; Contributing, $50; or Annual, $20. Subsequently, annual dues are payable January 1 except for Life Members, Patrons, and Benefactors. A member receives four issues of the *Quarterly* and the *Newsletter* each year and may purchase Special Publications at a reduced price. Spouses of members of any class may have all the privileges of membership, except the periodicals, for annual dues of $5. Back issues of the *Quarterly* may be purchased at $2.75 per issue in volumes 1 through 60, $3.75 per issue in volumes 61 through 63, and $5.00 per issue in volumes 64 and later. Libraries and societies may receive the *Quarterly* at an annual subscription rate of $17; this rate is not available to individuals.

Meetings. The Society meets on the first and/or third Saturday of each month from October through May. Topics of genealogical interest are presented by guest speakers or are discussed at workshop meetings. Consult the current program for meeting times and topics.

Library. The Society maintains an expanding library of books, magazines, pamphlets and manuscripts. The library is open to members and the public at the times and days designated by the Librarian and printed in the current program. The accessions depend mainly on gifts of members and friends. Members may borrow books by mail for a small fee.

Genealogical Inquiries. The Society is not staffed to answer genealogical inquiries or to conduct genealogical research. Upon receipt of a stamped, self-addressed envelope, the Registrar will—for members only—consult the members' ancestor charts for the names of other members concerned with a specific family.

Change of Address. Notify the Society of old address, new address, and membership number at least six weeks prior to the date of the next issue of the *Quarterly.*

Tax Exemption. The U. S. Treasury Department has ruled that the Society is a tax-exempt educational and scientific organization within the meaning of Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Consequently, donations of funds and library books or other property made to the Society are deductible contributions for purposes of Federal income tax returns; and testamentary bequests to the Society are likewise deductible for purposes of Federal and District of Columbia estate tax returns. Form of Legacy: "I give and bequeath to the National Genealogical Society of Washington, DC, the sum of ..... dollars."

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 SEPTEMBER 1979 NUMBER 3

CONTENTS

Griffith and Margaret (Fleming) Bowen of Wales and Massachusetts 163
Herman Nickerson, Jr.

Needlework Samplers and Mourning Pictures as Genealogical Evidence 167
Kenneth Scott

Oneida County, New York, 1792 Tax List 175
Marilla Racha Grimes

Nicholas County, Kentucky, Apprenticeship Bonds 177
Susan C. Eades and *Elizabeth T. Clough*

Early Settlers of Cumberland Township, Nova Scotia 182
Louise Walsh Throop

Death and Estate Notices from the *Missouri Gazette,* 1816–1822 193
Maryhelen Stanley Wilson and *Lois Stanley*

Some Early Residents of Baltimore, Maryland, 1785–1795 202
Richard J. Cox

Genealogical Gleanings in England 210
Peter Wilson Coldham

Book Reviews 219
Milton Rubincam

Spanish Enlistment Papers of New Mexico 1732–1820 229
Virginia L. Olmsted

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY
The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (ISSN 0027-934X) [*NGSQ*], established in 1912, is published by the National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036, and is sent to all members of the Society. Second Class postage paid at Ephrata, Pa., and Washington, D.C. © Copyright 1979 by National Genealogical Society. All rights reserved.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Established 1903

WASHINGTON, D. C.

COUNCIL, 1978–1980

NETTI SCHREINER-YANTIS *President*		HERMAN NICKERSON *1st Vice President*
JAMES DENT WALKER *2nd Vice President*	REUBEN MARTT HARDING *Treasurer*	PHYLLIS WALKER JOHNSON *Secretary*
ANN WALCHERWELLHOUSE *Registrar*	JEAN DAVIDS STRAHAN *Librarian*	VAN ALBERT STILLEY *Executive Secretary*
GEORGE ELY RUSSELL *Editor*	RICHARD E. COE *Herald*	JOHN HOOPER TENNENT *Past President*
ELSIE WARD ERNST	JUNE HENDRICKSON FALER *Councillors, term ending 1980*	JAMES A. PFLUEGER
MARILYN AREND DUNCAN	LYNN COOLEY MCMILLION *Councillors, term ending 1982*	PAUL EDWARD SLUBY

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL
Editor

MALCOLM GARDNER *Editorial Assistant*	GRACE GOLIHEW CHAMBERLAIN *Editorial Assistant*	SALLY MICK HAIGH *Editorial Assistant*
MILTON RUBINCAM *Book Review Editor*	RAYMOND B. CLARK, JR. *Advertising Manager*	ALICE RIORDAN *Indexer*

Contributing Editors

PETER WILSON COLDHAM Purley, Surrey	MEREDITH B. COLKET, JR. Cleveland, Ohio	LEWIS D. COOK Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
KENNETH SCOTT Douglaston, N. Y.	WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR. Havertown, Pennsylvania	CLIFFORD NEAL SMITH McNeal, Arizona

Former Editors

MILTON RUBINCAM 1957–1962	JOHN INSLEY CODDINGTON 1962	NEWMAN A. HALL 1970

Communications concerning the Society and its activities should be addressed to its headquarters, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036.

Communications concerning heraldry should be addressed to the Herald, Richard E. Coe, P.O. Box 202, Glendale, CA 91209.

Requests for advertising rates should be made to the Advertising Manager at headquarters.

Manuscripts submitted for consideration for publication in the *Quarterly must* be prepared in conformance with detailed guidance provided in *A Manual of Style* (University of Chicago Press, 1969). Communications concerning manuscripts and published articles should be addressed to the Editor, George Ely Russell, 3 Lombardy Dr., Middletown, MD 21769.

The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* does not assume responsibility for errors of fact or opinion on the part of the contributors, but proved errors will be corrected. The responsibility of the Editor and Contributing Editors is limited to articles published under their own names.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 SEPTEMBER 1979 NUMBER 3

GRIFFITH and MARGARET (FLEMING) BOWEN OF WALES AND MASSACHUSETTS

By HERMAN NICKERSON, JR., C.G.*

Griffith Bowen of Ilston, Wales, was a minor in 1606 and was called "Gentleman of Langwith" in 1621. He was the son of Francis and Ellen (Franklyn) Bowen and was born in 1600 probably at Langwith, where his widowed mother continued to live in 1638. He married in 1627 Margaret, daughter of Henry and Alice (Dawkin) Fleming of Gellihir. Griffith Bowen was a Juror of Surrey for the South Western Manors of Gower in 1632. On 12 May 1638, he, and his wife Margaret, were still in Gower. In the winter of 1638/9 they went to New England (Boston) from the parish of Langwith, Gower, Glamorganshire, South Wales. They returned to Wales about 1650, resided in Swanzey, and later went to London in 1669. He died *ca.* 1675.

Griffith and Margaret (Fleming) Bowen had ten children, thus beginning an early Colonial American family which has continued through the years to the present. They were the immigrant ancestors of many families. Their children were: Henry, Francis, William, Margaret (m. John Weld), Mary (m. Benjamin Child), Elizabeth (m. Isaac Addington), Esther (bp. Roxbury, Mass., 10 Feb. 1638), Abigail (bp. Roxbury, 10 Apr. 1641), Peniel (bp. Roxbury, 5 Apr. 1644), and Deriah (bp. Roxbury, 11 Apr. 1647.)

Welsh pedigrees, from the earliest times up to the colonization of America, contain few dates, and consist solely of strings of given names, rarely providing surnames, simply given with patronymics. Consequently, Welsh pedigrees have been regarded with suspicion, because the insertion or loss of a generation may easily occur for many reasons varying from clerical error to outright forgery.

*Lt. General Nickerson's address: 104 Lake Lane, Rock Creek, Jacksonville, NC 28540. Photocopies of all references are on file at the Society's Library. The following scholars provided guidance and assistance: Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr., William Addams Reitwiesner, Peter Clement Bartrum, Major Francis Jones, and W. C. Rogers.

The ancestry of Griffith Bowen for some seventeen generations back to Twdwr Mawr was worked out, and is given in a pedigree stated to have been accepted and filed by the College of Arms on 29 July 1891, signed by the York Herald. The lineages which follow are based primarily on the work of two distinguished Welsh genealogists, Peter Clement Bartrum, whose magnificent and scholarly *Welsh Genealogies, AD 300–1400* was published in 1976 by the

GRIFFITH BOWEN LINEAGE

Griffith Bowen, b. *ca.* 1600; d. *ca.* 1675; m. 1627[1,11]	Margaret, dau. of Henry Fleming
Francis Bowen, renewed lease of Slade 10 Aug. 1591[2]	Ellen, dau. of Thomas Franklyn
Philip Bowen of Slade[3]	Elsbeth, dau. of Hopkin John Vaughan
Gruffudd Bowen of Slade, alive 1557 and 1566[3]	Ann, dau. of Nicholas Berry of Berrynarbor, Co. Devon
Owain (Owen ap Jenkyn)[3] living 1566	Alice, dau. of John of Swansea
Jenkin[3]	Jonet
Ieuan Gwyn ap Hywel Melyn[4]	
Hywel Melyn ap Ynys Derw ap Gwilym Gam[4,5]	
Gwilyn Gam ap Hywel Fychan[5]	Gwenllian, dau. of Gwilym
Hywel Fychan ap Hywel[5]	Catrin, dau. of Ieuan Llwyd
Hywel Gruffudd Fab[5]	Ann
Gwilym ap Jenkin[6]	
Jenkin ap Gwrgi[7]	
Sir Gwrgi Grant[7]	Ann Maelog
Sir Ralph Maelog[7,8]	Joan, dau. of Rhys ap Gruffudd
William Maelog[8]	daughter of Gruffudd ap Ifor Bach
Gruffudd ap Ifor Bach, d. 1211; m. *ca.* 1158[9]	Mabel, illegitimate, living 1128; d. 23 Nov. 1183[10]
William, Earl of Gloucester	unknown mistress
Robert of Caen, Earl of Gloucester, b. *ca.* 1090; illegitimate; d. Bristol, 31 Oct. 1147[10]	Maud Fitzhamon
Henry I, King of England, b. 1070; d. 1 Dec. 1135[10]	unknown mistress

University of Wales Press, and by W. C. Rogers, a specialist in Gower and Glamorgan families, recommended to me by Maj. Francis Jones, Welsh Herald of the College of Arms. Mr. Rogers has verified the pedigrees in the original and near contemporary manuscripts of William Bennett and the unidentified but highly regarded "J.H." Dates have been added in the few cases where individuals appearing in these lineages can be identified with recorded events.

MARGARET (FLEMING) BOWEN LINEAGE

Griffith Bowen[11] — Margaret Fleming

Henry Fleming of Gellihir[11] — Alice Dawkins

Jenkin Dawkins[11] — Elizabeth Jenkin

William Jenkin[11] — Alice Herbert

Thomas Herbert of Abergavenny[11]

Richard Herbert of Ewyas, illegitimate; d. before 23 Sept. 1510[11] — Margaret Cradock

William Herbert, 1st Earl of Pembroke, b. *ca.* 1423; d. 1469[12] — Maude, dau. of Adam Turberville

Sir William ap Thomas, d. 1446[13] — Gwladus Gam, d. 1454

Sir Dafydd Gam, d. 1415[14] — Gwenllian, dau. of Gwilym

Llywelyn ap Hywel Fychan[14] — Maud

Ieuan ap Rhys[15] — Gwladus

Dafydd of Radur ap Meurig[16] — Efa. dau. of Hopkin

Maurig of Radur ap Hywel[16] — Crisli, dau. of Adam Fychan

Hywel ap Cynwrig of Radur[16]

Cynwrig of Radur ap Hywel[16] — Angharad, dau. of Lewys

Hywel ap Madog[16] — Maud

Gruffudd ap Ifor Bach, m. *ca.* 1158; d. 1211[9,17] — Mabel, illegitimate, living 1128; d. 23 Nov. 1183[10]

William, Earl of Gloucester[9] — unknown mistress

Robert of Caen, Earl of Gloucester, b. *ca.* 1090, illegitimate; d. Bristol, 31 Oct. 1147[10] — Maud Fitzhamon

Henry I, King of England, b. 1070; d. 1 Dec. 1135[10] — unknown mistress

Despite the paucity of biographical detail, and the lack of evidential citations connecting the generations to the more customary historical records, these pedigrees are believed to be accurate and have been accepted by the scholars who have examined them.

There is ample evidence that Griffith Bowen had a wife named Margaret. New England church records and other equally reliable sources vouch for this fact. Thus, by accepting the work of "J.H." and William Bennett we are able to identify Margaret Bowen as the daughter of Henry and Alice (Dawkin) Fleming. In short, here are the words of Mr. W. C. Rogers on the subject of these two Gower genealogists, "J.H." and William Bennett:

> In compiling it [here referring to his chart on page 2 of his manuscript] I used the work of two, first-class Gower genealogists (a) "J.H." or "I.H."—an anonymous man whose works I have dealt with in Appendix 5, and (b) also that of William Bennett of Penrice who was actually a contemporary of these particular ancestors of the General. His work was used as a base by "J.H." who extended it by a hundred years or so, and confirmed much of it, and improved upon it by reference to deeds and documents.

There appears to be evidence that the Fleming-Dawkins line leads to a Magna Charta Surety. Mr. W. C. Rogers is researching this matter for me, seeking contemporary evidence to prove the Fleming-Dawkins-Barrett-Malefaunt connection. A successful conclusion to this research will enhance further the lineage of Margaret (Fleming) Bowen.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Edmund Augustus Bowen, *Lineage of the Bowens of Woodstock, Conn.* (Cambridge, Mass., 1897), pp. 8, 95.

2. Suffolk County, Mass., Deeds, I:48.

3. Table dated 26 Nov. 1977 in handwriting of Peter C. Bartrum; Vivian, *Visitation of Devon,* p. 74.

4. Peter C. Bartrum, *Welsh Genealogies AD 300–1400* (Cardiff: University of Wales Press, 1976): Bleddyn ap Maenyrch 33, p. 117.

5. *Ibid.*: 31, p. 115.

6. *Ibid.*: Grant 2, p. 440.

7. *Ibid.*: 1, p. 439.

8. *Ibid.*: Maelog, p. 660.

9. *Ibid.*: Cydrych 2; Peter C. Bartrum, "The Ancestors of My Lord Herbert" *National Library of Wales Journal,* vol. 17, no. 3 (Summer 1972), chart; Robert B. Patterson, *Earldom of Gloucester Charters Margam Abbey* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1973), p. 115.

10. George E. Cokayne, *The Complete Peerage* (London, 1910–59), 5:683-8; Sir Geoffrey Ellis, *Earldoms in Fee, A Study of Peerage Law and History* (London: St. Catherine Press, 1963), pp. 131–2.

11. David Edwardes, Glamorganshire Book, in *Golden Grove Book*; Peter C. Bartrum letters 15 and 26 Nov. 1977 and 13 Jan. 1978. Special note is made of 26 Nov. 1977 handwritten table covering the time period from Francis Bowen (father of Griffith) to the chart Bleddyn ap Maenyrch, as found in *Welsh Genealogies AD 300–1400.* Also, manuscript of W. C. Rogers, dated 9 Apr. 1978.

12. *Dictionary of Welsh Biography* [*DWB*], p. 350.

13. *Welsh Genealogies AD 300–1400*: Godwin 8, Turberville 3: *DWB*, p. 354.

14. *Welsh Genealogies:* Bleddyn ap Maenyrch 18 and 20; *DWB*, pp. 101, 354;

15. *Welsh Genealogies:* Llywarch ap Bran 9.

16. *Ibid.*: Iestyn 11, 10.

17. *Ibid.*: Cydrych 2.

NEEDLEWORK SAMPLERS AND MOURNING PICTURES AS GENEALOGICAL EVIDENCE

By KENNETH SCOTT, F.A.S.G.*

An extremely valuable source of genealogical information is, of course, the record of births, marriages and deaths which was often kept on the blank pages between the Old and New Testaments in the Family Bible. Less well-known to those engaged in genealogical research is the sampler of needlework of genealogical character. Margaret B. Schiffer has written: "During the eighteenth century samplers had included names of members of the family (Mary Morris, 1727) and had mentioned the names of fathers and mothers (Lydia Hoopes, 1765 and Hannah Fletcher, 1793). In the nineteenth century the true genealogical type sampler was embroidered listing father, mother, brothers and sisters and often the date they were born and if dead, the date of death. These samplers were a record and frequently took the place of the Family Bible for the purpose."

The intent of the present article is to call attention to genealogical material in Washington, D.C., in the Museum of History and Technology (Divisions of Textiles and of Domestic Life) and the National Gallery of Art. First are listed alphabetically names of makers, followed by age at time when the piece was wrought, and last "M" (for the Museum of History and Technology) or "G" (for the National Gallery of Art), with the order number of the photograph, or, in case the item is in the National Gallery of Art, the catalog number.

Alter, Clara, age 11 in 1842. M (593–46B)
Atwood, Maria, age 10 in 1801. M (E 72.140)
Austin, Diana, age 8 in 1827. M (75–125)
Austin, Sabrina P., of Penfield, N.Y. age 8. M (75–142)
Bacon, Olive M., of Warwick, age 11 on 5 June 1832, worked the following family register: Elijah Bacon, born 22 Feb. 1797; Amanda Bacon, born 10 June 1798; Olive M. Bacon, born 8 Feb. 1825; Mary E. Bacon, born 7 Dec. 1818; Samuel E. Bacon, born 5 Apr. 1834. M (75–149) See Plate 1.
Baker, Elizabeth, mentions John Baker and "little" William Kilgore and notes that Martha O. Baker died in 1838 in her 15th year. M (95348 E)
Bishop, Mary, in early 19th century mentions Joseph and Sarah Bishop, presumably her parents. M (75–145)
Bradbury, Phebe, born 18 Sept. 1811, worked sampler in 1828. M (74–873).
Brasto—, Harriette, of Wrentham, worked sampler 24 Sept. 1827. M (75–140)
Caldwall, Rebekah, age 10 in 1702; sampler is perhaps English. M (64191–F)
Chaffee, Sally Precinda, age 11 in 1849. M (59351–B)

*42–05 243 Street, Douglaston, NY 11363.

Chequiere, Ann Louisa, born in Baltimore in 1791, wrought sampler at age 9. M (75–124)
Childs, Sop[his?] W., of Charlestown, in 1827. M (65.820)

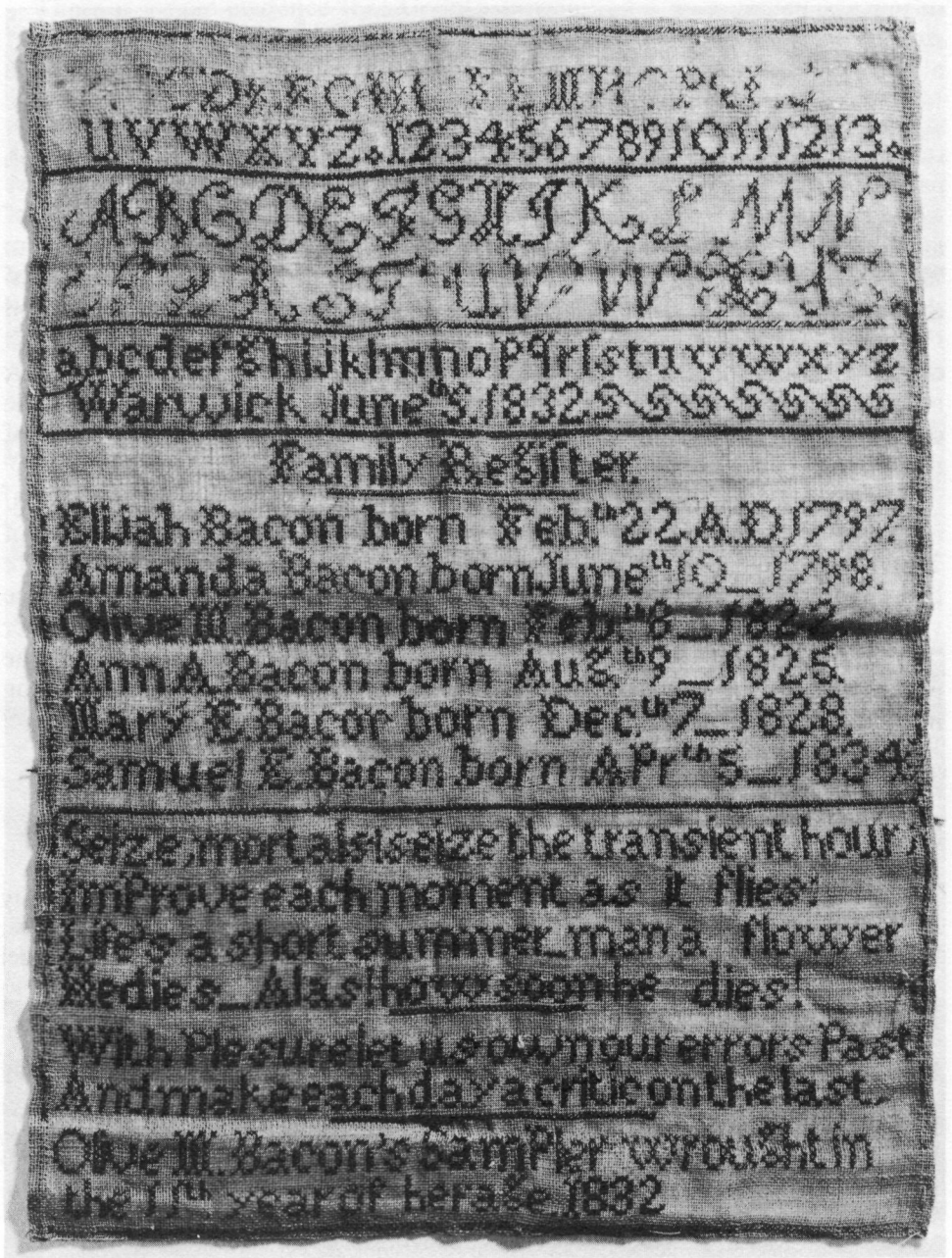


PLATE 1. Olive M. Bacon's Sampler wrought in the 11th year of her age, 1832. (Smithsonian Institution Photo No. 75–149.)

Copp, Esther, age 11 in Aug. 1765. M (27466)
Copp, Phebe Easther, age 8 in 1822. M (27467) See *The Copp Family Textiles* (Washington: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1971.
Draper, Charlotte, age 13 on 23 June 1797. M (59349 D)
Everett, Nancy[?] Armida, of New York, age 9 in Sept. 1828. M (36252)



PLATE 2. Mourning picture wrought by Harriet Lenfesty in the 10 year of her age 1823. (National Gallery of Art, Washington, Index of American Design, Catalog No. Pa–Mscl–206).

Garton, Lydia Ann, born 2 Apr. 1811, age 10 in 1820. M (75–128)
Gill, Selina, age 9 in 1828. M (75–3707)
Godfrey, Jane, age 7 in 1814. M (59352 B)
Gorham, Jemima, born 28 Aug. 1773, wrought sampler in Bristol in 1790. M (36252–A)
Graves, Mary, age 9 on 10 Apr. 1815. M (75–3675)
Hall, Hannah, age 12 in 1803. M (59349 A)
Hindes, Lydia, age 9 on 26 July 1825. M (75–141)

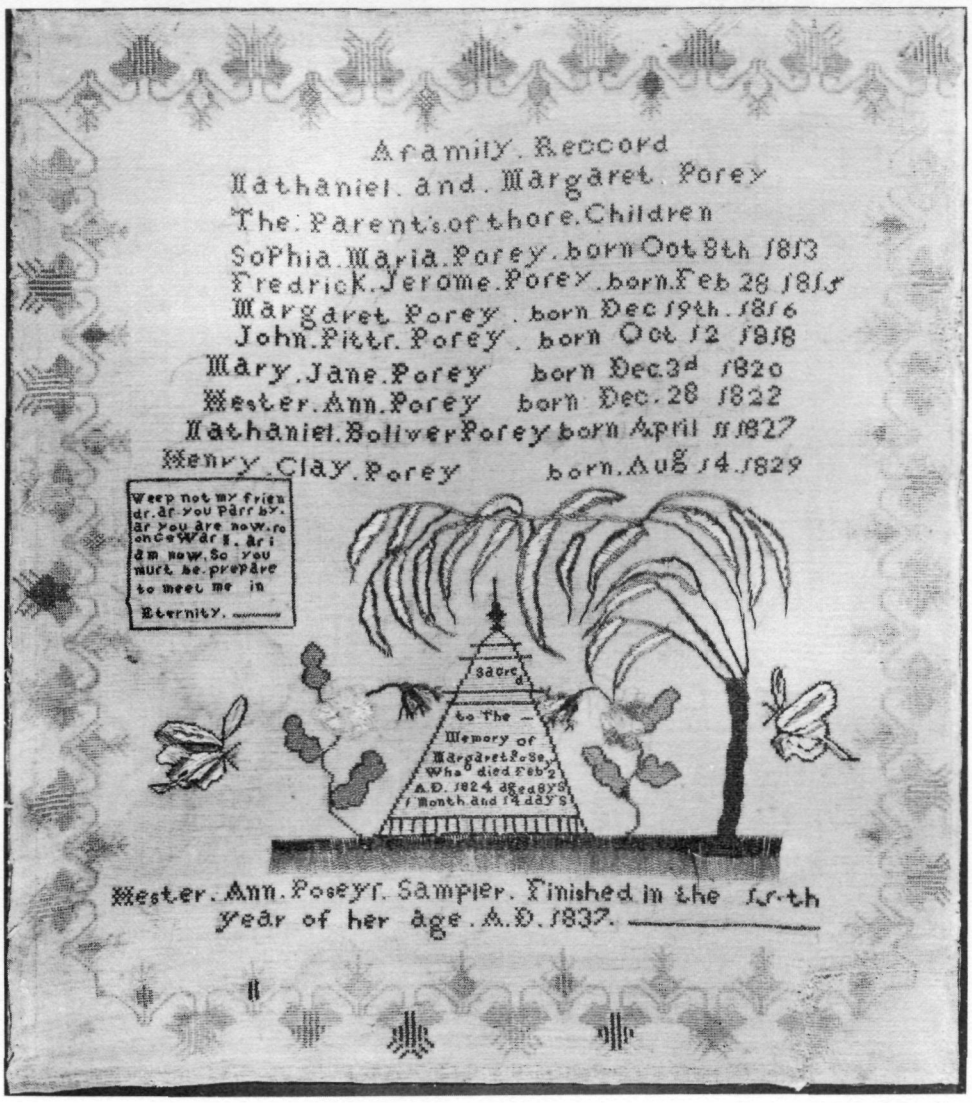


PLATE 3. Hester Ann Posey's Sampler. Finished in the 15th year of her age. A.D. 1837. (Smithsonian Institution Photo No. 36287E.)

Hoopes, Sarah, age 14 in 1799, daughter of Abraham and Susanna Hoopes; listed her brothers and sisters as Reece, Daniel, Alice, and Phebe. M (43580)
Howego, Elizabeth, age 12 in 1830. M (75–3701)
Hussey, Anzolette, age 9 on 7 Nov. 1821. M (59347–B)
Jackson, Jane, age 8 in 1827. M (75–111)
Jeffery, Honor, age 10 in 1827. M (75–3691)
Joyce, Sophia, age 11 on 30 Aug. 1814. M (75–096)
Kester, Rachel, of Millville, Pa., age 14 in 1788. M (71–158–1)
Last, Rachel Z., age 11 in 1829. M (75–3682)
Layton (Lacey), Julia Winona, in Washington, D.C., age 8 in *c.* 1848. M (75–3698)
Leadbeater, Anna, of Alexandria, Va., age 9 in 1852. M (75–102)
Lemmon, Ruth, age 13 in 1760. M (616690)
Lenfesty, Harriet, age 10 in 1823. G (Pa–Mscl–206) See Plate 2.
Lodge, Carolina, age 8 in 1809. M (75–103)
McCully, Maria Louisa, of Patterson, N.J., age 9 in 1840. M (61670–B)
Mildwaters, Martha, age 12 in 1835. M (75–3680)
Minton, Marie, age 13 in 1826. M (75–116)
Orme, Elizabeth, age 9 in 1833. M (73385)



PLATE 4. Mourning picture. (National Gallery of Art, Washington, Index of American Design, Catalog No. Utah–Te–51.)

Parker, Mary, wrought mourning picture in memory of Mrs. Hannah Parker (d. 14 Apr. 1813, age 50) and Mrs. Sarah Bullard (d. 13 July 1813, age 27). M (388174)

Pettengill, Eunice, age 11 in 1791. M (64191–B)

Pitman, Elizabeth, age 12 in 1802. M (75–3688)

Poole. Mourning picture painted on cotton velvet by Hannah Converse for Polly Willson Poole of Williamstown, Vermont, records Lermont Poole, died 16 Aug. 1828, aged 16 yrs., 6 mos., and 3 days; Sally Poole, died 7 Dec. 1809 [or 4?], aged 3 yrs. and 10 mos.; Warren Poole, died 13 Aug. 1798, aged 9 mos. and 4 days; Curtis Poole, died 20 Dec. 1800, aged 3 weeks. M (60187–D)



PLATE 5. Stone family register. (Smithsonian Institution Photo No. 77–5531.)

Posey, Hester Ann, in her 15th year in 1837 finished the following family record: parents, Nathaniel and Margaret Posey; their children, Sophia Maria, born 8 Oct. 1813; Frederick Jerome, born 28 Feb. 1815; Margaret, born 19 Dec. 1816 (who died 2 Feb. 1824, aged 8 years, 1 month and 14 days); John Pitts, born 12 Oct. 1818; Hester Ann, born 28 Dec. 1822; Nathaniel Boliver, born 11 Aug. 1827; Henry Clay, born 14 Aug. 1829. M (36287–E) See Plate 3.

Rich, Mary, age 11 on 29 July 1832. M (59348–D)

Salter, Emily, age 11 in 1811. M (59344–C)

Salter, Susana, of Elizabethtown, N.J., age 10 on 7 Mar. 1826. M (61670)

Smith, Joseph, age 38, and his brother, Hyrum, age 44, murdered in gaol in Carthage, Illinois, on 27 June 1844. G (Utah–Te–51) See Plate 4.

Southgate, Elizabeth, age 9 in 1809. M (70790)

Southgate, Mary, age 11 in 1806. M (70791)

Stabler, Mary P., of Alexandria, Va., age 11 in early 19th century. M (59346–A)

Stevenson, Meisa, wrought mourning picture in memory of Mrs. Abigail Peebles (d. 9 Feb. 1798, age 26) and Margaret Stevenson (d. 24 July 1797, age 3). M (59352 E)



PLATE 6. Mourning picture in memory of Mrs. Effy Williams. (National Gallery of Art, Washington, Index of American Design, Catalog No. Ohio–MSCL–18.)

Stites, Hannah, of Cape May Co., N.J., on 16 May 1844 wrought but did not finish the following register of the Leaming family: Charlotte Leaming, born 28 May 1810; Lydia Leaming, born 29 Sept. 1813; Hannah Leaming, born 15 Oct. 1817; Priscilla Leaming, born 8 Jan. 1820; Emily Leaming "was Bor. . . " M (75–126)

Stone family register (unfinished) reads as follows: Lauson & Laura Stone were born 22 June 1806; Prescott H. Stone, born 18 July 1808; Sarah W. Stone, born 3 July 1810; William Ston. . . . M (75–5531) See Plate 5.

Taylor, Elizabeth, age 11 in 1758. M (36284–C)

Thomas, Hannah, age 11 in 1820. M (75–137)

Timberlake, Alcinda C., of Charlestown, Va., 1817. M (75–132)

Tincom, Esther, of Boston, age [1?]0 in mid-eighteenth century. M (42832)

Mourning embroidery in memory of Mrs. Effy Williams (wife of Elmore Williams), d. 26 Sept. 1813, aged 28 years, 4 months, and 10 days; funeral sermon by Rev. J. L. Wilson on 27 Sept. 1813 at home of Elmore Williams, corner of Main and Market Sts., Cincinnati, Ohio. G (Ohio–Mscl. 18) See Plate 6.

Winn, Susan, made mourning picture in memory of her sister, Caroline Winn. M (33487–A)

Woolsey, Rachel W., age 10 years, 9 months, and 13 days on 27 Feb. 1838. M (75–3702)

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Schiffer, Margaret B. *Historical Needlework of Pennsylvania.* New York: Bonanza Books, 1958.

Schorsch, Anita. *Mourning Becomes America.* Philadelphia: Pearl Pressman Liberty, 1976.

———. "Mourning Art: A Neoclassical Reflection in America," *The American Art Journal* 8:5–15.

Garrett, Elizabeth Donaghy. "A Century of Samplers from the Daughters of American Revolution Museum Collections." *The Decorator* 28:6–23

———. "American Samplers and Needle Work Pictures in the DAR Museum, Part I, 1739–1806." *Antiques* 105:356–64.

———. "American Samplers and Needle Work Pictures in the DAR Museum, Part II, 1806–1840." *Antiques* 107:688–701.

———. "The Theodore H. Kapnek Collection of American Samplers." *Antiques* 114: 540–59.

Bolton, Ethel S., and Coe, Eva J. *American Samplers.* New York: Weathervane Books, 1973.

Oliver, Mrs. A. Douglas, and Barcley, Mrs. Charles B. "Genealogical Gleanings from the Whitman Sampler Collection." *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* 28:159–69.

The author wishes to thank for their kind assistance Doris M. Bowman of the Division of Textiles and Anne C. Golovin, Associate Curator of the Division of Domestic Life, of the National Museum of History and Technology, and Lina Steele, Curator of the Index of American Design of the National Gallery of Art.

ONEIDA COUNTY, N.Y., 1792 TAX LIST

By MARILLA RACHA GRIMES*

The following tax list of 144 persons is from the collector's copy deposited in the Rome, New York, Historical Society. It is for that portion of the town of Whitestown then known as Fort Stanwix [now Rome], Fonda's, Holland, and Steuben Patents, then in Herkimer County. This area is now the northern and central parts of Oneida County, which was set off from Herkimer in March 1798. In the 1790 Federal Census only twenty-one families were enumerated in the same area.

The names are given exactly as written and in the original sequence as the collector rode up one side of the Mohawk River, then up one side of a creek, down the other, and so on. The first group of three numbers is the collector's appraisal of real property—personal property—total, expressed in Pounds Sterling. The second group of numbers is the actual tax assessed and collected in shillings and pence.

Elisha Walsworth 20-11-31 3.3
Daniel Walsworth 0-2-2 2.0
Amos Noyes 8-2-10 1.1
Silas Perkins 5-2-7 0.9
William Walsworth 7-5-12 1.2
Jedediah McCumber 4-8-12 1.2
Abner Pitcher 0-3-3 0.3
William Brewster 0-3-3 0.3
John White 0-11-11 1.1
Jonathan French 0-5-5 0.6
Chester Gould 0–5–5 0.6
Roswell Fellows 24-13-37 3.9
Elijah Root 0-8-8 0.10
Alpheus Whelock 0-7-7 0.9
Smith Miller 12-2-14 1.5
Daniel Spinning 1-8-9 0.11
David Smith 15-4-19 1.11
Nicholas Salisbury 0-2-2 0.2
Edward Salisbury 0-2-2 0.2
Eseck Sheldon 0-3-3 0.3
Reuben Sheldon 0-1-1 0.1
Amasa Sheldon 0-1-1 0.1
Stephen Sheldon 0-18-18 1.10
William Cobb 0-2-2 0.2
Daniel Marshall 4-9-13 1.4
Daniel Paddock 1-9-10 1.1
Nicholas Groat 0-17-17 1.9
John Groat 0-7-7 0.9
Jonathan Brown 0-2-2 0.2
Hezekiah Wells 0-7-7 0.9
Henry Donely 0-7-7 0.9
Asa Beckwith 0-12-12 1.2
James Bewel 8-5-13 1.3
Henry Wager 8-9-17 1.9
Reuben Beckwith 21-10-31 3.0
Benjamin Gifford 0-1-1 0.1
Asa Beckwith, Jr. 12-5-17 1.9
David Hicks 0-14-14 1.6
John Hawkins 0-8-8 0.10
James Smith 0-8-8 0.10
Elisha Mitchel 2-2-4 0.5
Solomon Smith 0-7-7 0.9
Samuel Wright 0-2-2 0.2
Moses Morse 0-7-7 0.9
Ephraim Bollard 2-7-9 0.11
Benjamin Crittengton 0-7-7 0.9
Asa Knapp 2-4-6 0.7
Jasper French 0-5-5 0.6
James Ranney 6-8-14 1.6
Daniel W. Knight 14-15-29 2.9
Zacheus Abel 3-5-8 0.10
William Ranney, Jr. 12-11-23 2.3
Ebenezer Wright, Jr. 23-17-40 3.10
Nathan Gilbert 11-7-18 1.9
William West 13-15-28 2.9
Thomas Wright 14-19-33 3.2
David Andrus 0-6-6 0.7
Bill Smith 0-3-3 0.3
Asa Tyler 0-18-18 1.9
Reuben Putney 0-8-8 0.10

*Route 1, Rome, New York 13440. Mrs. Grimes welcomes inquiries concerning Oneida County families.

Jese Pierce and Co. 0-3-3 0.3
Joseph Biam 0-12-12 1.2
Thomas Wright, Jr. 0-3-3 0.3
Asa Burouse 0-8-8 0.10
Elijah Clark 0-2-2 0.2
Moses Coffee 4-7-11 1.2
Daniel Coffin 0-9-9 0.11
Joshus Rose 0-15-15 1.6
Benjamin Woodroff 0-4-4 0.4
Josiah Allen 0-3-3 0.3
Thomas Parker 0-7-7 0.9
Ebenezer Baker 0-2-2 0.2
William Foster 0-4-4 0.4
William Priest 0-5-5 0.6
Giedon St. John 0-2-2 0.2
Caleb Noble 0-7-7 0.9
Abel French 0-6-6 0.7
Samuel Dickinson 4-6-10 1.1
Stephen Cornish 2-9-11 1.2
James Case 0-2-2 0.2
Abraham Brooks 0-13-13 1.3
Stephen Brooks 0-9-9 0.11
Samuel Sizer 4-19-23 2.3
Gaius Morgan 20-12-32 2.11
Ezra Green 0-9-9 0.11
John Platt 0-28-28 2.9
William Platt 0-10-10 1.11
Benjamin Pike 0-9-9 0.11
Jarvis Pike 0-2-2 0.2
David Starr 0-10-10 1.11
Thomas Starr 2-0-2 0.2
Andrew Eomens 12-0-12 1.2
Stephen Howard 8-5-13 1.3
Hoses Howard 4-8-12 1.2
Benjamin Fisth 10-19-29 2.9
John M. Danoth[?] 0-2-2 0.2
Gideon Howard 4-9-13 1.3
Ebenezer Howard, Jr. 0-2-2 0.2
John E. Howard 8-15-23 2.4
Roger Williams 12-10-22 2.5
Abraham Bull 0-7-7 0.9
Simeon Francis 0-4-4 0.5
Edward S. Salisbury 0-7-7 0.9
Noediah Hubbard 3-7-10 1.1
John C. Howard 0-6-6 0.7
Daniel Howard 31-3-34 3.4
Turner Ellis 0-8-8 0.10
Eliphalet Cotes 0-15-15 1.6
Jese Walsworth 3-5-8 0.10
James Walsworth 4-0-4 0.5
Josiah Lockwood 11-9-20 1.11
Seth Ranney 150-67-217 19.11
Jedediah Phelps 8-4-12 1.2
Eben Smith 2-4-6 0.7
Ezeliel Humphrey 0-5-5 0.6
William Colbrath 14-20-34 3.4
Fredrick Selick 6-12-18 1.9
John Burt 2-2-4 0.4
Jonathan Waldo 15-15-30 2.10
Calvin Hurd 0-9-9 0.10
John Starks 0-2-2 0.2
David Waldo 0-14-14 1.5
Amos Fuller 0-8-8 0.10
Clark Putman 0-8-8 0.10
Elisha Harrington 12-12-24 2.4
Daniel Haws 20-30-50 4.9
Ship[?] Sink[?] 0-5-5 0.6
Abraham Rose 9-11-20 1.11
Cornelius Higgins 0-7-7 0.9
John Nooney 0-11-11 1.2
John Hopkins 0-10-10 1.1
Josiah Willoughtey 0-2-2 0.2
Isaac Lothrop 0-2-2 0.3
Elisha Pettengil 0-2-2 0.3
Thomas Draper 0-4-4 0.5
Benjamin Smith 0-8-8 0.10
Daniel Felton 4-4-8 0.10
Robert Felton 0-8-8 0.10
Seth Bruster 0-8-8 0.10
William Wentworth 0-5-5 0.6
Hopkins Arnold 0-3-3 0.4
Ebenezer Weller 0-3-3 0.4
Ebenezer Wicks 0-13-13 1.4

We, the subscribers do certify that the forgoing list is a true valuation of real and personal property according to our judgment. Given at Whitestown 30 May 1792.

James Brunson
Eben. Wright
Seth Phelps
Isaac Jones
David Ostrom
Daniel C. White
Needom Maynard

Collection returned. Whitestown. 28 Feb. 1793. Michael Moyers.

NICHOLAS COUNTY, KENTUCKY, APPRENTICESHIP BONDS

By SUSAN C. EADES AND ELIZABETH T. CLOUGH*

Unless otherwise noted, each of the following records has been abstracted from the Nicholas County Deed Books at Carlisle, Kentucky. No attempt has been made to change spelling of names; all entries appear as they are in the original records.

Alexander, David, infant orphan of Zachariah Alexander, 16 years of age 25 Dec. 1827, bound to Lewis Younger to learn trade of farmer, 27 Aug. 1827. (G:546)

Bartless, Squire, infant orphan of William Bartlett dec'd., bound to Greenberry Ross, tailor, Aug. 1830. (I:202)

Bartlett, Wm., infant orphan of William Bartlett, Jr., dec'd., age 13 in Apr. last, bound to Greenberry Ross, tailor, 23 May 1831. (I:291)

Baty, David, infant orphan of Adam Baty, dec'd., age 16 years on 7 Feb. 1823, bound to Thomas Stephenson, saddler, 24 Feb. 1823. (F:296)

Baty, Joseph, infant orphan of Adam Baty, dec'd., age 14 years on 14 June 1822, bound to Adam Smedley, shoemaker, 28 Oct. 1822 (F:251); age 17 years on 14 June 1825, bound to Abram Jones, blacksmith, 23 Feb. 1825. (G:111)

Baty, Samuel, infant orphan of Adam Baty, dec'd., age 17 years on 7 Apr. 1822, bound to John Ross, house carpenter and joiner, 24 Feb. 1823. (F:297)

Baxter, Sanford, poor colored boy, present age 15, bound to Joseph Sparks to age 21, 10 Aug. 1868. (Orders, 2:400)

Beal, Lawson, infant orphan of Richard Beal, age about 18 yrs. on 23 June next, bound to William Barlow, gunsmith, 22 May 1815.

Bishop, Elizabeth Jane Tanner, an orphan of about 5 yrs. of age on 17 Aug. 1828, bound to Joseph Steel to learn housewifery, 27 Oct. 1828. (H:275)

Brown, Ann E., child of William Brown, age 7 yrs. on 19th day inst., bound to Alexander Anderson, housewifery, 17 Jan. 1842. (M:267)

Brubaker, Abraham, infant orphan of Brubaker, age 12 yrs. 6 mos. on 22 July 1833, bound to Burton Hall, farmer, 22 July 1833 (K:146); age 13 yrs. on 22nd day inst., bound to Levi Hendrick, farmer, 27 Jan. 1834 (K:165)

Burden, Ishmael, infant orphan of James Burden, dec'd., age about 6 yrs. on 27 Dec. 1811, bound to Thomas Metcalfe, stonemason, [date not given]. (C:160)

Caldwell, Lucinda, infant orphan of David Caldwell, dec'd., age 12, bound to William Caldwell, housewifery, 25 July 1836. (L:142)

Caldwell, Marshall, infant orphan of David Caldwell, dec'd, age 10 on 7th day inst., bound to William Caldwell, farmer, 25 July 1836. (L:142)

Caldwell, William, infant orphan of Anny Caldwell, age 16 on 10 Feb. 1831, bound to John S. Martin, shoe and boot maker, 22 Nov. 1830. (I:203)

Carr, James, infant orphan of Joseph Carr, dec'd., age about 16, bound to Joseph McClintock, tanner and currier, 21 Aug. 1809. (C:72)

Carter, Catherine, daughter of Crawford Carter, age 10 in Sept. inst., bound to John Matchet, housewifery, 18 Sept. 1837. (L:345)

Casscaden, Labarr, child of James Casscaden, age 13 in Nov. last, bound to Samuel Kimbrough, farmer, 28 Dec. 1835. (L:72)

---

*Mrs. Ora W. Clough, 309 Creekview Drive, Paris, Kentucky 40361.

Chipley, Stephen, son of John Chipley, age 14 yrs., to continue with and serve Robert Berry until age 21, farmer, 18 June 1846. (O:38)
Chipman, John Draper, infant orphan of Sarah Chipman, age 4 yrs. on 4 July last, bound to Samuel Brown, cabinetmaker, 24 Oct. 1831. (I:427)
Clarke, William, infant orphan of Abner Clarke, dec'd., about 17 yrs. of age, bound to James B. McDowell, blacksmith, 22 Nov. 1813. (D:14)
Cochran, Polly, infant orphan of Peggy Cochran, dec'd., about 10 yrs. of age 27 Feb. next, bound to James Dotson, housewifery, 28 Feb. 1814. (D:9)
Crawford, John J., a poor child, now 13 yrs. old, bound to E. C. Lowe of Harrison County, to age 21, 22 Nov. 1864. (Orders, 2:132)
Crump, Jonas, a poor boy, present age 8, apprenticed to George D. Knox, to age 21, 13 July 1868. (Orders, 2:390)
Culp, John, infant orphan of George Culp, age 14 yrs. on 19 May next, bound to Thomas Metcalfe, stonemason, 27 June 1812. (C:270)

Dixon, John P., infant orphan of Mason, age about 5 yrs., bound to Joseph Mitchell, tanner, 22 Feb. 1813. (C:375)
Dow, Margaret, infant of Fulton Dow, age about 7 yrs., bound to Thomas Vaughn, housewifery, 28 May 1804. (A:231)
Duncan, Jack, a boy of colour, age about 16 yrs. in March last, bound to Titus Harrison, blacksmith, 15 May 1809. (C:73)

Easley, William, age 17 yrs. 3 Oct. 1827, bound to Robert Shannon, blacksmith, 27 Aug. 1827. (G:547)

Feeback, Alfred, infant orphan of Ann Feeback, age 4 yrs., bound to John Mitchelltrees, farmer, 24 Nov. 1823. (F:405)
Flora, John, son of Ann Flora, age 11, bound to William Wiggins, farmer, 20 May 1850. (P:195)
Flora, Sanford, son of Ann Flora, to continue with and serve William Ricketts until 21 yrs. of age, farming, 17 Aug. 1846. (O:38)
Forrester, John, son of William Forrester, dec'd., age 12 on this day, bound to Joseph Clark, tailor, 20 June 1836. (L:143)
Freeman, James, infant, in 14th yr. of age, bound to William Johnson, wheelwright, 24 Feb. 1806. (A:350)

Giddings, Betsy Ann, orphan of Wesley Giddings, dec'd., age about 10 yrs., bound to James Hillock, housewifery, 21 Apr. 1845. (N:215)
Giddings, John, orphan of Wesley Giddings, dec'd., age 7 yrs., bound to James Hillock, farmer, 21 Apr. 1845. (N:215)
Giddings, William F., orphan of Wesley Giddings, dec'd., age about 3 mos., bound to Joshua Barlow, gunsmith, 21 Oct. 1844. (N:143)
Gonsaulice, Samuel, infant of Henry Gonsaulice, age 14 yrs. 14 Aug. next, bound to William Davis, wheelwright, 25 Feb. 1811. (C:182)
Gray, Peter, infant orphan of Gray, dec'd., age 12 on 7 Aug. last, bound to John Williams, millwright, 5 Dec. 1803 (A:198); 13 yrs. of age 7 Aug. next, bound to William Caldwell, gunsmith, 28 May 1804. (A:229)
Green, Caty, infant orphan of Sally Green, dec'd., about 4 yrs of age, bound to George Powell, housewifery, 26 May 1814. (D:184)
Griffith, John, age about 12, and Patsey, about 8 or 9 yrs., infant children of John J. Griffith, bound to Matthew Taylor, farmer and housewifery, 16 Mch. 1846. (N:414)

Hall, James, infant orphan of James Hall, dec'd., 5 yrs. of age 4 Aug. next, bound to Jacob Jones, shoemaker, 27 Feb. 1804. (A:216)
Henderson, Harrilon, free child of color, age 10 on 1st day inst., bound to Thomas J. Crouch, farmer, 21 Jan. 1850. (P:178)

Henny [Henry?], Francis [*sic*], a poor colored child, age about 4 yrs. 1 Sept., bound to John M. McConnaughay, housekeeping, 20 Aug. 1855. (Q:379)
Henny [Henry?], James, a negro, infant orphan child, son of Judy, father a slave and mother dead, age 2 yrs. 3 Feb. last, bound to Thomas Alexander, farming, 18 Sept. 1854. (Q:255)
Highlander, Robert, son of George Hilander, age about 11, bound to Archibald Millikin, farmer, 19 Aug. 1850. (P:196)
Hinkle, Sally, infant orphan of Enoch Hinkle, dec'd., about 5 yrs. of age in March next, bound to James Williams, housewifery, 23 Oct. 1827. (H:39)
Hitchins, Burton, a poor boy, son of Leonard Hitchins, dec'd., aged about 15 on Aug. next, bound to James Poisal, farmer, 27 Feb. 1837. (L:278)
Holler, John, orphan of Francis Holler, 15 yrs. of age in Apr. 1828, bound to James V. Patton, blacksmith, 23 Feb. 1829. (H:429)
Hopkins, Joslin, infant son of Polly Foster, 5 yrs. of age 18 Apr. next, bound to Jas. Miller, farmer, 28 Feb. 1831. (I:291)
Hornbaccar, John William, orphan of John William Hornbaccar, dec'd., aged 5 yrs in Aug. 1822, bound to Samuel Mathers, taylor, 22 Apr. 1822. (F:114)

Jones, Isaac, infant orphan of John Jones, 11 yrs. on 11 April next, bound to Joseph McClintock, tanner and currier, 23 Apr. 1804. (A:212)

Kime, Patricus, orphan of Sebastian Kime, [aged] about 15 [in] Aug. 1823, bound to John L. Smedley, brickmaker, 25 Aug. 1823. (F:387)

Lacy, William, son of Mary Lacy, age 3 yrs. on 7 Dec. last, bound to Samuel M. Edward, farmer, 23 May 1836. (L:145)
Lane, Harrison, son of John R. Lane dec'd., age 10 on 1 March next, bound to William Saviteer, stonemason, 24 Feb. 1834. (K:178)
Low, Samuel, about 15, an orphan of Nicholas County, bound to Thomas J. Brown, blacksmith, 22 Jan. 1827. (G:417)

McDonald, Rebecca, infant of Polly McDonald, [age] 9 yrs. 7 days in March 1822, bound to Daniel McClintock, housewifery, 25 Feb. 1822. (F:143)
McNeel, Abraham, a poor boy of 7 yrs. of age in Feb. last, bound to Samuel Waugh, shoemaker, 24 Nov. 1806. (A&B:209)
McNeill, John, infant orphan of John McNeill, about 14 yrs. of age, bound to John Archer, Sr., cooper, 21 Aug. 1809. (C:75)
Madden, Isaac, infant of Susan Madden, about 16 yrs. on 10 March next, bound to Joseph Mitchell, tanner, 27 June 1812. (C:271)
Mairs, John, son of Samuel Mairs dec'd., age 5 on Sept. last, bound to Robert Caldwell, farmer, 24 Apr. 1837. (L:314)
Martin, Milly, infant about 4 yrs. on 10 Feb. 1808, bound to John Martin, housewifery, 19 Sept. 1808. (C:25)
Martin, Sena, infant about 6 yrs. of age 25 Dec. 1808, bound to John Martin, housewifery, 19 Sept. 1808. (C:24)
Meeks, John, son of Lavina Morgan dec'd., age 18 on 26th inst., bound to James Meeks, farmer, to age 21, 17 Jan. 1848. (O:281)
Meenich, Morris, orphan 17 yrs. of age in Apr. 1829, bound to Greenberry Ross, tailor, 28 Oct. 1828. (H:266)
Morris, Thomas, infant orphan of Thomas Morris dec'd., [aged] 15 yrs. on 11 Dec. last, bound to Eli Reding, stonemason, 28 Jan. 1811. (C:181)
Moss, Betsey, infant orphan of Caty Moss, about 3 yrs. [of age], bound to William Purnell, housewifery, 27 Nov. 1815. (D:360)
Moss, Stephen, infant orphan of Caty Moss, about 4 yrs. [of age], bound to William Purnell, shoemaker, 23 May 1814. (D:181)
Munford, Margaret, infant orphan of William Munford dec'd., about 8 yrs. [of age] on 24 Oct. last, bound to Ebenezer Sutton, housewifery, 22 July 1805. (A:286)

Myers, Jacob, a poor boy, 5 yrs. of age on 17 May next, bound to William Dougherty, blacksmith [date not given]. (A&B:212)

Noah, Robert M., age 14 on 23 Apr. last, bound to William Secrest, carpenter and house joiner, 19 June 1837. (L:320)
Noah, Susannah, age 9 yrs. on 13 Dec. next, dau. of George Noah, bound to Charles Wassom, [date not given]. (G:110)
Norton, James [*sic*] Elizabeth, age 9, bound to Samuel Haributt, housewifery, 12 Jan. 1857. (R:225)

Paris, John, age 8 yrs. on 24 Feb. last, bound until age 21 to John S. Hillock, farmer, 21 Apr. 1845. (N:216)
Paris, John, infant of [——] dec'd., age 14 on about 15 Feb. 1851, bound to David D. Berry, farmer, 21 Apr. 1851. (P:286)
Parks, Harrison, infant orphan of Polly Parks, [aged] about 9 yrs., bound to William McClanahan, farmer, 22 Dec. 1824. (G:31)
Parks, William, infant orphan of Polly Parks, [aged] 6 yrs. on 13 Aug. 1824, bound to Samuel Howard, farmer, [date not given]. (G:34)
Payne, Viny, infant orphan of Anna Payne dec'd., [aged] 5 yrs., bound to Benjamin Hall, housewifery, 24 May 1824. (F:459)
Peoples, Franklin, infant orphan of Alexander Peoples dec'd., age 12 on 14 July 1830, bound to Andrew Couchman, tanner and currier, 27 Dec. 1830. (I:204)
Pierce, Alexander, [aged] about 6 yrs., bound to Jacob Myers, farmer, 13 Apr. 1857. (R:302)
Platt, Charles, a free boy of color, infant orphan of Caty Platt, a woman of color, [aged] about 3 yrs. on 2 Apr. 1815, bound to A. S. Hughes, shoemaker, 22 Aug. 1814. (D:186)
Platt, Nicholas, about 5 yrs. old next New Year [1815], and Charles Platt, about 3 yrs. [old] 2 Apr. 1815, bound to Anderson S. Hughes, 22 Aug. 1814, consent by their mother Caty Platt. (D:188–9)
Price, Joseph U., age 6 yrs. on 11 Aug. 1840, child of Joseph L. Price, to continue with and serve Samuel D. Hon to age 21, farmer, 20 July 1846. (O:37)

Rickey, Elizabeth, orphan of Isaac Rickey dec'd., aged 7 on 27 Dec. next, bound to Joseph Fuller, housewifery, 28 Oct. 1833. (K:131)
Rickey, Henry, infant orphan of Isaac Rickey, aged 9 on 10 Oct. 1832, bound to John McClintock, farmer, 23 Apr. 1832. (I:554)
Riley, William, illegitimate child of Eleanor Wiggins, age 2 on Feb. next, bound to Richard Brewer, farmer, 28 Dec. 1835. (L:73)
Ritchey, Sidney, infant orphan of Isaac Ritchey dec'd., about 8 yrs. of age this month, bound to Spencer Robins, housewifery, 26 Oct. 1829. (H:511)

Scott, Julian, infant girl about 16 months old, bound to Josiah Whitaker, housekeeping, 26 Jan. 1807. (A&B:228) Julian Scott bound to Samuel Johnson of Bourbon County, housewifery, 25 Apr. 1808. (A&B:329)
Sharp, William, infant orphan of [——] Sharp, aged 14 yrs. in May last, bound to John Foland, shoe and boot maker, 28 Nov. 1831. (I:428)
Skiles, Josiah, infant orphan of David Skiles, age 2 in Apr. last, bound to William Lawson, blacksmith, 29 Oct. 1833. (K:131)
Smith, John, infant orphan of Richard B. Smith dec'd., 15 yrs. [of age] 23 Nov. 1824, bound to William Secrest, house carpenter, 28 Feb. 1825. (G:112)
Smith, William, infant orphan of Richard B. Smith dec'd., age 14 yrs. on 15 Nov. 1822, bound to William Secrest, 25 Nov. 1822. (F:252)
Sosby, William, orphan boy, 13 yrs. of age 18 Nov. 1827, bound to Philip Hendricks, wheelwright, 23 Oct. 1827. (H:61)
Stephenson, Lovasa, a poor child, age 12, bound to William B. Richey to age 21, farming, 25 Feb. 1855. (P:297)
Stokely, Johathan, an orphan of [——] Stokeley dec'd., age about 6 yrs., bound to Daniel W. Barr, shoemaker, 29 Feb. 1844. (N:57)

Stoops, Margaret, infant orphan of William Stoops dec'd., age 11 yrs. on 3 July 1825, bound to Alexander Blair, housewifery, 23 May 1825. (G:96)
Stoops, Susanna, dau. of William Stoops dec'd., age 11 yrs., bound to Thomas Black, housewifery, 19 Dec. 1842. (M:381)
Story, Greenberry, infant orphan of John Storey dec'd., [aged] 16 yrs. on 3 July 1830, bound to John Foland, shoe and boot maker, 23 Nov. 1829. (H:512)
Story, Samuel, infant orphan of John Story dec'd., [aged] 14 yrs. on 12 Apr. 1825, bound to Greenberry Ross, tailor, 25 Oct. 1825. (G:204)
Stout, Benjamin, child of a free woman named Pricilla, about 4 yrs. of age, bound to James Buckanon, shoemaker, 4 Aug. 1800. (A:2)
Stout, Willoughby, infant of [——] Stout, bound to Willoughby Steward, blacksmith, 26 Dec. 1814. (D:197)

Thacker, Seburn, infant orphan of John Thacker, aged 10 in Oct. last, bound to Andrew Couchman, tanner and currier, 26 Dec. 1831. (I:429)

Varner, John, son of Polly Varner, age 7 in Dec. next, bound to Jesse Fuller, farmer, 24 Nov. 1834. (K:341)
Varner, Noah, infant of Adam Varner, [aged] 16 yrs. in Nov. 1825, bound to George Sinclair, farmer, 27 Feb. 1826. (G:251)
Vernon, Enoch, a poor boy, [aged] 8 yrs. on 6 Feb. next, bound to Nathan Tompkins, wagonmaker, 24 Nov. 1806. (A&B:210)

Waddle, Grayson, infant of Polly Waddle, [aged] 4 yrs. on 1 March 1824, bound to Grayson Hughes, farmer, 23 Aug. 1824. (G:22)
Ware, James, infant orphan of Polly Ware dec'd., [aged] 6 yrs., bound to Hance Huddleston, farmer, 28 July 1823. (F:385]
Ware, Joshua, infant orphan of Polly Ware, age 4 yrs. in May 1823, bound to Isaac Selly, farmer, 22 Dec. 1823. (F:404)
Wells, James, infant orphan of John Wells dec'd., [aged] 10 yrs. on 10 May next, bound to John Stockwell, tanner, 22 Feb. 1808. (A&B:315)
Willard, Enoch, infant of Phebe Vernon, [aged] 9 yrs. on 6 Feb. next, bound to Edward Thomas, carpenter and house joiner, 25 Apr. 1808. (A&B:330) Enoch Willard bound to Charles Whitsett, cabinet maker, 20 June 1808. (A&B:347)
Wills, George F., age about 10 yrs., bound to Fielding W. Wills to age 21 yrs., farming, 20 Aug. 1855. (Q:378)
Wire, Joshua, infant orphan of Polly Wire, [aged] 6 yrs., bound to Lemuel Dazey, farming, Nov. 1824. (G:43)

[——], children of Jane, a free woman of color, all bound to Samuel Buckner, boys for trade of blacksmith, girls for housewifery: George, infant, 30 Dec. 1823 (G:23); Lewis, 12 yrs. 20 Apr. 1824; Theodorick, 11 yrs. 16 Sept. 1824; Willis, 15 yrs. 25 Oct. 1823, 23 Aug. 1824 (G:24–7); Maria, infant, 2 yrs. 3 June last, 23 Aug. 1824 (G:21); Lennah and Clarinda, 23 Aug. 1824 (G:28,30).

EARLY SETTLERS OF CUMBERLAND TOWNSHIP, NOVA SCOTIA

By LOUISE WALSH THROOP, C.G.*

After the expulsion of the French, the Governor of Nova Scotia encouraged settlement on the Chignecto Isthmus. Cumberland Township, officially established in 1759, included all the territory between the La Planche and Aulac Rivers, extending east to Bay Verte and southwest to the Cumberland Basin. Old Cumberland Township included the settlements of Fort Lawrence, Westmoreland Point, Point de Bute, Jolicure, Bay Road, Bay Verte, Upper Tidnish, and Port Elgin.[1] The French maps of 1750 show some of the earlier names: Beaubassin became Fort Lawrence; Pon à Buot, Point de Bute; and Le Lac, Jolicure.[2] New Brunswick was divided from Nova Scotia in 1784, with the Missiquash River the boundary between the two Provinces. Old Cumberland Township on the west side of the Missiquash, including Fort Cumberland, became Westmoreland Parish in Westmorland County. As a result, records of the isthmus area are in both Westmorland County, N.B., and Cumberland County, N.S.

A list of 93 grantees in the first grant dated 8 October 1759[3] might suggest that Cumberland Township was settled by people from Connecticut.[4] True to the land-grabbing tendencies of the time, however, few of the grantees ventured near their lands in Cumberland Township. One of them, Bliss Willoughby, settled in Plainfield, New Hampshire in 1768.[5] By the terms of the grant, 24 of the families were to settle by 30 September 1760, and another 34 families by 30 September 1761. The grantees were assisted by a proclamation[6] delaying the date of settlement until 1 June 1761, because "many of the said grantees were in His Majestys service employed in the reduction of Canada . . . ." On 15 August 1761 the Nova Scotia Council appointed a committee to divide forfeited lands in Cumberland Township among persons willing to settle there.[7] Of the four members of the committee reporting its findings on 5 September 1761,[8] only one, Abiel Richardson, was on the 1759 list of grantees. The other three, Benoni Danks, William Allan, and John Houston, were connected with Fort Cumberland. This division of forfeited lands probably permitted several men who had served at Fort Cumberland to settle in Cumberland Township.

The real settlement of Cumberland Township involved a series of three grants, dated 22 November 1763, 20 August 1764, and November 1767.[9] These grantees tended to be more serious about settling; the 1770 census[10] of Cumberland Township lists 72 households, representing 79 men, 86 boys, 68 women, and 70 girls. Of 303 residents, only 37 came from countries other than America. Most of the persons born in America came from New England, with a minority from Connecticut. The following family accounts have been

compiled in an effort to determine the origins of these 72 families who claimed ownership or residence in Cumberland in 1770.

John Ackley, prob. b. Pa. *ca.* 1740; m. *ca.* 1764; 1770 census lists one man, one woman, three girls; John Eackly was a Cumberland Co. resident who left in 1776 and turned up at Machias, Me.;[11] John Eckley received 150 acres in 1785 at Eddington, Me., but is nonresident on Eddington 1791 rate list.[12] Child:

i. Bill Ackley, b. Sackville, N.S. 18 June 1774; d. Sackville 17 Sept. 1774.[13]

John Allan, 1759 grantee; b. Edinburgh Castle, Scot. 3 Jan. 1746, son William and Isabell (Maxwell) Allan;[14] d. Lubec, Me. [then Mass.] 7 Feb. 1805; m. Cumberland 10 Oct. 1767 **Mary Patton**[16] [b. Londonderry, Ire.[17] 3 Feb. 1746, dau. Mark and Ann (McGowan?) Patton; d. 8 June 1819[15]]. John was a member of Legislative Assembly 1775–6 from Cumberland Twp.;[14] and prominent in the Eddy Rebellion.[11] Children:[15]

i. William Allan, b. Halifax, N.S. 23 July 1768; d. 6 Mch. 1814; m. Alice Crane (b. 1770; d. 1841).
ii. Mark Allan, b. Cumberland 31 Mch. 1770; d. 22 Sept. 1818; m. Susan Wilder (b. 1774; d. 1852; dau. Theophilus Wilder).
iii. John Allan, b. Cumberland 23 Dec. 1771; d. Whiting, Washington Co., Me. 3 Oct 1863; m. Mehitable Crane (b. 1779; d. 1846).
iv. Isabel Maxwell Allan, b. Cumberland 23 Oct. 1773; d. 12 July 1829; unm.
v. George Washington Allan, b. Cumberland 13 Mch. 1776; d. at sea 24 Aug. 1806; m. Mary Cutts Hart (b. 1779; d. 1864).
vi. Horatio Gates Allan, b. Machias, Me. 13 June 1779; drowned 20 Oct 1837; m. Charlotte Crane (b. West Point, N.Y. 25 Sept. 1782; d. 19 Dec. 1840).
vii. Anna Allan, b. Machias, Me. 16 Apr. 1781; d. Boston, Mass. 21 Aug. 1783.
viii. Elizabeth Allan, b. Machias, Me. 16 Apr. 1781; d. Whiting, Me. 22 June 1863; unm.
ix. Winckworth Sargent Allan, b. Lubec, Me. 31 May 1788; drowned 2 Oct 1811; unm.

William Allan, 1761 resident; b. Scotland *ca.* 1720; d. *ca.* 1790; m. 9 July 1744 **Isabell Maxwell** [d. 30 Aug. 1767; dau Sir Eustace Maxwell].[15] The 1770 census gives seven Americans and one Scot. Children:[15]

i. John Allan, b. Edinburgh Castle, Scot. 3 Jan. 1746; d. Lubec, Me. 7 Feb 1805; m. Mary Patton.
ii. Mary Allan, b. Perth, Scot. 16 Aug. 1747; d. 22 Aug. 1747.
iii. Elizabeth Allan, b. Halifax, N.S. 25 Dec. 1750, godfathers Forbes Baker and Sennacherib Martyn; m. St. Paul's, Halifax 27 Aug. 1772 John George Pyke (b. *ca.* 1743; d. Halifax 3 Sep. 1828; son John and Anne [Scroope] Pyke).
iv. William Allan, Jr., b. Chignecto, Ft. Lawrence, N.S. 27 Oct. 1752; d. 4 Oct. 1806; m. 1787 Sarah Dixson (dau. Thomas and Catherine [Wethered] Dixson; she m. (2) Thomas Roach).
v. George Allan, b. Chignecto, Ft. Lawrence, N.S. 30 Sept. 1754, godfather Sennacherib Martyn; d. Halifax, N.S. 19 May 1804; unm.
vi. James Allan, b. "about" Ft. Cumberland, N.S. 25 Aug. 1756; d. 1 Nov. 1757.
vii. Augusta Jane/Jean Allan,[18] b. Ft. Cumberland 10 Apr. 1759; m. (as his second wife) 7 Feb 1775 Thomas Cochran (b. 1733; d. Halifax, N.S. 28 July 1801; son Joseph Cochran).[14]
viii. Winckworth Allan, b. 21 Nov. 1760; unm.; of Halifax, N.S. 15 Feb. 1809 when appointed administrator of bro. George's estate.[19]
ix. Isabella Allan, b. 23 July 1762; m. (as second wife) 18 Jan. 1800 Charles Hill [b. 1747; d. 16 Aug. 1825; m. (1) Rebecca Cochran].[14]

Benjamin Allen, b. Norwich, Conn.? 1735; d. Bay Verte, N.B. 14 Apr. 1823; m. Cumberland 1 Jan. 1771[16] **Sarah Somers**(dau. Mathias Somers/Sohmers). Children:[20]

i. Ephraim Allen, b. *ca.* 1771; d. 9 Feb. 1853 *ae.* 82; m. (1) P.E.I. 1796 Elizabeth Silliker (dau. William Silliker); m. (2) Westmorland Co., N.B. 28 Jan. 1833 Amelia/Emily A. Brownell.
ii. Jonas Allen, b. *ca.* 1773; d. betw. 27 Jan. and 13 Mch. 1837; m. Elizabeth Wells (dau. William and Margaret [Dobson] Wells).
iii. James Allen. m. Miss Davis.
iv. George Allen, b. *ca.* 1782; d. 22 July 1837 *ae.* 55; m. *ca.* 1806 Letitia Thompson (b. *ca.* 1788; d. 22 July 1879 *ae.* 92; dau. Richard and Dorothy [Patton] Thompson). Seven of their 14 children to Winnebago Co., Ill. *ca.* 1849.
v. Matthew Allan, b. *ca.* 1783; d. 19 May 1846; m. Mary "Peggy" Dobson (dau. Richard and Charlotte [Richardson] Dobson).
vi. Dan Allen.
vii. Ben Allen.
viii. Eliphalet "Liffe" Allen, b. *ca.* 1788; d. 22 June 1877 *ae.* 90; m. Hannah Raworth (b. *ca.* 1791; d. 7 Mch. 1882 *ae.* 90 yrs. 9 mos.; dau. John Susannah [Burton] Raworth).
ix. David Allen, b. *ca.* 1790; d. 1879; m. Eunice "Sarah" Polley.
x. Samuel Allen, d. 1839; prob. m. Elizabeth Goodwin; was executor of his father's estate.
xi. Catharine Allen, m. William Wells (son William and Margaret [Dobson] Wells).
xii. Jane Allen.
xiii. Cynthia Allen.

Levy Ames Amos, 1770 nonresident (zero in household).

Elijah Ayer, 1759 grantee and 1761 resident; b. Norwich, Conn. 30 Apr. 1727, son Joseph and Dorathy (Bayley) Ayer; d. Sackville, N.B. 13 Nov. 1799; m. (1) Norwich, Conn. Nov. 1746 **Content Wertner** (d. Norwich, Conn. 15 June 1749); m. (2) Norwich, Conn. 26 Mch. 1752 **Abigail Merrill** [bp. Haverhill, Mass. 1732, dau. Peter and Mary (Hazeltine) Merrill]. The 1770 census has one woman more than expected [his widowed mother?]. Active in Eddy Rebellion,[11] he is in Plantation No. 10, East of Machias, Washington Co., Me. 1790; his heirs received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract;[21] administration of estate granted to son Thomas 21 Mch. 1800.[22] Children:[23]

i. Sarah Ayer, b. Norwich, Conn. 2 July 1748; d. Norwich, Conn. 13 Dec. 1752.
ii. Elijah Ayer, Jr., b. Norwich, Conn. 27 Apr. 1753; d. Buctouche, N.B. 12 Apr. 1837; m. (1) Sackville, N.S. 30 May 1771 Elizabeth Hicks (b. Warren, R.I. 20 July 1751; d. Buctouche, N.B. 1823/4; dau. Samuel and Thankful [Bowen] Hicks); m. (2) Shediac, N.B. 4 Mch. 1824 Mrs. Mary Beckwith (d. 15 May 1852).
iii. Nehemiah Ayer, b. Norwich, Conn. 22 Dec. 1755; d. Oct. 1842; m. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 11 Sept 1783 Jacobina Bent (b. Milton, Mass. 26 Jan. 1764; d. Sackville, N.B. 23 Mch. 1840; dau. Jesse and Hannah [Vose] Bent).
iv. Sarah Ayer, b. Norwich, Conn. 9 Oct. 1758; m. Joseph Cook Lamb (d. *ca.* 1826).
v. Mariner Ayer, b. at sea, on schooner off Digby, *ca.* 1761; d. in shipwreck near Grand Manan Island 10 Mch. 1785; m. Sackville, N.B. 6 May 1783 Amy Easterbrooks (b. 14 Sept 1763; d. 4 June 1845; dau. Valentine and Tabathy [Beverly] Easterbrooks; she m. (2) Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 12 Dec. 1786 Martin Bent, son Jesse and Hannah [Vose] Bent).
vi. Obediah Ayer, b. *ca.* 1764; d. 9 Dec. 1856; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 21 July 1791 Zilpah Smith (b. Sackville, N.S. 9 Nov. 1773; d. 23 July 1859; dau. Gideon and Lucy [Tower] Smith).

vii. Thomas Ayer, b. *ca.* 1767; drowned in Dorchester River 24 May 1829; m. Dover, N.B. 13 Dec. 1798 Zena Seamans (b. Minudie, N.S. 3 Apr. 1781; d. 7 Nov. 1851; dau Nathan and Zeniah [Thomas] Seamans).

Obediah Ayer, 1759 grantee and 1761 resident; b. *ca.* 1733, son Joseph and Dorathy (Bayley) Ayer; d. Boston, Mass. Aug. 1777; m. (1) Hampton, N.H. 15 July 1771 **Hannah Swasey;** m. (2) **Chloe (Crane) Conover** [dau. Silas and Lucy (Waterman) Crane and widow of Samuel Conover.][23] Chloe m. (3) 14 May 1778 James Noble Shannon and as relict of Obediah Ayer received a land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] Obediah was in Eddy Rebellion;[11] he, his brother Elijah, and father Joseph (*ae.* 55 with two in household in 1761 census) apparently came together to Cumberland.

Edward Barron, b. 19 Sept. 1724?; d. after 19 Sept. 1800, when he is "to this day in 77th year of my age;"[24] m. **Ann** [d. Barronsfield, Cumberland Co., N.S. 4 July 1791].[25] He served in 60th Regt. of Foot between 1758 and 1773, and was prob. commissioned Adj't 1 May 1760.[26] Children:

i. Edward Barron, b. before 1750; m. by 1770; one dau. by 1770.
ii. Ann Barron, b. before 1750: m. by 1771 Charles Baker (b. 5 Oct. 1743; son William [an Englishman who had settled in Va.] and Susannah [Rice] Baker). Charles Baker followed the Barrons to N.S. after falling in love with Ann.[27]

William Barstow/Bearsto/Beairsto, 1759 grantee and 1761 resident; b. Boston, Mass. 4 Oct. 1716, son William and Elizabeth (Walker) Beairsto; d. in 1770s; m. (1) Boston, Mass. 16 Mch. 1738 **Hannah Jackson** (d. prob. before 1770; dau. Ephraim Jackson);[28] m. (2) *ca.* 1770 **Mehetabel Boyd** (d. after 29 Aug. 1803[29]). William Barstow was a housewright who came to Halifax *ca.* 1749–1752, and is in Halifax 1752 (one man, one woman, three boys, and one girl.)[28] In 1761 he had four in his household; in 1770, one man, one woman, four girls. Children:[28]

i. William Beairsto, b. 1739–1752?
ii. Johnson Beairsto, b. 1741–1752?; carpenter, to Charlottetown, P.E.I. by 1780.
iii. Elizabeth Beairsto, bur. 24 June 1752, St. Paul's Church, Halifax, N.S.

Children of Mehetabel Boyd:[29]

i. Letitia Boyd, b. Litterkenny?, Donegal Co., Ireland 1768; d. 1834; m. Andrew Kinnear, a Commissary at Ft. Cumberland for 30 years;[30] children Alexander, George, and Courtney Kinnear mentioned in grandmother's will. 1803.
ii. (daughter) Boyd, b. *ca.* 1769; m. Mr. Finney; dau. Mary Ann Finney mentioned in grandmother's will. 1803.

Martin Beck, 1761 resident; b. prob. Germany *ca.* 1734; m. *ca.* 1760 **Johanna.** Martin Peck in 1761 (three in household); also Martin Peck in 1770. He had a heavy accent; was cook for the garrison at Ft. Cumberland.[31] In 1775 census, in Hillsborough, N.S.[10] Children:[32]

i. Mary "Polly" Beck, b, 1761; d. 3 June 1826; m. *ca.* 1781 Henry Steeves (b. *ca.* 1758; d. 1 May 1826; son Heinrich and Rachael Stief).
ii. (son) Beck, b. *ca.* 1763?
iii. (son) Beck, b. *ca.* 1765?
iv. Sophia Beck, b. *ca.* 1768; d. 25 Aug. 1844; m. *ca.* 1785 Matthias Steeves (b. 1761; d. 21 May 1848; son Heinrich and Rachael Stief).
v. (son) Beck, b. *ca.* 1769?

Jesse Bent, 1763 grantee; b. Milton, Mass. 16 Nov. 1729, son John and Elizabeth (Babcock) Bent; d. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 6 Dec. 1816; m. Milton, Mass. 6 Dec. 1758 **Hannah Vose** [b. Milton, Mass. 19 Mch. 1735, dau. Jonathan and Mary (Babcock)

Vose; d. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 8 Dec. 1816].[33] Many of Jesse's siblings came to N.S.: John, to Cumberland; residences of Noah, Rebecca, and Sarah unknown; Elizabeth m. 17 Oct. 1766[16] Simeon Chester, who was in Amherst, N.S. 1770. Children:[33]

i. Arathusa Bent, b. Milton, Mass. 24 Dec. 1759; d. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 16 Mch. 1820; m. Ft. Lawrence 7 Jan. 1779 Ephraim Church (son Edward and Elizabeth Church).
ii. Martin Bent, b. Milton, Mass. 16 Apr. 1762; d. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 20 Apr. 1842; m. Ft. Lawrence 12 Dec 1786 Amy (Easterbrooks) Ayer(s) (dau. Valentine and Tabathy [Beverly] Easterbrooks and widow of Mariner Ayer).
iii. Jacobina Bent, b. Milton, Mass. 26 Jan. 1764; d. Sackville, N.B. 23 Mch. 1840; m. 11 Sept. 1783 Nehemiah Ayer (son Elijah and Abigail [Merrill] Ayer).
iv. Cynthia Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 22 Apr. 1766; m. George Oxley, (son George and Mary [Bowden] Oxley).
v. Tryphena Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 1 Sept. 1767; d. Maccan?, N.S. 25 Aug. 1853; m. 22 Nov. 1786 Luke Harrison (son John and Sarah [Lovell] Harrison).
vi. Eunice Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 31 Mch. 1769; d. Amherst, N.S. June 1832; m. Samuel Freeman (son William and Jerusha [Yeoman] Freeman).
vii. Ebenezer Vose Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 3 Mch. 1771; d. Ft. Lawrence June 1855; m. Ft. Lawrence 23 Oct. 1799 Lucy Minor (dau. Sylvanus and Lucy [Brownell] Minor).
viii. Jesse Bent, Ft. Lawrence 14 Feb. 1773; d. Ft. Lawrence 3 Mch. 1839; m. Ft. Lawrence 2 Oct. 1797 Dorothy Freeman (dau. William and Jerusha [Yeoman] Freeman).
ix. John Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 12 Mch. 1775; d. Ft. Lawrence 1 Dec. 1780.
x. Hannah Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 29 Nov. 1777; d. River Philip 29 Apr. 1869; m. 10 May 1810 (as his second wife) William McAllan.
xi. Samuel/Lemuel Bent, b. Ft. Lawrence 16 Oct. 1782; d. East Amherst, N.S. Oct. 1843; m. Elizabeth Davis.

John Bent, b. Milton, Mass. 4 Aug. 1747, son John and Elizabeth (Babcock) Bent; d. after 25 Dec. 1822; m. in 1770s **Mary Lunt** of Eastport, Me. (d. before 25 Dec. 1822).[34] John was single in 1770; he prob. accompanied bro. Jesse to Cumberland. Children, order uncertain:[33]

i. Mary Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1780?; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 27 Aug. 1807 William Black (son Richard and Sally [Chapman] Black).
ii. Elizabeth Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1780?; m. Thomas Logan.
iii. Clementina Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1785?; m. prob. after 25 Dec 1822 Gilbert Purdy.
iv. Harriet Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1780?; d. Salmon River, N.B. *ca.* 1870; m. *ca.* 1804 William Chapman (son William and Mary [Dixon] Chapman).
v. Samuel Bent, d. y.
vi. Jacobina Bent, apparently unm. 25 Dec. 1822.
vii. Daniel Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1780?; m. Sarah Wetherhead.
viii. John Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1790?; d. 7 Apr. 1854; m. 5 Jan. 1815 Martha McLellan.
ix. Ezra Bent. b. Amherst, N.S. *ca.* 1790?; Westmorland Co., N.B. 1 Apr. 1821 Eleanor McMonagle.
x. William White Bent, b. Amherst, N.S. 7 Jan. 1800; d. Amherst, N.S. 25 Apr. 1866; m. 17 Mch. 1829 Jacobina Freeman (dau. prob. Samuel and Eunice [Bent] Freeman).

William Best, 1759 grantee, "of Halifax" on 1761 census; b. 1707?; d. Halifax, N.S. 1 Oct. 1782; m. (1) **Elizabeth;** m. (2) 15 July 1778 **Elizabeth Reynolds,** widow. William came to Halifax in 1749; helped built St. John's Anglican Church at Cornwallis in 1770.[14] Possible children:

i. William Best (William Best, *Sr.*, was grantee, 1763).
ii. Joshua Best, grantee, 1763.

Jeremiah Brownell, prob. to Cumberland in 1763 but not 1763 grantee; b. Little Compton, R.I. 21 Apr. 1749, son Aaron and Alice (Southworth) Brownell;[35] d. Jolicure, N.B. 11 Apr. 1835; m. *ca.* 1768 **Annie Copp** [b. New London (Montville), Conn. 6 July 1749, dau. John and Isabel (Dixon) Copp.; d. 17 Nov. 1829].[36] Children:[23]

i. Sarah Brownell, b. *ca.* 1769; d. 23 Apr. 1851 *ae.* 82; m. Thomas Weldon (b. 1771; d. 18 Feb. 1822; son John Weldon).
ii. Aaron Brownell, b. *ca.* 1771; d. 18 July 1845 *ae.* 74; m. (1) Vinie Dixon; m. (2) Margaret Weldon (d. Mch. 1861 *ae.* 82, dau. John Weldon).
iii. John Brownell, b. *ca.* 1773; d. 27 July 1841 *ae.* 68; m. Eunice Polly.
iv. Jeremiah Brownell, b. *ca.* 1780; m. Cumberland Co., N.S. (bond) 2 May 1804 Rebecca Dixon.
v. Anna Brownell, b. *ca.* 1786; d. 14 Jan. 1876 *ae.* 90; m. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 16 Feb. 1813 George Church (b. 7 Feb. 1782; d. 10 Feb. 1870; son Ephraim and Arathusa [Bent] Church).
vi. Lavinia Brownell, b. 1788; d. 1869; m. Ft. Lawrence, N.B. 14 Apr. 1808 Jesse Church (b. 22 Jan. 1784; d. 15 Sept. 1856; son Ephraim and Arathusa [Bent] Church).
vii. Thomas Brownell, b. *ca.* 1790; d. 11 May 1865 *ae.* 75; unm.
viii. William Brownell. d. Northport, N.S. *ae.* 92; m. Annie Davis.
ix. Edward Brownell, m. Margaret Adams.

William Bryan, b. prob. England; single in 1770.

Anthony Burke, 1761 resident; b. Scot. or Ireland *ca.* 1735; d. before 1812, when heirs received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract;[21] m. *ca.* 1755? **Ann,** [prob. b. Scot. or Ireland; his wife on deed dated 27 May 1769]. Anthony Burke, of Mass., was a Cumberland Co. resident who left in 1776 and turned up at Machias, Me.;[11] he received 150 acres in 1785 at Eddington, Me.,[12] but is nonresident on 1791 Eddington rate list. The 1770 census has one woman more than expected. Children:[37]

i. Jean/Jane Burke, b. *ca.* 1758; m. *ca.* 1775 Spiller Fillmore (son John and Leah [Day] Fillmore).
ii. (son) Burke, b. *ca.* 1760 (perhaps Michael Burk who d. before 17 Feb. 1813; m. Grace; had dau. Elizabeth and another dau. m. Mr. Beam).
iii. Priscilla Burke, b. *ca.* 1764; m. *ca.* 1784 Asa Fillmore (son John and Leah [Day] Fillmore).
iv. (dau.) Burke, b. *ca.* 1767.
v. Elizabeth Burke, b. Cumberland, N.S. 23 Dec. 1769; m. Westmorland, N.B. 14 Feb. 1790 Theodore Valleau.

Arthur Cain, 1759 grantee as *Abel* Cain; b. Hingham, Mass. 16 Dec. 1724; son David and Mary (Dunbar) Cain; d. by 1 Jan. 1770?; m. 13 Dec. 1749 **Lydia Townsend**[38] (Widow *Kane* listed in 1770 with one boy and one girl). Children:[38]

i. Arthur Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 30 Dec. 1750; he is of Hingham 2 Sept. 1772, on deed mentioning his bro. Robert Cain.[39]
ii. Lydia Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 23 Aug. 1752.
iii. Abigael Cain, b. *ca.* 1754; d. 5 Apr. 1836 *ae.* 82;[23] m. Ft. Lawrence, N.S. as "daughter of Arthur" 4 Nov. 1779 Thomas Chapman (son William and Mary Chapman).
iv. Joanna Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 9 May 1756.
v. Miriam Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 23 July 1758; d. 7 Aug. 1761.
vi. Anna Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 15 June 1760.
vii. Robert Cain, bp. Hingham, Mass. 31 July 1763; witness in Cumberland Co. to 20 Oct 1784 deed; perhaps m. Machias, Me. 1798 Hannah Eastman.

Eliphalet "Liffy" Chappell, 1763 grantee; b. prob. New London, Conn. *ca.* 1745, son Jabez and Zippora (Bill) Chappell; m. Cumberland 21 Mch. 1768[16] **Katharine "Catron" Somers,** (b. prob. Pa. *ca.* 1750, dau. Mathais Somers/Sohmers). Eliphalet was a mariner on 19 Apr. 1781 deed,[40] with Japez Chapple [his father], witness. Children (order uncertain):[41]

i. George Chappell, b. 1768; d. 1845; m. *ca.* 1792 Mary Wells (dau. William and Margaret [Dobson] Wells).
ii. William "Bill" Chappell, b. *ca.* 1771; d. 17 Apr. 1848 *ae.* 77; m. Jane Wells (b. 28 Feb. 1774; d. 29 Sept. 1862; dau. William and Margaret [Dobson] Wells).[42]
iii. Elizabeth Chappell, b. *ca.* 1772; m. *ca.* 1794 Jonathan Goodwin (son Daniel and Sarah [Hunt] Goodwin).
iv. Roxanna Chappell.
v. Olivia Chappell.
vi. Charles Chappell, b. *ca.* 1780; m. *ca.* 1802 Eleanor Thompson (dau. Richard and Dorothy [Patton] Thompson).
vii. Mary "Polly" Chappell, b. *ca.* 1780; m. *ca.* 1797 Enoch Goodwin (son Daniel and Sarah [Hunt] Goodwin).
viii. James Chappell, m. 1811 Dorothy Thompson (dau. Richard and Dorothy [Patton] Thompson).
ix. Jonathan Chappell.
x. Eliphalet Chappell, b. *ca.* 1795; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 11 Jan. 1820 Susan Rayworth of Botsford, N.B.

Jabez Chappell, 1763 grantee; b. Lebanon, Conn. 13 Dec. 1714, son Caleb and Ruth (Royce) Chappell; d. after 19 Apr. 1781, when witness to deed; m. Lebanon, Conn. 5 July 1735 **Zippora Bill,** [b. Lebanon, Conn. 16 Feb. 1715/16, dau. Philip(s) and Jane Bill]. Children:

i. Eliphalet "Liffy" Chappell, b. prob. New London, Conn. *ca.* 1745; m. Cumberland 21 Mch. 1768 Katharine Somers.
ii. Sarah Chappell, b. Hebron, Conn. 12 June 1757.

Probably also their children:

iii Eleazer Chappell, 1770 resident Horton, N.S. (two men and two women.)[10]
iv. John Chappell, 1770 resident Horton, N.S. (one man and one woman.)[10]
v. Asahel Chappell, makes affidavit at Marcellus, Onondaga Co., N.Y. 16 May 1826.[43]

Parker Clarke, surgeon at Ft. Cumberland; b. Ipswich Mass. 3 Apr. 1748, son Parker and Lydia (Phillips) Clarke; d. Machias, Me. 25 Mch. 1823; m. Newbury, Mass. (intention) 8 July 1769 **Judith Lunt.**[44] Taken prisoner 28 Nov. 1776 during Eddy Rebellion and taken to Halifax for trial.[45] Dr. Parker Clark is listed from Machias in 1785;[11] received land grant in Eddington, Me. in 1785;[12] 1790 Machias, Me. resident. Received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] Children:[44]

i. Phillips Clarke, b. Newbury, Mass. 1 Dec. 1769; bp. Newbury, 17 June 1770; d. Machias, Me. 22 Mch. 1835; m. 20 July 1798 Sophia Fellowes (b. 26 Sept. 1781; d. 14 Mch. 1868; dau. Gustavus Fellowes). She procured a divorce between 1815 and 1817 and m. (2) Eastport, Me. 14 Aug. 1817 Lewis Frederick Delesdernier, also in Eddy Rebellion.[46]
ii. John Phillips Clarke, b. East Machias, Me. 20 Jan. 1772; bp. Newbury, Mass. 7 May 1780; d. Newburyport, Mass. 14 Mch. 1837; m. Newburyport, Mass. 6 Dec. 1795 Lydia Clarkson (dau. James and Elizabeth [Noyes] Clarkson).
iii. Samuel Phillips Clarke, b. 30 June 1773; bp. Newburyport, Mass. 16 Oct. 1774; m. 8 Apr. 1800 Lydia Smith (dau. Stephen and Deborah [Ellis] Smith).

Jesse Converse, b. prob. Mass. *ca.* 1740; d. 22 Aug. 1822 *ae.* 82; tombstone in Jolicure Cemetery reads: "Jesse Converse, a native of Mass., and one of the first settlers of this

place."[47] Perhaps Jesse was in household of Joseph Convarse, *ae.* 23, with two in household in 1761. Jesse's sister may be Abigail Converse [prob. dau. Joshua and Rachel (Blanchard) Converse] who m. 7 July 1751 (as second wife) Abiel Richardson;[23] Abiel in 1761, *ae.* 44, has 11 in his household. Abigail Richardson, tavernkeeper of Cumberland in deed dated 20 Feb. 1767 [after her husband's death], is supposed to have gone to Mass. with son Godfrey Richardson.[48] Jesse Converse of Hopewell d. intestate; administration granted to Converse Richardson and Philip Palmer.[49]

Benoni Danks, Capt. in the Rangers,[50] 1761 resident; b. Northampton, Mass. *ca.* 1721; son Robert and Abigail (Hodge) Danks; d. prob. Nov.–Dec. 1776 on way to Halifax as prisoner following the Eddy Rebellion; m. (1) 28 Nov. 1745 **Mary Morris;** m. (2) before 6 Oct. 1766 deed, **Lucy,** who survived him to take inventory of his estate 10 Oct. 1777.[51] He was a man of stature in Cumberland, referred to as "gentleman" in deeds; his household had seven in 1761 and five in 1770 (one man, three women, one girl). He was J.P. for Cumberland 17 July 1764; member of Legislative Assembly 1765–1770; Collector of Import and Excise in Cumberland Co. 30 July 1767; active in Eddy Rebellion.[14] Children:[52]

i. Peleg Danks, b. 20 Sept. 1746; d. 10 Oct. 1746.
ii. (child) Danks, b. Oct. 1747; d. 14 Oct. 1747.
iii. Isaac Danks, b. Oct. 1748; d. after 1798 (received a grant in Ohio Refugee Tract[21]); m. after 1770 Lucy Earll (dau. Daniel and Mehitable [Watson] Earll); in Onondaga Co., N.Y. 1810.
iv. Roxana Danks, bp. 15 June 1754; d. after 6 July 1774; m. after 6 July 1771, when deeded her dowry,[53] Hezekiah King (son Nehemiah and Abiah [Hodges] King).

Thomas Dickson/Dixon, 1st Lt. in Rangers,[54] 1761 resident; b. Colchester, Conn. 3 May 1733, son William and Rebecca Dixson; d. Westmorland, N.B. 8 Nov. 1809; m. King's Chapel, Boston, Mass. 9 Apr. 1761 **Catharine Wethered** [d. 12 May 1826 *ae.* 85; dau Samuel and Sarah (Thornton) Wethered].[55] Her father ran the inn "The Bunch of Grapes" in Boston, Mass.[56] Her bro. Samuel and sister Sarah (Wethered) Law also came to Ft. Cumberland with families.[55] Children (all mentioned in father's will 8 Nov. 1809):[57]

i. B. Dalton Dickson, m. Miss Etter.
ii. Catherine Dickson, b. *ca.* 1767; d. 10 Mch. 1841 *ae.* 74; m. Titus Knapp (d. 18 June 1828 *ae.* 71).[23]
iii. Sarah Dickson, b. *ca.* 1768; d. before 1831; m. (1) William Allan (d. 4 Oct. 1806; son William and Isabell [Maxwell] Allan); m. (2) 9 June 1811 Thomas Roach (b. Cork, Ireland *ca.* 1768; d. 7 July 1833; son John Roach).
iv. Thomas Law Dickson, b. *ca.* 1769; living in Amherst, N.S. 1809; m. prob. Sarah Pipes (dau. Jonathan and Mary Pipes).
v. James Dickson, b. *ca.* 1773; d. 27 Oct 1855 *ae.* 82; m. Susanna Dickson (b. *ca.* 1778; d. 18 Jan. 1850 *ae.* 72).[23]
vi. Mary Dickson, b. *ca.* 1778; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. (bond) 27 Apr. 1798 John Gleanie of Barronsfield.
vii. Ann "Nancy" Dickson, b. *ca.* 1785; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. (bond) 14 Sept. 1809 William Harper of St. John.
viii. Charles Dickson, d. between 9 July 1816 and 25 Aug 1817.[58]
ix. John Dickson, d. after 1809; prob. m. Lydia Hamilton.
x. Robert Dickson, m. Rachel Peck (d. 5 Nov. 1803; dau. Abial and Ruth [Skinner] Peck and widow of Thomas Calhoun).

Daniel Earll, 1761 resident; b. prob. Barrington, Mass. *ca.* 1728, son Nathaniel and Sarah (Adams) Earll; d. 29 Mch. 1817; m. *ca.* 1748 **Mehitable Watson.** Daniel Ea*irl*

was in Eddy Rebellion,[11] as were several of his sons. He was in Machias, Me. at the end of 1776, but seems to have gone to Brookline, Mass. and enlisted there in a company raised in Suffolk Co., Mass. About 1778–9 he went with sons Nathaniel and Robert to White Creek, N.Y.;[59] most of his family followed him to Washington Co., N.Y. by 1790. Daniel Earl received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] Children:[60]

i. Lucy Earll, b. *ca.* 1749; m. Isaac Danks (son Benoni and Mary [Morris] Danks; Isaac Danks in Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1810).
ii. Jonas Earll, b. *ca.* 1751; d. Oct. 1847 *ae.* 96; m. Experience Sprague (b. 6 May 1758; d. 7 Apr. 1832; dau. David and Amey [Sweet] Sprague).[61]
iii. Daniel Earll, Jr., b. *ca.* 1753; d. 25 Nov. 1833 in 81st yr.; m. Hannah (d. 2 Feb. 1844 *ae.* 77); both bur. on farm of Richard Kingsley, near Pangmon Hill, R.D. 1, Whitehall, Washington Co., N.Y.[62]
iv. Nathaniel Earll, b. *ca.* 1755; prob. m. before 1790; in Whitehall, Washington Co., N.Y. 1790.
v. Robert Earll, b. Halifax, N.S. 1759; d. Mottville, N.Y. 25 Nov. 1833; m. Elizabeth Hodge; in Whitehall, N.Y. 1790, and Onondaga Co., N.Y. 1810.
vi. Watson Earll, b. *ca.* 1761; prob. m. before 1790; Granville, N.Y., 1790 and Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1810.
vii. Patience Earll, b. Cumberland 9 Oct 1763; d. Ellery Twp., Chautauqua Co., N.Y. 15 June 1839; m. Timothy Copp (b. New London [Montville], Conn. 30 Dec 1755; d. Spafford, Onondaga Co., N.Y. 24 Mch. 1836; son John and Isabel [Dixon] Copp;[23] of Marcellus, Onondaga Co., N.Y. 16 May 1826[43]).
viii. Mehitable Earll, b. *ca.* 1765; m. Ephraim Thomas (b. Tyringham, Mass. 1759).
ix. Abjiah Earll, b. *ca.* 1767; m. Anna; in Onondaga Co., N.Y., 1810?
x. Benjamin Earll, b. *ca.* 1769; d. before 10 Aug 1801;[63] prob. m. before 1790; in Granville, N.Y. 1790.
xi. Nehemiah Earll, b. 1771; d. 1839; m. (2) Rebecca Danforth (b. 1777; d. 1842); in Granville, N.Y., 1790; said to have had 15 children and removed to western states.

Abiathar Eddy, carpenter; b. Norton, Mass. 16 June 1746; son Caleb and Judith Eddy; d. Harvard, Mass. 7 Feb. 1816; m. before 1781 **Hannah** (d. 2 Jan 1823 *ae.* 78).[64] Prob. came to Cumberland after 1763 to take care of father's lands; Caleb Eddy of Spencer Town, Albany Co., N.Y. sells 1,000 acres to Abiathar on 22 May 1772 with deed acknowledged by Caleb in Taunton, Bristol, Co., Mass.[65] Single in 1770. He and his wife joined the Shakers in Harvard, Mass. by 1781, so prob. had no children.

Jonathan Eddy, 1763 grantee, leader of the Eddy Rebellion; b. Mansfield, Mass.? *ca.* 1726, son Eleazar and Elizabeth (Cobb) Eddy; d. Eddington, Me. 4 May 1804; m. Norton, Mass. 4 May 1749 **Mary Ware** [b. 16 Oct. 1729; dau. William and Zebiah (Sweeting) Ware; d. Eddington 1814].[64] Member of Legislative Assembly in Halifax 1770–75;[14] fled Cumberland in 1776 and turned up in Sharon, Mass. 1781–5; removed to [now] Eddington, Me. Aug. 1784 where he was first Magistrate on the Penobscot River.[66] Children, all born Norton, Mass.:[64,66]

i. Jonathan Eddy, b. 28 Jan. 1750; d. lost in Bay of Fundy 1808; m. before 24 Mch. 1789 Rebecca Hicks (dau. Samuel and Thankful [Bowen] Hicks).
ii. William Eddy, b. 16 Aug. 1752; d. Machias, Me. 3 May 1778 by shot from British man-o-war; m. 17 May 1769 Olive Morse (dau. Joseph and Olive [Mason] Morse and step-dau. of William Howe; Olive Eddy m. (2) Hezekiah King).
iii. Ibrook Eddy, b. 9 Jan 1754; d. Eddington, Me. 6 Jan 1833/4; m. (1) 2 Nov. 1780 Lona Pratt (dau. Samuel Pratt, II); m. (2) 17 Apr. 1806 Celia (Wilde) Coggeshall.
iv. Elias Eddy, b. 30 Nov. 1757; d. Eddington, Me.; m. Mary Savels (dau. Edward Bridge Savels of Sharon, Mass.).

Samuel Emerson, early settler, Sackville, N.S. *ca.* 1765, but 1770 resident of Cumberland; prob. b. *ca.* 1750; m. Sackville, N.S. 10 Sept. 1772 **Neome Blasdel.**[13] Samuel appears to have accompanied Benjamin and Epherim Emerson, who are of Sackville in 1765 and 1770; may be brother to Elizabeth Emerson who m. *ca.* 1764 Amasa Kilham; Samuel may be in Mt. Desert, Hancock Co., Me. 1790. Children, all recorded Sackville:[13]

i. Ephrakarn [*sic.* Ephraim?] Emerson, b. 6 Nov 1773.
ii. Moses Emerson, b. 9 May 1775.
iii. Elebeth [*sic.* Elizabeth?] Emerson, b. 14 Feb. 1777.

Jonathon Fearn/Farren/Farrn, b. prob. Amesbury, Mass. 7 Feb 1735/6, prob. son Jonathan and Sarah (Wells) Farren of Newtown [now Newton], N.H., but not mentioned in father's will made 22 Feb. 1768. Jonathon apparently m. by 1770 and prob. had no children. His bro. Moses, b. 1726, served in Capt. John Light's Co., Col. Moore's Regt. at Louisburg. Another bro. Aquilla, b. 1741, served in His Majesty's forces for the total reduction of Canada in 1760, and is also on muster roll at Boston in 1761. A Jonathan Ferrin is listed as soldier in 1778 at Biddeford, Me.[67]

John Fillmore, 1763 grantee; b. prob. Conn. 1725–6, son John and Mary (Spiller) Fillmore; d. Jolicure, N.B. Mch.–Apr. 1796; m. Attleborough, Mass. 12 Nov. 1747 **Leah Day** [b. Attleborough, Mass. 17 Sept 1727, dau. Benjamin and Mary Margaret (Robinson) Day; she survived her husband]. In 1770 he refused to give information to the census taker, as did also his son-in-law Charles Oulton. All eight surviving children are mentioned in estate settlement of John Fillmore.[68] Children:[69]

i. Margaret Fillmore, b. Norwich [now North Franklin], Conn. 16 May 1748; d. Norwich 26 Apr. 1753.
ii. Abigail Fillmore, b. Norwich, Conn. 21 Apr. 1750; d. 8 Sept. 1826; m. Cumberland, N.S. 22 Sept. 1768[16] Charles Oulton (prob. son John and Charity Oulton).
iii. Spiller Fillmore, b. Norwich, Conn. 6 Feb. 1752; d. Norwich 27 Apr. 1753.
iv. Spiller Fillmore, b. Norwich, Conn. 6 Mch. 1754; d. Hanover, Mass. 3 Sept. 1820; m. *ca.* 1775 Jean/Jane Burke (dau. Anthony and Ann Burke).
v. Asa Fillmore, b. Franklin, Conn. *ca.* 1756; d. prob. River Philip, N.S. 1835; m. *ca.* 1784 Priscilla Burke (dau. Anthony and Ann Burke).
vi. Levi Fillmore, b. Conn. *ca.* 1758; d. bef. 1796; m. prob. a dau. of William Wood.
vii. Dorcas Fillmore, b. Conn.? *ca.* 1760; d. River Philip, N.S.? *ca.* 1819; m. Richard Colburn who had a loyalist grant in 1784 in Remshag, Cumberland, Co., N.S.
viii. John Fillmore, Jr., b. prob. Ft. Lawrence, N.S. *ca.* 1763; called "the Native" as he was the first known Canadian-born Fillmore;[69] d. 7 Apr. 1856 *ae.* 92; m. *ca.* 1785 Jemima Tingley (b. Sackville, N.S. 4 May 1767; d. Jolicure, N.B. 1849; dau. Josiah and Jemima [Crabtree] Tingley).
ix. Reuben Fillmore, b. Jolicure, N.S. *ca.* 1765; d. 29 May 1848; m. before 1793 Hannah Reynolds (dau. Major and Mary [Ward] Reynolds).
x. Margaret Fillmore, b. Jolicure, N.S. *ca.* 1767–8; m. *ca.* 1789 Peter McElmon.
xi. Benjamin Day Fillmore, b. Jolicure, N.S. *ca.* 1769–70; d. after 1825; m. (1) Hingham, Mass. 1 Dec. 1805 Christiana (Josselyn) Josselyn (widow of Isaac Josselyn; d. Hanover, Mass. 20 July 1822 *ae.* 51); m. (2) Hanover, Mass. (intention) 27 Oct. 1822 Lydia Briggs.

Caleb Gannett, read theology with Ebenezer Gay of Hingham, Mass. and in June 1768 went to N.S. to preach to settlers around Ft. Cumberland; ordained 12 Oct. 1768 in Hingham; returned to Cumberland until Sept. 1771, when he asked for demission.[71] He was b. East Bridgewater, Mass. 22 Aug. 1745, son Joseph and Betty (Latham) Gannett; d. 25 Apr. 1818; m. (1) Cambridge, Mass. 17 Jan. 1781 **Katharine Wendell** [b. Boston, Mass. 2 Apr. 1756, dau. John Mico and Katharine (Brattle) Wendell; d.

Cambridge, Mass. 25 July 1798]; m. (2) 19 Jan. 1800 **Ruth Stiles** [b. Newport, R.I. 20 Aug. 1765, dau. Ezra and Elizabeth (Hubbard) Stiles; d. Cambridge 11 June 1808].[71,72] Children, all born Cambridge:[72]

i. Katharine Brattle Gannett, b. 8 June 1782; d. Cambridge 26 Feb 1863; m. 1 Jan. 1806 William Bascom.
ii. John Mico Gannett, b. 15 Mch. 1784; m. (1) Hartford, Conn. 30 June 1805 Mary Woodbridge Wyllys (dau. Samuel and Ruth [Belden] Wyllys).
iii. Thomas Brattle Gannett, b. 20 Feb. 1789; d. South Natick, Mass. 19 Apr. 1851; m. (1) 28 Apr. 1814 Deborah Foxcroft White (d. 30 Dec. 1822; dau. Gideon and Deborah [Whitworth] White); m. (2) 10 May 1824 Sarah Whitworth White (dau. Gideon and Deborah [Whitworth] White).
iv. Elizabeth Latham Gannett, b. 20 Apr. 1791; d. Cambridge, Mass. Apr. 1838; m. 2 Apr. 1814 John Dudley Andrews.
v. Caleb Gannett, b. 7 Oct 1793; d. 27 Oct 1793.
vi. Ezra Stiles Gannett, b. 4 May 1801; d. 26 Aug. 1871; m. 6 Oct. 1835 Anna Linzee Tilden (dau. Bryant Parrot and Zibia Cravath [Brown] Tilden).

Ebenezer Gardner, 1763 grantee; b. 4 Sept. 1737; d. Machias, Me. 21 Nov. 1831; m. prob. Cumberland, N.S. *ca.* 1768 **Damaris Merrill** [b. Haverhill, Mass. 2 Aug. 1747, dau. Nathan and Susanna (Staples) Merrill; d. 5 Feb. 1839]. Ebenezer participated in Eddy Rebellion; left Cumberland for Machias, Me. 1776;[11] his house and barn were burned at this time;[73] in Machias, Me., 1790; received a grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] Children (all listed in Machias, Me.):[74]

i. Susanna Gardner, b. Cumberland 15 Oct. 1770; m. (1) Aaron Sevey (son Joseph and Sarah [Scott] Sevey); m. (2) Marshal Thaxter (b. Hingham, Mass. 14 Mch. 1760; d. Machias, Me. 28 Feb 1835; son Samuel and Abigail [Smith] Thaxter).[75]
ii. Eunice Gardner, b. Cumberland 14 July 1772.
iii. Hannah Gardner, b. Cumberland May 1774; m. Machias, Me. (intention) 12 Mch. 1797 Daniel Foster (son Benjamin and Abigail [Milliken] Foster).
iv. Ebenezer Gardner, Jr. b. Cumberland, N.S. 31 Jan 1776; m. Machias, Me. (intention) 28 May 1803 Sally/Sarah Albee (dau William and Ellen [Dillaway] Albee).
v. Samuel Gardner, b. Machias 13 July 1781; m. (1) before 16 Feb 1808 Abigail Berry (b. Machias, Me. 11 Oct. 1787; dau. Jonathan and Hannah [Knight] Berry); m. (2) Jane G. Getchell (dau. Joseph and Sally [Berry] Getchell); m. (3) Relief Wilson.
vi. Thomas Gardner, b. Machias 10 Oct 1783; d. 1872; m. 1808 Sarah Berry (b. Machias 12 Aug. 1789; dau. Jonathan and Hannah [Knight] Berry).
vii. John Gardner, b. Machias 16 July 1785; m. (1) Machias, Me. (intention) 19 Apr. 1812 Susan Berry (b. Machias, Me. 27 Apr. 1795; dau. Jonathan and Hannah [Knight] Berry); m. (2) Mary Palmer; m. (3) Lavinia F. (Hoyt) Foster (dau. Daniel and Eleanor [Harvey] Hoyt and widow of William Foster).
viii. William Gardner, b. Machias 24 Oct 1789; m. Machias, Me. 20 July 1817 Lydia Albee (dau. William and Ellen [Dillaway] Albee).
ix. Nathan Gardner, b. Machias 4 Sept. 1793; d. Machias 4 Mch. 1795.

Jotham Gay, 1759 grantee, "of Halifax" 1761, 1763 grantee, but 1770 nonresident (zero in household); b. prob. Hingham, Mass. 11 Apr. 1733, son Ebenezer and Jerusha (Bradford) Gay; d. Hingham, Mass. 16 Oct. 1802.[76] He was Col. in the continental army; at Louisburg and with Winslow at Beausejour; member of Legislative Assembly from Cumberland Co. 1772–4 and 1775–1785.[14]

(*To be continued*)

DEATH AND ESTATE NOTICES FROM THE *MISSOURI GAZETTE,* 1816–1822

By MARYHELEN STANLEY WILSON and LOIS STANLEY*

The *Missouri Gazette,* established by Joseph Charless in St. Louis in July 1808, was the first and only newspaper in Upper Louisiana until 1815, when a competitor appeared (briefly) in St. Louis. In 1818 another began publication to the southeast. The most important competitor, the *Missouri Intelligencer,* appeared in 1819 in Franklin (Howard County) in the central part of the present state. The *Gazette,* however, was in a choice location; St. Louis was the territorial capital. *Gazette* columns carried death and estate notices from a wide area until early in 1822.

Then, in 1821, Missouri became a state and the little town of St. Charles was named the first state capital. A newspaper was established there. New counties were formed, other newspapers sprang up. As a result, the area covered by the *Gazette* narrowed considerably. Re-named the *Republican,* it was Missouri's dominant newspaper for many years. But family researchers must look to other early newspapers for information after 1822.

Adderly, Edward, d. on Monday night last, a worthy son of the Emerald Isle. (23 Oct. 1818) Estate: H. von Phul, Adm. (3 Feb. 1819)

Anderson, Robert. Estate. Sarah Anderson, Callwell Cairns, Admrs. (19 Apr. 1817)

Angle, John W. Est. Francis Angle, Adm. (18 Dec. 1818)

Archibald, Robert, late of Wood River Twp., Madison Co., Ill. Robert Watt, residing in St. Louis, appointed adm. by county commissioners court. (15 March 1820)

Armitage, Mr. Abm., Thursday, 17th inst. Formerly a citizen of Pittsburgh, Pa. (23 Jan. 1822)

Ashly [*sic*], Mrs. Mary, wife of Gen. Wm. Ashley, Lt. Gov. of state, on 7th inst. in St. Louis. [Long, flowery obit.] (14 Nov. 1821)

Atkin, James. Sale of furniture, cabinet-maker's and upholsterer's tools. Apply to James Jones. (26 Jan. 1820)

Baldwin, Dr. William, on Wed. morning last, at Boonslick. Left a wife and several children. (15 Sept. 1819)

Ball, David. A man of about 30 to 35 years, came injured to the home of Charles Stephens, Washington Co., Illinois on 20 July last. Died after a month. Claimed to have been injured in fall from horse, but after death a large imbedded bullet was found in his shoulder. He had D.T. tattooed on one arm and DTE on the other. (22 Sept. 1819)

Bartlett, Cyrus, Died on Sunday evening last, infant son of Mr. Phin. Bartlett. (23 Oct. 1818)

Bartlett, Jesse, of New Madrid Co. Lucinda Bartlett, Adm. (26 Oct. 1816)

Bates, Mrs. Charlotte, at Potosi, Washington Co., late consort of Moses Bates, Esq. (1 May 1818)

Bates, Mr. John, on Sat. last. (1 Sept. 1819) Estate: Lavina Bates and Amos Wheeler, Admrs. (10 Nov. 1819)

Battie, Henry, d. on Friday last. (13 Sept. 1820)

Beatty, Robert, of St. Charles. James Green, Adm. (31 May 1817)

Benoit, Mr. Francis M., d. on Friday morning last. (27 Oct. 1819)

---

*Lois Stanley's address is: 8740 Nashville, St. Louis, MO 63117.

Berthoud, James, Esq., on the 14th inst. at Henderson. Of Shippingport. (18 Aug. 1819)
Bill, Mrs., consort of Mr. Charles Bill, on Monday last. (6 Oct. 1819)
Bledsoe, Loving, of St. Charles. Anthony Bledsoe, Adm. (27 March 1818)
Bolons, Hypolite. Samuel Solomon, Adm. (16 Nov. 1816)
Boone, Daniel, at Charrette Village on 26th Sept. last. [A long eulogy followed.] (4 Oct. 1820)
Bouden, David. "Obituary Notice: To Whom It May Concern." A man named David Bouden, on his way from Louisville to St. Louis by water with a son called James (a man of color) was unable to proceed due to illness, left the boat at Cape Girardeau, and died on evening of 8 October, being, he said, 71 [77?] years old, a native of Geneva in Switzerland. His effects are in the care of Messrs. Steinbeck and Jasperson at Jackson, Mo. (1 Dec. 1819)
Bouis, Anthony Vincent. Marie M., Widow Bouis, Adm. (27 Sept. 1817)
Boulvin, Mrs. Elenor, consort of Nicholas Boulvin, Esq., Indian agent residing in Prairie du Chien, d. on Friday last. (24 May 1820)
Brady, Mr. James, d. on Wed. evening last after a short illness . . . "generally regretted." (14 Aug. 1818)
Brady, James, late of the firm of Brady & McKnight. Gabriel Paul, Adm. (25 April 1821)
Brady, Mrs. Katherine, d. on Thursday last, at an advanced age. (17 May 1817)
Brady, Patrick, d. on Monday last. (6 Oct. 1819)
Brazeau, Joseph, d. 23rd inst. in 77th year, resident near this town—"society has lost one of its most respectable members." (30 Nov. 1816)
Brent, Robert, Esq., d. after a painful and protracted illness, late Paymaster General of the Army and Judge of the Orphan's Court of Washington Co.; on 7th ult. (13 Oct. 1819)
Bright, Mrs. E., d. yesterday, in childbirth, wife of Josiah Bright and daughter of Charles Sanguinette. (15 Feb. 1817)
Broaddus, Whitfield, of Dardenne Twp., St. Charles Co. Katherine Broaddus and Richard Gentry, Admrs. (20 Feb. 1818)
Brotherton, James. Rebecca Brotherton, Adm. (22 Nov. 1817)
Brown, John. Letters obtained by Owen Collins and George Burgess, Admrs. (20 Feb. 1822)
Brown, Robert. Wm. Miller, Adm. (16 June 1819)
Brown, Thomas, of St. Charles Co. Elizabeth M. Brown, Adm. (27 March 1818)
Bryant, Joseph, of St. Charles Co. Jonathan Bryant, Adm. (4 Dec. 1818)
Buckanan, Robert. Polly Buckanan, Adm. (10 April 1818)
Bulfinch, Samuel, d. lately at Philadelphia, in 31st year, eldest brother of B. S. Bulfinch, at present of St. Louis. (14 Dec. 1816)
Burchmore, Mr. George, merchant of Edwardsville, Ill., on the 15th. Formerly of Salem, Mass. (19 Sept. 1821). Estate: John Shackford, Campbell Johnson, H. L.[I.?] Hoffman, Exrs. (5 Dec. 1821)
Burnsides, James, of Bonhomme Twp. Sam. Moore, William Campbell, Admrs. (18 Oct. 1817)
Busby, John, of Howard Co. Judiah Osmon, Adm. (21 June 1817)
Byrd, John, of Byrd Twp., Cape Girardeau Co. Stephen and Abraham Byrd, Admrs. (6 March 1818)

Cambaz, John B. P. Provenchere, Adm. (10 March 1819)
Cantelmi, Francis. Robert McCay, Adm. (27 Sept. 1817)
Carbonneau, Francis, of St. Charles Co. Jean Richard, Adm. (10 April 1818)
Carr, Francis, Esq., attorney and counsellor, 14th inst. (19 Sept. 1821)
Carr, Moses. F. Carr, Adm. (16 May 1821)
Cerre, Gabriel. Auguste Chouteau, Adm. (22 Sept. 1819)
Chamberlain, Capt. Joseph, yesterday, in this place about 1 o'clock. Late captain of steamboat *Dolphin.* (20 June 1821)
Chriswell, Robert. James Chriswell, Adm. (23 Oct. 1818)
Clarke, John E., d. at Natchez about 16th August last; of the Illinois Territory, formerly clerk of the steamboat *Constitution.* (4 Oct. 1817)
Clifford, John D. Partner in firm of James Clemens, Jr. & Co. [No death date given.] (31 May 1820)

Collard, John. Lydia Collard and Elijah Collards, Admrs. (21 April 1819)
Conant, Lt. Rowell, in this town the 16th inst., aged 23 years. Formerly of Windsor, Vt., and late Lt. of the 1st U.S. Rifle Regiment. (21 Feb. 1821)
Conwell, David C., of Jefferson Co. Polly Conwell, Adm. (24 Feb. 1818)
Costelly, William. Owen Collins and George Burgess, Admrs. (20 Feb. 1822)
Courtemarche, Barthelme. Angelique Courtemarche, Admr. (17 Mar. 1819)
Crane, Col. Aaron T., late postmaster, d. on Sunday 26th inst. after an illness of 13 days; buried 4 p.m. Sunday with Masonic honors. (29 Sept. 1819) Abraham Beck and William M. O'Hara, Admrs. (20 Nov. 1819)
Criswell, Mr., formerly residing at mouth of the Missouri, drowned during the late gales. (22 Nov. 1817)
Crow, Michael of Point Labadie Twp. John and Benoni Sappington, Admrs. (29 May 1818)
Crump, George, formerly of St. Louis. Notice to other heirs of suit for partition by Andrew McQuitty and wife; E. Hempstead, atty. (28 Dec. 1816)
Cummins, Mrs. Eliza, on 26 Sept. at house of Mr. John C. Gray near the Chalk Banks on the Mississippi, after long and painful illness, in 26th year. Consort of A. M. Cummins, late of New Orleans, Natchez, Tennessee, and Alabama. Leaves husband, three helpless children, numerous relatives and friends. (10 Oct. 1821)

Daily, Mr. Maurice, on Monday last. (15 Sept. 1819)
Dales, John, late cashier of the Bank of Missouri, d. on Sunday last. (22 Sept. 1819)
Dallas, Alexander James, d. at Philadelphia. (13 Feb. 1817)
Dalley, S., of Potosi, Washington Co. Eliza Dalley and John Brickey, Admrs. (7 Dec. 1816)
DeAndreis, Rev. Felix, vicar general of Louisiana, on 15th inst. after painful and lingering illness. (18 Oct. 1820)
Delaplaine, Helen. Samuel G. D. Decamp, Adm. (9 Jan. 1822)
Depestre, Col., d. at Ste. Genevieve a few days ago. (19 Oct. 1816)
Depestre, Julian, Ste. Genevieve. Mary Depestre, Lewis de Mun, Admrs. (11 Jan. 1817)
Dodson, Joshua, of St. Charle Co. Daniel Hays and Isaac Fulkerson, Admrs. (16 Aug. 1817)
Donner, Miss Sarah, niece of Mr. J. Horine, d. near Herculaneum 15 March. (5 April 1820)
Dougherty, Mr. James, a useful citizen, d. on Saturday last. (9 Oct. 1818)
Downing, Andrew, of St. Charles. Margaret Downey [*sic*], Admr. (9 June 1819)
Dubay, Mr., d. Tuesday morning last in a melancholy accident [capsize of ferry boat]. Ferryman and two assistants, taken from wreck, died on shore. (16 Nov. 1816)
Duchouquet, Mme. Baptiste, d. on Wesnesday night last. (10 July 1818)
Duff, John. Alexander McNair, Adm. (28 Sept. 1818)
Duquette, Francois. Antoine Janis, Adm. (29 March 1817)

Easton, Joseph, d. in this town on 31st ult. Lately from state of New York; aged 50 years; a brother of Col. Rufus Easton, at whose home he died. (2 Aug. 1817)
Eckstein, Mr., a merchant taylor, formerly of Philadelphia, on 14th inst. (19 Sept. 1821)
Eppes, Daniel, of Monroe Co. Benajah English, Adm. (11 Aug. 1819)
Estes, Dr. James R., at his residence in St. Charles Co. on 16 March, of a pulmonary ailment. Aged 27 years, left a widow and two infant children. (31 March 1819)
Evans, Zopher P., of Herculaneum. Elias Bates, Adm. (26 Jan. 1820)

Faris, Aaron, Jr., on 7th inst. of pleurisy. Son of Capt. Aaron Faris, late of Kentucky, in 22nd year of his age. (23 June 1819)
Farrar, Mrs. Sarah S., on Monday last, of consumption. Consort of Dr. Farrar. (8 Nov. 1817)
Flint, Samuel, of Ste. Genevieve. Edward Gibson, Adm. (2 Nov. 1816)
Flynn, William, Sr., of Ste. Genevieve. William Flynn, Jr., Adm. (2 Nov. 1816)
Foster, Samuel, of Jackson, Cape Girardeau Co. Wm. Williams and John Giles, Admrs. (29 March 1817)
Fowler, Robert. James D. Fowler, Adm. (7 Aug. 1818)
Fulton, Thomas, of Washington Co., d. in the fall of 1817; from Ireland many years ago. John Hughes, Adm. (24 April 1818)

Gantt, Mrs. Ann, consort of the Rev. Edw. of Louisville, on 17th ult. after a short but severe illness. (26 May 1819)
Gantt, Major Stoughton, on Sun. evening the 25th inst. Interred on Monday with military and Masonic honors. (28 April 1819)
Gay, Mr. Stephen, d. last week, a respectable mechanic of this town. (22 Dec. 1819) Lucinda Gay and John Holbrook, Admrs. (9 Feb. 1820) F. Whiteany, Adm. (16 May 1821)
Gibson, Robert. Executed at Richmond, Va. on 27th ult. for murder of John Peatross. (1 Jan. 1819)
Godwin, ——, a soldier, drowned in crossing the Mississippi in a small boat. (22 Nov. 1817)
Gratiot, Charles, Sr., Esq., d. on 20th ult., a Swiss immigrant. Left a numerous family. (3 May 1817) Victoire Gratiot and John P. Cabanne, Admrs. (5 July 1817)
Green, James. C. Peck, Admr. (14 June 1817)
Green, John, d. Wed. last, aged 22. From Virginia. (22 Sept. 1819)
Green, Owen. David Gordon, Adm. (13 Dec. 1820)
Griffith, Mr. Isaac H., d. on Thurs. last, a respectable mechanic of this town. (3 Nov. 1819)
Griffith, Samuel, of St. Charles Co. David and Asa Griffith, Admrs. (5 Oct. 1816)

Hamilton, James. Executed at Albany, N.Y., for murder of Major Birdsall on the 7th inst. (1 Jan. 1819)
Harris, Barnabas. Frederick Hyatt, Adm. (5 May 1819) Public sale near Florissant. (15 Dec. 1819)
Harris, Mrs., d. Monday evening last. (22 Sept. 1819)
Harriss, Thompson M., of New Madrid Co. John Shanks and Sally Harriss, Admrs. (11 Jan. 1817)
Hays, William, of St. Charles Co. Suit for partition. Wm. Hays and others vs. Mahala Hays and James and Jemima (Hays) Davis. (28 Dec. 1816)
Head, Joseph, of St. Charles Co. Isaac Fulkerson, Adm. (4 Dec. 1818)
Hempstead, Edward, Esq., d. on Saturday night last, after a short illness. Buried at plantation of his father, Stephen Hempstead. (16 Aug. 1817)
Henry, Mr. Isaac N., on Monday last, 1st inst., after a short but painful illness. Conducted to grave by Masonic brethren. (3 Jan. 1821)
Holland, Matthew, d. a few days ago. (15 Feb. 1817)
Honore, Mrs. Polly, on Fri. March 30th ult. at her residence about 10 miles from St. Louis. Consort of Mr. Michael T. Honore. Left a large family. (4 Apr. 1821)
Horine, Mrs. Margaret, consort of Jacob Horine, d. the 9th inst. in Jefferson County. (16 Feb. 1820)
Hunter, Mrs. Martha, consort of Major C. W. Hunter, formerly a merchant of this place, d. at Alton (Illinois) some time since. (27 Oct. 1819)
Huntington, Mrs. Naomi, of a fever and childbirth, at house of Mr. Jonas Seely near Albyville in this territory on Sunday the 5th inst., wife of Ebenezer Huntington, Esq., and youngest daughter of Mr. Reuben Runyan of Frankfort, Ky., in 19th year of her age. (8 Sept. 1819)

Irwin, William, eldest son of James Irwin, d. on Wesnesday last. (13 Oct. 1819)

Jones, Charles, d. at Chariton in Howard Co. (27 Feb. 1818)
Jones, Mrs. Eliza, on Thurs. last, consort of Mr. John Jones. (15 Sept. 1819)
Jones, Thomas G., Esq., d. Tuesday a.m.; postmaster of town of Illinois. (20 Oct. 1819)

Keene, Pollard, a native of Kentucky, d. the 20th ult; was at River Raisen. A merchant. (3 May 1817)
Kinkead, Andrew, Esq., d. on 30th March after a long and painful illness; of Bonhomme Twp., aged 65. (10 Apr. 1818) Estate: John Kinkead, Adm. (24 Apr. 1818)

LaCroix, Michael. Julie LaCroix, Adm. (6 June 1821)
LaCroix, St. Paul. Auguste Chouteau, Adm. (27 March 1817)
Laforge, Pierre. New Madrid County. Robert McCoy, George Tennille, Adms. (12 April 1817)

LaRoche, Francois. Nicholas Jarrot vs. unknown heirs of. St. Clair County, Illinois. Elias Kane, Atty. (18 Aug. 1819)

Laugherty, Benijah, Cape Girardeau County. Rachel Laugherty, Adm. (18 Dec. 1818)

Learned, Lewis. F. White, Adm. (23 May 1821)

LeCompte, Nicholas, of St. Charles County. Louis Buisson, Adm. (19 Oct. 1816)

Lee, Jane, on Wed. last, dau. of Mrs. Lee. Her clothes caught fire and she survived but a few hours. (15 Sept. 1819)

Lemasters, Isaac, of St. Charles County. Even and Benjamin Lemasters, Admrs. (24 Aug. 1818)

Lendsey, Jacob. Robert Boyd, Elisha Spivy, Polly Spivy, Admrs. (11 Jan. 1817)

Lennan, Dr. Francis, d. in St. Charles. (6 Oct. 1819)

Lippincott, Mrs. Patty, consort of Mr. Thomas Lippincott, died near Milton, Illinois. (20 Oct. 1819)

Lisa, Manuel, d. on Sat. evening last at the Sulphur Springs, near this place. (16 Aug. 1820) Estate: Mary Lisa, Charles Hempstead, Admrs. (22 Nov. 1820)

Lisa, Mary, late consort of Manuel Lisa, d. on Tuesday morning last. (13 Feb. 1818) [Note: about six months later Lisa married the widow Mary Hempstead Keeney, who is shown as adm. on his estate above.]

Little, Mrs. Marie Antoinette, wife of Mr. John Little, merchant, d. after a long and painful illness. (20 Feb. 1818)

Logan, Mr. Robert, watchmaker, d. Monday evening. (27 Oct. 1819)

Lothrop, Abijah, of Dardenne, St. Charles Co. John Pitman, Adm. (24 Mar. 1819)

Lowrey, Thomas T., on 31st ult. at house of Col. Samuel Hammond of this place. Late of Jefferson Co., Va. (8 Nov. 1820)

Lucas, Charles, killed in a duel. Son of J. B. C. Lucas. [Note: He was killed by Thomas Hart Benton.] (27 Sept. 1817) Estate: J. B. C. Lucas and Theodore Hunt, Admrs. (20 Dec. 1817)

McCall, William, of Howard Co. Judiah Osman, Adm. (21 June 1817)

McDowel, Thomas, of St. Ferdinand Twp. John Porter, Adm. (3 Feb. 1819)

McFerron, Joseph, Esq., on Sun., the 4th ult. at his residence near Jackson in 41st year of age. Clerk of Circuit Court of Cape Girardeau Co. and of Supreme Court 4th Judicial Circuit. Native of Ireland. (7 March 1821)

McGin, Mr. Patrick, in this place on Saturday evening, 3rd inst., of a bilious complaint, in his 24th year. He was a resident of Pittsburgh, Pa., for many years; numerous friends and relatives. Estate of Patrick McGin, butcher: Rev. Francis Niel and Wm. Higgins, Excrs. (7 Nov. 1821)

McKee, Mr. John, on the 26th ult. on road between this place and Bellefontaine. A house carpenter from Pittsburgh, taken ill on board a boat bound to Boonslick. Went ashore to seek help, died before reaching it. (4 Sept. 1818)

McMahan, Samuel, of Howard County. Sarah McMahan, Adm. (28 Sept. 1816)

McNair, Benjamin Howard, aged 6, son of Col. Alexander McNair, d. on Tuesday, Sept. 5. (13 Sept. 1820)

McNair, Stella Ann, daughter and eldest child of Col. Alexander McNair, age about 15, d. on Sunday last. (13 Sept. 1820)

Maxwell, John, of James Old Ferry. James Culbertson, Adm. (13 Feb. 1818)

Me, Major Augustus, Sat. last, by blowing out his brains with two pistols. He had been in this country [territory] some time teaching a military school, as he had done in Ohio and Indiana, living at the house of Mr. Francis Howell at St. Charles. Ill of a bilious fever and not expected to live, he took this way of death. His will, written 7 Sept., named as beneficiaries James and Lewis Howell, each to receive a watch, and the bulk of his estate to Mrs. Eleanor Ray of New York. His body to Dr. Jeremiah Millington and any other doctor of his choice, for anatomizing. N. Lynch and Lewis Howell, Excrs. (19 Sept. 1821)

Michaud, Miss Eleanore, d. on Tuesday evening last of a lingering illness. (4 Sept. 1818)

Micheau, John, departed this life yesterday, age 81. (30 June 1819)

Miller, Andrew, a baker, d. at Herculaneum, Jefferson Co., 9 Sept. 1820. Born near Strasbourg, Flanders; served under Bonaparte. Notice by J. Rankin, Adm. (7 March 1821)

Miller, John, d. Saturday evening last at Milton, Ill. Of Philadelphia, lately of Dayton, Ohio. (22 Dec. 1819)
Milner, ——, a soldier, drowned crossing the Mississippi in a small boat. (22 Nov. 1817)
Mitchell, James. Pryor Quarles, Adm. (27 May 1818) H. Hight, Adm. (29 July 1818)
Morrison, James, of Cape Girardeau Co. Samuel Morrison, Adm. (12 Oct. 1816)
Munro, John, of Howard Co. Daniel Munro, Adm. (13 Dec. 1817)
Murphy, Maurice. Thomas McKnight, Adm. (20 Dec. 1820)

O'Connor, Mr. James, at Norfolk, Va., aged 60 years, for 24 years publisher of the *Norfolk Herald.* (18 Aug. 1819)
O'Hara, William M., Esq., at the Post of Arkansas on 21 ult. after a short illness of bilious fever, in 83rd year. Native of New Jersey, resident of this place about 3 years, left here in May to attend to business. Left a mother, wife, and 4 children. (29 Aug. 1821)
O'Heeley, Alexander, d. Sat. evening last; of Teyhorney, Ireland. (15 Dec. 1819)

Papin, Joseph Marie. Hypolite Papin and M. P. LeDuc, Admrs. (7 June 1817)
Papin, Mme. Marie Louise, consort of the late Joseph, d. on Thursday last. (1 March 1817). Estate: Hypolite Papin and M. P. LeDuc, Admrs. (31 May 1817)
Partuit, Jeannette, d. at home of Widow Belland, her daughter, on ferry at the Missouri. Widow of Etienne Lalande, a native of Detroit, at the advanced age of 114 years. (17 Feb. 1819)
Peacock, George. Sale of carpenter's tools and wearing apparel. Abraham Beck, Adm. (31 May 1820)
Penconneau, Capt. Auguste, d. on 12th inst. at Prairie du Pont. (24 July 1818)
Pendegrass, Jesse. Nimrod H. Moore, Adm. (13 Sept. 1817)
Phelps, John H. Wm. Hibbler, Adm. (8 March 1820)
Pickett, John. C. Peck, Adm. (14 June 1817)
Plain, Mr. John, on Sun. night last, late of New York. Interred with Masmichimacs. (15 Sept. 1819)
Pollock, Wm. Those with demands against estate present them to Abraham Beck. John Crawford, Adm. (8 Dec. 1819)
Potter, Mrs. Hannah, aged 55 years, yesterday evening of a bilious complaint. Consort of late Capt. Robert Potter, formerly of Bowdoin, Maine. Funeral this evening at 5 o'clock from house of James C. Cummins to Roman Catholic burying ground. (22 Aug. 1821)
Price, Lemuel. Killed by Joseph Kincade in a fight at house of H. C. Mills near Camp Branch. James Price, brother of Lemuel, offers $100 reward for capture of Kincade. (9 Feb. 1820)
Price, Sarah Tillier [Hillier?], youngest daughter of Clement Biddle Penrose, Esq., on Friday morning last, the 15th inst. (20 Dec. 1820)
Prickett, Mrs. Sarah, wife of Abraham Prickett, Esq., d. at Edwardsville, Illinois, 28 March. (5 April 1820)

Quarles, Mr. James L., from Virginia, d. on Monday 25th ult. at James Ferry on the Missouri. (3 Nov. 1819)
Quick, Benjamin. Of Jefferson County. Margaret Quick, Adm. (30 May 1821)

Reed, Dayton, on 9 Sept. in New Orleans, son of Capt. Jacob Reed. (25 Oct. 1820)
Reed, Capt. Jacob, of this place, d. 12 Sept. of yellow fever, after three days sickness. Left a numerous family. (25 Oct. 1820) Estate: Chloe Reed and Salmon Giddings. (29 Nov. 1820)
Rhodes, Hezekiah. Claiborne Rhodes, Adm. residing at Capt. Gray's. (7 Dec. 1816)
Rice, Mrs., on the 15th inst. on Silver Creek near Lebanon, Ill. Killed by lightning. Child in her arms escaped unhurt. (23 June 1819)
Richardson, James, J. H. Burckhartt, Adm. (11 Jan. 1817)
Ridgely, Alfred. Cath. Ridgely, Thomas McGuire, Admrs. (5 June 1818)
Rieley, Edward. Ambrose Boals, Adm. (10 May 1817)
Rigdon, Abijah, of Ste. Genevieve. Wm. Shannon, James Rigdon, Admrs. (22 Feb. 1817)
Ripley, Maj. Gen. Eleazer Wheelock, at New Orleans of the prevailing fever, late of the Army of the U.S. (20 Dec. 1820)
Ripley, Mrs. Died at Gravois a few days ago. (19 Oct. 1816)

Roberts, Stephen, at Franklin, of wound inflicted by a dirk by Mr. Finley Hunter. (4 April 1821)

Robinson, Dr. John Hamilton, d. at Washington, Miss. on 29 Sept. in his 40th year. Explored the southwest with General Pike. (24 Nov. 1819)

Rocheblave, Mr. Henry. A young man of amiable manners, respectability and usefulness, died on Wednesday last after a short illness. (28 Aug. 1818)

Rolls, Capt. Daniel, on the 30th ult. at Col. Benton's. Member of Missouri legislature from Pike Co. (8 Nov. 1820)

Saffray, Peter, of New Madrid. Robert McCay, Adm. (27 Sept. 1817)

St. Vrain, Capt. Jacques Dehault DeLassus de. D. on Monday evening last. (26 June 1818) Estate: Charles Dehault Delassus. (7 Aug. 1818)

Sampson, Curran, editor of the *Louisiana Advertiser,* of yellow fever. (18 Oct. 1820)

Sanguinet, Charles, Sr., d. on Sunday last at an advanced age; left a large circle of friends and relatives to lament his loss. (9 Oct. 1818) Estate: Widow and Charles, Jr., Admrs. (4 Dec. 1818)

Sappington, John. Zephania and Thomas Sappington, Admrs. (22 Feb. 1817)

Saugrain, Dr. Anthony, d. on Thursday night last in 57th year. (20 May 1820)

Savoye, Isadore, of St. Charles. Catherine Solomon, Joseph Perrot Admrs. (5 April 1817)

Sawyer, Mrs. Ann, at Edwardsville, Ill. on 3 Sept., consort of John Y. Sawyer, Esq. (8 Sept. 1819)

Scipio, slave of Gov. Clark, shot himself for fear of being transported to New Orleans. (21 April 1819)

Scott, Mason, hanged at Raleigh, N.C., for murder of a slave. (20 Dec. 1820)

Seely, Guy, of St. Ferdinand Twp. James, Phinihas, and Rebekah Seely, Admrs. (13 Sept. 1817)

Shaw, Joel, of Louisiana. Sam K. Caldwell and Mary Shaw, Admrs. (17 May 1820)

Shepard, Mr. Charles, d. on Wednesday last. (9 Oct. 1818). Estate: Sam Shepard, Adm. (13 Nov. 1818)

Shipp, Capt. Edward, U.S. Army, d. of consumption the 22nd ult. (3 May 1817)

Shope, Daniel. Barbara Shope, Adm. (5 June 1818)

Simpson, Sarah G., d. on Tues. evening last, infant daughter of Dr. Robert Simpson. (23 Oct. 1818)

Smith, Carter. C. Peck, Adm. (14 June 1817)

Smith, Miss Julia Ann, Thurs., 6th inst., daughter of late William Smith, Esq., merchant. (12 Dec. 1821)

Smith, William. Hannah Smith, Adm. (27 Sept. 1817)

Smith, William, a merchant, d. on Sunday last. (4 Oct. 1817)

Smith, William, of Tywapity Twp., New Madrid Co. Joseph Smith, Adm. (22 Feb. 1817)

Smith, William L. Henry Hays, Adm., advertises a sale of land on 6 Mile Prairie, Il. (22 Feb. 1817)

Smith, ——. An inoffensive citizen of this place, stabbed by Lege, a Canadian. (21 April 1819)

Spillman, Nathaniel, heirs. Notice to James, Nancy, Thomas, Patsy, and Fanny Spillman by Augustin Grand, James J. Davis, Isaac Fooy, and Peggy Fooy, his wife, for division of land at Hopefield Twp. on the Mississippi River in the Arkansas Territory. (13 Oct. 1819)

Springston, Moses. Ann Springston and Elijah Collard, Admrs. (19 April 1820)

Staples, James. Letters of administration to Samuel Staples. (10 Nov. 1819)

Stark, Mr., died on Tuesday morning last in an accident which took several other lives. He was from Bourbon Co., Ky. (16 Nov. 1816)

Steel, David, a boatman. Letters of adm. granted to W. H. Savage. (12 Sept. 1820)

Stevens, John B., his wife, 10-year-old son, and another small child, murdered by John B. Duncan on 13 inst., near Ste. Genevieve. (10 Jan. 1821)

Still, Joseph W., of Howard Co. James Allcorn, Adm. (15 March 1817)

Stuart, Alphonso C., attorney at law. "Murdered" [actually killed in a duel] at Belleville, Illinois, by a Mr. T. Bennett. (17 Feb. 1819) Rachael Stuart retracts reward for murderer's

apprehension since "repeal of penal law makes justice impossible." Belleville, Ill. (19 May 1819)
Sturgus, John A., of Jefferson Co. Ezekiel Dugan, Adm. (2 Feb. 1820)
Sullivan, William, Esq., one of justices of county court, died on Friday the 7th last, in 44th year of age. A native of Virginia, emigrated to St. Louis in 1801; he left a large family. (12 Sept. 1820)
Summers, Thomas, John B. Guy, Adm. (2 June 1819)
Swaggert, John, of St. Clair Co., Ill. George Swaggert, Adm. (7 Jan. 1816)
Sween, James. C. Peck, Adm. (14 June 1817)

Tayon, Mr. Francis, died on Tuesday last. (24 July 1818)
Tenny, Rev. David, died on Thursday, 27 Oct. at Shoal Creek, Ill., in 34th year of age and 2nd of his ministry. A missionary in employ of Young Men's Missionary Society of New York. (17 Nov. 1819)
Tesson, Juliette, dau. of Capt. Michael, died on Wednesday last of croup, the second child the Tessons had lost to the same ailment within a few days. (24 July 1818)
Tesson, Mr. Pierre, died on Wednesday morning last. (20 Feb. 1818)
Thompson, John W., Esq., formerly sheriff of this county. On Wednesday evening last. (25 Oct. 1820)
Thompson, William, Jr., of Madison Co., Illinois Territory. William Thompson, Adm. (13 Dec. 1817)
Timberlake, Joseph. Joseph Wells, Adm. (12 Oct. 1816)
Todd, Joseph. John E. Allen, Adm. (20 Feb. 1818)
Tournat, Perre. Cerre, Ex. & Adm. (11 Sept. 1819)
Trimble, William. Murdered on night of 6 April at home of J. Carter on White River, Arkansas Territory, by man named Grant, a fellow traveler, who stole Trimble's clothing and cash and escaped. Only an old woman, her daughter, and several children were in the home at the time, and they fled to the woods. (23 Aug. 1820)
Tuttle, Beverly, on Monday last, infant son of Mr. David W. Tuttle. (1 Sept. 1819)
Tuttle, Mr. David W., druggist, died Sunday evening last. (27 Oct. 1819) Estate: Abraham Peck and Amos Wheeler, Excrs. (27 Oct. 1819)

Vinall, Rev. Jacob P., died at Belle Point, the military post on the Arkansas 24 Oct. last; one of the missionaries to Indians. Newspapers eastward please copy. (22 Dec. 1819)

Wells, Elihu, died Wednesday last of a bilious fever; from Chenango Co., New York, aged 23 [25?] years. (28 Aug. 1818)
Whitsett, Thomas. Letters of adm. granted to David Musick. (27 Oct. 1819)
Wiggin, Mr. Joseph, d. on 3 Sept. while on passage from New Orleans to Boston; a merchant of this place. (27 Oct. 1819)
Williams, John. Robert Bailey, Adm. (1 Jan. 1819)
Williams, John, of Pike Co., Mo. Rebecca Williams and Sam'l. Gilbert, Adm. (12 Sept. 1820)
Williams, Mr., d. on Tuesday, suddenly, supposedly of apoplexy, aged 42. An Englishman of industrious habits. (28 Aug. 1818)
Wilson, Maj. George, on 26th ult. at his residence 10 miles from St. Louis, in 74th year of age [long eulogy states born in Scotland]. (7 Feb. 1821)
Wilt, Andrew, brother and partner of Mr. Christian Wilt, on Wed. night last. (18 Aug. 1819)
Wilt, Christian, d. on Monday evening last, came to town a youth about 10 years ago. (29 Sept. 1819)
Wilt, Mrs., wife of Christian Wilt, dau. of Major George Willson, died on 12th inst. (14 Dec. 1816)
Winstanley, Thomas. Public sale at Prairie de Long, St. Clair Co., Illinois. John Winstanley, Adm. (27 Feb. 1822)
Wolfe, Fritz, aged about 21 years, drowned in Kaskaskia River on Tues. evening last. (16 May 1821)

Wood, Miss Elizabeth, and her infant only a few months old, of Barren Co., Ky., strangled by two slaves. Miss Wood owned the wife of one, who feared separation due to Miss Wood's contemplated marriage. (28 April 1819)

Woolfort (Woolford), Adam, d. on Thursday last, in 45th year. (15 Feb. 1817) Estate: Ann Wolford, Adm. (27 Sept. 1817)

Woolfort, Ezekiel, accidentally drowned on Tuesday morning last, in an accident that took several other lives. (16 Nov. 1816)

Wrightman, William, on Monday last, the 5th inst., at home of Mr. B. Collins. An industrious citizen in 35th year of age. (7 March 1821)

Yoste, Mr. Joseph, d. on 3rd inst. near St. Charles Ferry in St. Louis County, aged 29 years. (5 Jan. 1820)

Yosti, Emelien, d. on Wednesday night last, aged 78. (17 April 1818)

Yosti, Joseph. Letters of adm. taken out by Louis Yosti, late of St. Louis County. (26 April 1820)

SPEECE—RICE FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

These family record pages have been removed from the Bible of Frederic Speece of *Ivanhoe,* New London, Campbell County, Virginia, and are in the possession of the contributor, Mrs. Anne Thomas Tenny of Garrett Park, Maryland.

Frederic Speece, b. 23 Oct. 1785; m. 2 Apr. 1812, Nancy Booker Morton (b. 9 May 1791). Children: *Edwin Morton,* b. 24 Feb. 1814; d. 20 Dec. 1829. *Joseph Morton,* b. 9 Nov. 1816; d. 2 July 1863; m. 10 Feb. 1857, Maria Louisa Leftwich. *Eliza Jane,* b. 17 Dec. 1818; d. 2 Sept. 1853. *Charles Alexander,* b. 1 Mch. 1823; d. 28 July 1858. *Nancy Booker,* b. 21 July 1825; d. 16 Sept. 1855. *Anne Booker* [see below].

William R. Rice, b. 16 Oct. 1825; m. (1) Sallie B. Nowlin [before 1849]; m. (2) 6 Oct. 1858, Anne Booker Speece (d. 10 Mch. 1867); m. (3) 27 Aug. 1867, Bettie F. McGhee. Children: *Bryan N.,* b. 7 Dec. 1849; d. Aug. 1862. *Frederic S.,* b. 15 Aug. 1859; d. 16 Aug. 1859. *Nancy Morton,* b. 31 Aug. 1860; Nannie Morton Rice d. 7 July 1914. *Sarah Fannie,* b. 15 May 1862. *William Alexander,* b. 2 Aug. 1864; d. 2 Sept. 1866. *Margaret Lucy,* b. 15 Oct. 1868. *William Louis,* b. 20 Oct. 1870. *James Mitchell,* b. 17 Aug. 1872; m. Lena Tate. *Mary Elizabeth,* b. 5 Apr. 1874. *John David,* b. 5 Nov. 1875. *Samuel Davis,* b. 28 May 1877.

SPALDING FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (Albany: E. F. Backus, 1816) is in the possession of Mrs. Janice Buchanan of Madison, Wisconsin, the contributor of the family record.

Daniel Spalding, b. Plainfield, Conn., 18 Dec. 1757; [wife] Mercy Hewitt, b. Preston, Conn., 14 Nov. 1758. [Children:] *Daniel, Jr.,* b. Plainfield 25 Apr. 1784, d. 4 Jan. 1852, m. [at] Coeymans 8 May 1817; *Mary,* b. Stonington, Conn., 20 Aug. 1786; *William,* b. Plainfield 18 Sept. 1791; *Betsey,* b. Stephentown, N.Y., 21 Sept. 1794; *Moses,* b. Coeymans, N.Y., 22 Nov. 1800, d. 11 May 1854, m. [at] Coeymans 2 Jan. 1822; *Louisa,* b. Coeymans 2 May 1806.

SOME EARLY RESIDENTS OF BALTIMORE, MARYLAND, 1785–1795

By RICHARD J. COX*

A recently published article demonstrated the resources of the Baltimore City Archives for genealogical and historical research in the early years of the city.[1] Since the 1797 special tax list was published other similar documents have surfaced during the reorganization of this municipal archives. These documents include lists of fines for the illegal sale of liquor, 1786–8; lists of tavern licenses, 1788, 1793, and 1795; lists of taxes on owners of horses, riding chairs, carts, drays, wagons, carriages (or phaetons), coaches, and billiard tables for 1789, 1791, and 1794; weekly returns of laborers working on the construction of streets in the town, 1795–6; a list of insolvents, 1791;[2] and the payroll records of the watchmen and constables, 1785–8.[3] All of these records show the informal structure of the governmental machinery, especially financial, on the eve of the city's first charter of government in 1796. The watchmen and constables, authorized by the State Assembly in 1784, represent Baltimore's first official police force—a landmark in the town's rapid growth during and after the Revolution.[4]

Of the 745 names listed below, only 136 appear in the 1797 tax list published previously. The spelling of the names conforms to the way the names appear in the original records with variations noted.

Adams, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Airs (Aires), John. Street laborer 7 Dec. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Aitken, Dr. Andrew. Taxed for horse 1794
Alderice, Hugh. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 26 Sept. 1795
Alderson, George. Insolvent 1791; taxed for cart 1794
Aldridge, Nathaniel. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Aldsworth, Benjamin. Granted tavern license 1795
Alford, John. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Allen, James. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Allen, Robert. Taxed for dray 1789
Allison, Rev. Patrick. Taxed for horse 1789
Alspaugh, David. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788
Alspaugh (or Allspaugh), John. Watchman Jul. to Dec. 1787
Amy, Philip. Taxed for cart 1789
Anderson, Thomas. Street laborer 10 Oct. to 12 Dec. 1795
Anthony, George. Street laborer 29 Jun. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Armstrong, William. Street laborer 7 Dec. to 19 Dec. 1795
Arnest, Caleb. Taxed for cart 1794
Askew, Jonathan. Taxed for paving 1789; granted tavern license 1794
Askew, William. Taxed for paving 1789
Asnop, Adam. Insolvent 1792
Asquith, William. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Atkinson, William. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Awalt, John. Taxed for dray 1789

Bailey, Enoch. Granted tavern license 1795
Bailey, Thomas (merchant). Taxed for chair 1794
Bailey, Thomas. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Sept. 1786; Constable Oct. 1786 to Mar. 1788
Baker, Benjamin. Taxed for horse 1794
Baker, William. Taxed for chair 1794
Ballard, Robert. Fined for chimney fire 1791

Barkman, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Barnard, John. Taxed for billiard table 1794
Barnett, Catherine. Taxed for phaeton 1789
Barrack (Barrick), William. Street laborer 12 Oct. to 28 Nov. 1795
Barrickman, Henry. Taxed for dray 1789
Barry, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Barry, Lavallin. Street laborer 19 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Bartly & McKean. Taxed for horse 1794
Barton, Seth. Taxed for horse 1794
Bates, John. Taxed for cart 1789
Baxley, John. Street laborer 20 Jul. to 25 Jul. 1795
Beale, Thomas. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Bear, Richard. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Beaty, David. Street laborer 10 Oct. to 21 Nov. 1795
Beever (Beaver), Jonas. Street laborer 10 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Bemen, James. Taxed for horse 1794
Benfield, Richard. Street laborer 19 Oct. to 29 Oct. 1795
Benidix (Benedick), John. Street laborer 17 Oct. to 21 Nov. 1795
Bennett, Patrick. Taxed for chair 1794
Bennitt, Joel. Watchman Feb. to Nov. 1786
Bennitt, John. Taxed for billiard table and tavern license 1789; taxed for tavern license 1792; granted tavern license 1795
Berry, Lawrence. Taxed for dray 1789
Berry, Richard. Watchman Oct. 1787
Bevins, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Biayes, James. Taxed for horse 1789
Bickham, John. Taxed for billiard table 1789 and 1794
Bignal, Joseph. Taxed for horse 1794
Binnox (Bennax), John. Street laborer 29 Jun. to 19 Sept. 1795
Black, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Bloomer, Francis. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788 and Jun. 1788
Boots, Joseph. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 10 Oct. 1795
Box, Mr. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Boyd, (?). Street laborer 23 Nov. to 28 Nov. 1795
Boyd, Andrew. Insolvent 1791
Bradley William. Watchman Aug. 1785
Bready, John. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Bridenbaugh, Valentine. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Bristow, Samuel. Street laborer 12 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Britt, Robert. Insolvent 1791
Brooks, Joshua. Street laborer 20 Jul. to 28 Nov. 1795
Brothers, Henry. Granted tavern license 1795
Brown, Aquilla. Taxed for horse 1794
Brown, Benjamin. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 12 Dec. 1795
Brown, David. Taxed for cart 1794
Brown, Dixon. Insolvent 1791
Brown, Dr. George. Taxed for horse 1794
Brown, Henry. Taxed for dray 1789
Brown, John. Taxed for street paving 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for three carts 1794
Brown, Josiah. Taxed for horse 1794
Buchanan, Dr. George. Taxed for cart 1789; taxed for horse 1794
Buchanan, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Buchanan, William. Insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Buck, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Bull, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Burke, John. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 22 Aug. 1795; taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Butter, Elijah. Street laborer 16 Nov. to 21 Nov. 1795
Buzzard, Michael. Taxed for cart 1789
Buzzard, William. Granted tavern license 1795
Byas, James. Taxed for cart 1794
Byas, Joseph. Taxed for cart and chair 1794
Byron, Joseph. Taxed for cart 1794
Byron, Thomas. Taxed for cart 1794

Calhoun, James. Taxed for cart 1794
Campbell, Archibald. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Cane, Michael. Watchman Feb. to March 1788
Caringham, George. Taxed for cart 1794
Carl, Michael. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Carmaran, John. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795
Carny, William. Watchman Aug. to Sept. 1785
Carr, James. Taxed 1789; taxed for wagon 1794
Carr, Peter. Insolvent 1791
Carroll, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Carroll, James. Street laborer 29 Jun. to 25 July 1795
Carroll, Rev. Taxed for horse 1789

Casey, Dennis. Granted tavern license 1795
Casey, Robert. Taxed for horse 1794
Cato (Negro). Street laborer 26 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Chase, Samuel. Taxed for coach 1789
Chesten, Daniel. Granted tavern license 1795
Chester, Samuel. Constable Aug. 1785 to March 1788
Chinoeth, Arthur. Taxed for wagon 1789
Clarke, Jacob. Taxed for dray 1789
Clarke, James. Taxed for horse 1794
Cloney, James. Granted tavern license 1795
Coale, Dr. Samuel. Taxed for horse 1794
Cole, Captain. Insolvent 1791
Collins, Mary, alias Turner. Fined for illegal sale of liquor June 1788
Comperio, John. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788
Conn, Peter. Insolvent 1791
Conner, James. Watchman Aug. to Oct. 1785
Conner, John. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Sept. 1787
Conner, William. Watchman July 1787
Cook, James. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795
Cooney, Thomas. Street laborer 28 Sept. to 10 Oct. 1795
Cooper, Thomas. Taxed for dray 1789
Cornwell, William. Watchman Aug. to Sept. 1785
Coulson & Hutchins. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Coulter, Dr. John. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for four-wheeled carriage and cart 1794
Courtenay, Hercules. Taxed for horse 1789
Cowin, William. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Cranburg, John. Taxed for four-wheeled stage 1794
Crane, William. Granted tavern license 1795
Craskery, Barney. Taxed for cart 1794
Crawford, John. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Crinchel, Henry. Taxed for cart 1794
Cring, Casper. Taxed for four-wheeled stage 1794
Crosby, Joseph. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Crouse, Jacob. Taxed for horse 1794
Curson, Richard, Jr. Taxed for horse 1794
Curtain, James. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Curtis, Amos. Watchman, Feb. to Mar. 1788
Curtis, Eleazer. Granted tavern license 1795
Curtis, Francis. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791

Daily, Tom. Street laborer 13 Jul. to 10 Oct. 1795
Dairs, Edward. Granted tavern license 1795
Dall, Heathcote. Taxed for horse 1794
Dalrymple, Jesse. Taxed for tavern license 1793; taxed for cart 1794
Dalrymple, William. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Daniel (Negro). Street laborer 6 Jul. to 18 Jul. 1795
Dashiell, Benjamin. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788
Davey, Alexander. Taxed for horse 1789
Davis, Joseph. Taxed for horse 1794
Davis, Mary. Taxed for street paving 1789
Davis, William. Insolvent 1792
Daws (or Dawes), Francis. Taxed for horse and street paving 1789; taxed for horse 1794
Deady, Daniel. Taxed for horse 1789
Deale, Charles. Taxed for wagon 1789 and 1794
Decker, Frederick. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Decker, Jacob. Taxed for tavern license 1793
Delaporte, Frederick. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Delozier, Daniel. Insolvent 1792
Demmitt, Jacob. Taxed for horse 1794
Dennand, William. Watchman Oct. 1785
Dennis, Daniel. Constable Aug. 1785 to Mar. 1788.
Deshield, Benjamin. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Deshield, Joseph. Taxed for tavern license 1793
Deshield, Richard. Taxed for horse 1794
Devanport, Jonathan. Taxed for horse 1794
Deverin, James. Street laborer 19 Oct. to 24 Oct. 1795
Dewitt, Thomas. Fined for illegal sale of liquor May 1787 and Jan. 1788; taxed for billiard table 1789 and 1794
Dick (Negro). Street laborer 9 Nov. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Dickinson, Brittingham. Taxed for horse 1789
Didier, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Dier, James. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Jan. 1786

Diffendeiffer, Daniel. Fined for chimney fire 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Differduffer, Michael. Taxed for chair 1794
Ditter, Mrs. Taxed for cart 1794
Dixon, John. Taxed for chair 1794
Dixon, Samuel. Watchman May to Sept. 1786
Donaldson, Alexander. Taxed for horse 1789
Donaldson, Joseph. Taxed for horse 1789
Donaldson, Thomas. Granted tavern license 1795
Donavan, Timothy. Taxed for dray 1789
Dorsey, Philip. Taxed for horse 1794
Dowdle (Doudal), James. Street laborer 2 Nov. to 19 Dec. 1795
Doyl (Doyle), James. Street laborer 12 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Drain (Drains or Draine), John. Watchman Mar. 1786 to Jan. 1788
Draves, Mary. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788
Dugan, James. Watchman Apr. to Aug. 1785; taxed for dray 1789
Dukehart, Henry. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Dunlope, Thomas. Street laborer 7 Sep. to 4 Dec. 1795
Dunn Robert. Taxed for stage 1789
Duston, Michael. Taxed for tavern license, 1793

Eady, Daniel. Street laborer 21 Sep. to 3 Oct. 1795
Easton, George. Granted tavern license 1795
Echelberger, Wolf. Taxed for horse 1794
Edwards, James. Insolvent 1791
Elger, Hartman. Taxed for three four-wheeled stages 1794
Ellis, John. Taxed for billiard table 1794
Elzkin, Phillip. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Ensor, William. Insolvent 1791 and 1792
Evans, William. Taxed for horse 1789
Everhart, John George. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Jun. 1787
Everheart, Jacob. Watchman Jan. to Aug. 1786

Fable, Casper. Taxed for dray 1789
Falspaugh, John. Insolvent 1791
Fare (Fair or Fear), Frederick. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Jul. 1786
Fatler, Joseph. Taxed for tavern license 1789
Fishwicke, James. Taxed for chair 1794
Fite, Jacob. Insolvent 1791
Follows, Richard. Street laborer 19 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Fonerden, Adam. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Forguson, Alexander. Taxed for horse 1794
Fortune, Captain. Taxed for horse 1794
Forse, George. Taxed for wagon 1789
Forsyth, Alexander. Taxed for tavern license 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for tavern license 1792; granted tavern license 1795
Foss, George. Insolvent 1791; taxed for wagon 1794
Francis, Joseph. Taxed for four-wheeled stage 1794
French, Dominick. Taxed for cart 1794
Fryer, Leonard (Fells Point). Granted tavern license 1795
Furnival, Captain. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794

Gale, George. Taxed for horse 1794
Gallagher, Charles. Watchman Jan. to Apr. 1786
Gallahar, Alexander. Insolvent 1791
Garns, Mrs. Taxed 1789
Garts, H. Taxed for cart 1794
Garts, Peter. Taxed for horse 1789
Gary, John. Taxed for wagon 1789
Geddes, James. Taxed for horse 1789
German, John. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Gibson, William. Taxed for stagecoach 1789
Gilder, Doctor. Taxed for horse 1789
Gill, Gabriel. Taxed for wagon 1794
Gilmore, Robert. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794; granted tavern license 1795
Gittings, Richard. Taxed for horse 1794
Goddard, William. Fined for chimney fire 1789; taxed for horse 1794
Goodwin, Dr. Lloyd. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Goodwin, William. Insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Gordon, John & William. Taxed for horse 1794
Gore, James. Taxed for horse 1794
Gorsuch, Robert. Insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Gough, H. D. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Graham, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Grapevine, Henry. Taxed for cart 1789
Grapewine, Frederick. Taxed for dray 1789

Graves, Nero. Taxed for dray 1789
Graybill, Jacob. Taxed for horse 1789
Graybill, Capt. Philip. Taxed for two horses 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Greer, James. Watchman Aug. 1785
Griffen, James. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Nov. 1788
Griffith, Benjamin. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1792
Grimes, John. Watchman Feb. 1786
Grimes, William. Taxed for horse 1789
Grist, Isaac. Taxed for horse 1789
Grundy, George. Insolvent 1792

Hagthrop, John. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Hall, Calep. Taxed for cart 1794
Hall, Edward. Insolvent 1791
Hall, Isaac. Taxed for 1789
Hall, John. Taxed for cart 1789
Hall, John (Fells Point). Insolvent 1791
Hall, William. Taxed for dray 1789
Hallim (Hallem), William. Street laborer 17 Aug. to 29 Aug. 1795
Halm, Ann (Fells Point). Granted tavern license 1795
Hamer, George. Insolvent 1791
Hamilton, James. Street laborer 31 Aug. to 3 Oct. 1795
Hammond, John. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for cart 1794
Hammond, William. Taxed for horse 1789
Handly, Hugh. Street laborer 10 Oct. 1795
Haney, William. Street laborer 7 Dec. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Hannon, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Hansel, George. Taxed for tavern license 1793
Hansey, Doctor. Taxed for horse 1794
Hansman, Samuel. Taxed for cart 1794
Haragan, John. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 22 Aug. 1795
Haran, Timothy. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1786
Harper, Jacob. Taxed for cart 1794
Harrigan, Daniel. Street laborer 7 Dec. to 24 Dec. 1795
Harris, David. Taxed for coach 1789; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Harris, John. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 15 Aug. 1795
Harrison, Jonathan. Taxed for horse 1794
Haskell, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Haslett, Doctor. Insolvent 1791
Hawkins, W. Insolvent 1791
Hayes, William. Taxed for horse 1789
Haynes, Cato. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 10 Oct. 1795
Haynes, Philip. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Hazlett, Dr. Moses. Taxed for chair 1794
Head, John. Watchman Oct. 1787
Henry, Daniel. Insolvent 1791
Henry, Doctor. Taxed for horse 1789
Hicks, James. Taxed for cart 1794
Hicks, John. Watchman Sept. 1786 to May 1787
Hicks, Robert. Watchman Jul. to Sep. 1787
Hidey, George. Taxed for horse 1789
Hines, William. Taxed for cart 1794
Hira, John. Taxed for cart 1789
Hiryon, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Hodgson, G. Nicholson. Insolvent 1791
Hoffman & Son. Insolvent 1791
Hoffman, Jacob. Taxed for horse 1789
Hoffman, John. Taxed for cart 1789
Hoffman, Peter. Taxed for horse 1794
Hogan, Patrick. Granted tavern license 1795
Hollingsworth, Samuel. Insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Hollingsworth, Thomas. Insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Hollins, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Holmes & Chequere. Taxed for horse 1794
Holmes, John. Fined for chimney fire 1791; insolvent 1792
Hopkins, Andrew. Street laborer 10 Oct. 1795
Hopkins, Gerald. Taxed for chair 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Horn, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Horn (or Horne), William J. Watchman Mar. 1786 to Mar. 1788
Hoss, Frederick. Taxed for dray 1789; taxed for tavern license 1792
Hoss, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Howard, Richard. Granted tavern license 1795
Hubley, William. Insolvent 1791
Huck, Michael. Taxed for chair 1794
Hudson, Mrs. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Hughes, Christopher. Taxed for horse 1789
Hughes, Daniel. Taxed for wagon 1794
Hughes, Denny. Insolvent 1791
Hugo, Thomas. Taxed for billiard table 1794
Hull, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Hunt, William. Taxed for cart 1794
Hunter, Daniel. Street laborer 23 Nov. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Huntsman, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1789
Hussey, George. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for cart 1794

Hussey, Nathan. Granted tavern license 1795

Inloes, Widow. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Irwin, Edward. Taxed for two drays 1794
Irwin, Robert. Taxed for dray 1789

Jacobs, Moses. Taxed for horse 1794
Jacobs, William. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Jaffray, James. Taxed for horse 1789
Jaffray, John. Insolvent 1791
Jalland, John. Taxed for cart 1794
James, George. Street laborer 17 Aug. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796; taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Jefferies, John. Taxed for two drays 1789
Jeffery, William. Granted tavern license 1795
Jerry, John. Insolvent 1791
Joe (Negro). Insolvent 1791
John, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Johns, Aquila. Taxed for chair 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Johnson, Charles. Watchman Sep. to Dec. 1785
Johnson, Christopher. Taxed for horse 1794
Johnson, Dr. Edward. Taxed for horse 1789
Johnson, Margaret. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jun. 1788
Johnson, Thomas. Taxed for cart 1794
Johnson, Dr. Thomas, Jr. Taxed for horse 1794
Johnson, Dr. Thomas, Sr. Taxed for chair 1794
Johnson, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Joice, William. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Joines, Doctor. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Jones, Charles. Street laborer 10 Aug. to 4 Dec. 1795
Jones, John. Street laborer 17 Aug. to 22 Aug. 1795; taxed for wagon 1789; taxed for four-wheeled stage 1794

Kein (Kain or Kane), Henry. Watchman Apr. to Oct. 1785
Keller, Jacob. Watchman Apr. to Sept. 1785
Keller, John. Watchman Aug. 1785
Kelly, John. Taxed on cart 1794
Kelly, Patrick. Taxed for dray 1789; taxed for tavern license 1793
Kelshammer, Francis. Taxed for cart 1794
Kelso, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Kennedy, John & Andrew. Taxed for horse 1794
Kerl, Doctor. Taxed for horse 1794
Kickthorp, John. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Killzamer, Francis. Watchman Jan. to Mar. 1788
Kimmell, Anthony. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for chair 1794
Kipp (or Kipe), John. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Kirvan, John. Insolvent 1791
Kittleman, John. Taxed for cart 1789.
Knobb, Richard. Taxed for cart 1789

Lanehart, Henry. Taxed for wagon 1789
Lauderman, George. Taxed for cart 1789
Lavely, Catherine. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled stage 1794
Lawson, Alexander. Taxed for tavern license 1789; taxed for tavern license 1792
Lawson & Co. Insolvent 1791
Lawson, Richard. Taxed for cart 1794
League, John. Granted tavern license 1795
Lee, John. Street laborer 31 Aug. to 5 Sept. 1795
Lee, Michael. Insolvent 1791
Leggett, George. Fined for chimney fire 1789; insolvent 1791
Leghtree, George. Taxed for chair 1794
Lindenberger, George. Insolvent 1791 and 1792
Lindenberger, George. Jr. Taxed for cart 1794
Litner, George. Insolvent 1792
Littlejohn, Dr. Miles. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Loath, Asaiah. Watchman Nov. 1785 to Jan. 1786
Long & Hunter. Taxed for horse 1794
Long (tailor). Insolvent 1791.
Loper, Jason. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 10 Oct. 1795
Louderman, George. Insolvent 1791
Louderman, Margaret. Taxed for cart 1794
Lorman, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Louns, Ferdinand. Taxed for tavern license 1793
Lynn, Daniel. Insolvent 1791

McCabe, John. Taxed for dray 1789
McCasky. Samuel. Street laborer 28 Sept. to 24 Oct. 1795
McCausland, Marcus. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for cart 1794
McClellan, John. Insolvent 1792
McComis, Daniel. Street laborer 7 Dec. to 12 Dec. 1795
McCongeless, George. Taxed for horse 1789
McCoy, John. Taxed for cart 1794

McCreery, William (merchant). Insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
McCulloh, James. Insolvent 1791
McCurdy, Hugh. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
McDonald, Edward. Watchman Nov. to Dec. 1785
McDonough, John. Taxed for horse 1794
McEldery, Thomas. Taxed for five carts 1794
McFarlan, John. Insolvent 1791
McFarling (McFarlin), Lawrence. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
McFarren, John. Taxed for cart 1789
McFere, Alexander. Insolvent 1792
McGarvey, William. Street laborer 9 Nov. to 28 Nov. 1795
McGinness, Roger. Taxed for tavern license 1793
McHenry, James. Taxed for coach 1789; fined for chimney fire 1789; insolvent 1791
McKenzie, Benjamin. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jun. 1788
McKim, John, Jr. Insolvent 1792
McKim, John, Sr. Taxed for chair 1794
McKim, Robert & Alexander. Taxed for horse 1794
McLaughlin, William. Taxed for chair 1789; insolvent 1791
McLure, John. Taxed for two horses 1789
McMaccon, James. Street laborer 14 Sept. to 4 Dec. 1795
McMechen, David. Taxed for horse 1789
McNaney, John. Street laborer 7 Dec. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
McSherry, Richard. Insolvent 1791
Mackey, Ebenezer. Taxed for chair 1794
Madigan (Medigan), James. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Magy, Peter. Granted tavern license 1795
Male (Mail), Samuel. Watchman Aug. 1786 to May 1787
Martin, John (tailor). Insolvent 1791; taxed for cart and riding horse 1794
Martin, Luther. Taxed for coach 1789; fined for chimney fire 1791
Martin, William. Taxed for horse 1789
Masters, Leigh. Fined for chimney fire 1791
May, Samuel. Watchman Jun. 1787
Mercy & Payson. Insolvent 1791
Merrekin, Charles. Taxed for dray 1789
Merryman, Benjamin. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Merryman, John. Insolvent 1791
Messionniell, Mr. Taxed for horse 1794
Mickle, John. Taxed for chaise 1789; taxed for six carts and one chair 1794
Mickle, Robert. Taxed for horse 1794
Mildew, Aquilla. Taxed for cart 1794
Miller, Conrad. Street laborer 26 Oct. to 4 Dec. 1795
Miller, Frederick. Watchman Oct. 1786 to Mar. 1788
Miller, Jacob. Taxed for tavern license 1792; taxed for cart 1794
Miller, John. Taxed for horse and tavern license 1789; taxed for tavern license 1792; taxed for two four-wheeled stages and three horses 1794; granted tavern license 1795
Miller, John (oysterman). Taxed for cart 1794
Miller, Justus. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Miller, Krewn (blacksmith). Taxed for horse 1789
Miller, Mathias. Street laborer 16 Nov. to 21 Nov. 1795
Mitchell, James. Taxed for cart 1789; insolvent 1791
Mitchell, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Moale, John. Taxed for coach and riding horse 1789 and 1794
Moale, John, Jr. Taxed for horse 1789
Moale, Richard. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Moale, Thomas. Taxed for horse 1794
Moffet, Thomas. Watchman Aug. to Nov. 1785
Moler (Mohler), David. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Moncrieff, Archibald. Insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Moore, Bridget. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Sept. 1786
Moore, David. Taxed for cart and riding horse 1789 and 1794
Moore, John. Taxed for street paving 1789
Moore, Joseph. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Morgan, William. Street laborer 16 Nov. to 28 Nov. 1795
Morton, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Mull, Jacob. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Muller, Patrick. Taxed for street paving 1789
Murgon, Thomas (porter). Taxed for horse 1794
Murphy, James. Street laborer 13 Jul. to 25 Jul. 1795
Murry, Edward. Fined for chimney fire 1791

Muskey, Adam. Taxed for two four-wheeled stages 1794
Muskill (butcher). Insolvent 1791
Myers, Charles. Taxed for horse 1794
Myers, Christian. Taxed for street paving 1789
Myers, Christopher. Taxed for chair 1794

Neal, Pomphy. Street laborer 10 Oct. to 7 Nov. 1795
Neale, Hugh. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Nelson, Valentine. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Nero (Negro). Insolvent 1791
Newcomer, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Newcomer, Robert. Watchman Feb. to Mar. 1788
Newton, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Nichol, Warren. Taxed for horse 1794
Nicholett, John. Watchman Oct. to Dec. 1785
Nichols, Henry. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Nicholson, James. Taxed for horse 1794
Norman, Henry. Taxed for two horses 1789; insolvent 1792
Norris, James. Granted tavern license 1795

Oatman, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Odenduff & Coune. Taxed for horse 1794
O'Donnell, John. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Oldham, Edward. Taxed for street paving 1789
Osborn, James. Taxed for horse 1789
Osborn, Jonus. Taxed for horse 1794
Otterbine, Reverend. Taxed for horse 1789
Owings, Beale. Taxed for horse 1789
Owings, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1789; fined for chimney fire 1791; taxed for horse 1794

Pannel, Edward. Taxed for cart 1794
Parks, Archibald. Taxed for cart 1794
Parks, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Parks, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Parks, Nathan. Taxed for cart 1794
Parks, William. Insolvent 1791
Parrott, John. Insolvent 1791
Patterson, Thomas. Insolvent 1791
Patterson, William. Fined for chimney fire 1789; insolvent 1791
Peachy, George. Granted tavern license 1795
Pearce, Thomas. Granted tavern license 1795
Pell, William. Street laborer 12 Oct. to 17 Oct. 1795
Pernal, John. Insolvent 1792; taxed for horse 1794
Person, John. Watchman May to Jun. 1786
Peters & Johnson. Taxed for cart 1794
Peters, Daniel. Taxed for horse 1789
Peters, Thomas. Taxed for horse, pheaton, and dray 1789
Peterson, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Philpott, Bryan. Taxed for coach 1789 and 1794
Pierce, Humphrey. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Pierce, John. Fined for illegal sale of liquor May 1786
Plunka, David. Taxed for horse 1789
Poe, David. Insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Poe's Jim (Negro). Street laborer 12 Oct. to 31 Oct. 1795
Pons, Anthony. Granted tavern license 1795
Porter, Lewis. Taxed for dray 1789
Powell, William. Taxed for dray 1789
Preen, John. Granted tavern license 1795

(To be continued)

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*Records Management Officer, Baltimore City Archives, Room 201, 211 East Pleasant St., Baltimore, MD 21202.

1. Richard J. Cox, "Baltimore City 1797 Special Tax List," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 66:188–91.

2. These records are part of the two-volume "Early Records, City of Baltimore, 1756–1797," RG2, Baltimore City Archives.

3. Recorded in the 1782–6 ledger of the Baltimore Town Commissioners, RG1, series 4, Baltimore City Archives.

4. For more information on this, see Dennis Rankin Clark, "Baltimore, 1729–1829: The Genesis of a Community," unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, Catholic University of America, 1976, chapters 1, 5, and 9.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND

(Continued from Volume 66, page 222)

By PETER WILSON COLDHAM, F.A.S.G.*

SOME NEW YORK LOYALISTS, 1777

Samuel Perry, late of Palmer Town, Albany Co., N.Y., presented his claim as a loyalist at New Carlisle, Nova Scotia, 28 January 1788 (PRO: AO13/15/103–105). Among his expenses he included the cost of recruiting and provisioning the following men whom he took with him to join Burgoyne's Army at Saratoga and who were mustered 24 August 1777 at McClelland's Mills by Captain Campbell of the 29th Regiment:

Allen, John
Boyce, William
Brisbin, Robert
Carpenter, Nathaniel
Cole, Henry
Concklin, Abraham
Corigen, Andrew
Corigen, George
Coulter, Daniel
Dennis, Christian
Denniss, John
Ervey, Benjamin
French, Benjamin
Friott, Isaac
Fuller, Thomas
Hagerman, Francis
Helligar, John
Hicks, Lewis
Hilligar, James
Hilliker, Abram
Hilleker, John
Hilton, Nicholas
Holland, John
Hutchins, James
Johnston, John
Johnston, Peter
Laing, John
Laing, Thomas
Lightheart, Daniel
McNeal, James
Miller, Volkert
Milligan, Robert
Millis, John
Moss, Ebenezer
Myers, Dolph
Myers, Stephen
Perry, William
Robertson, William
Scott, Nean
See, James
Smith, John
Snyder, Philip
Storms, Henry
Tomkins, Israel
Willis, Ezechiel
Willis, Rubin

CHARLES HESLETINE OF MARYLAND

Among the highly miscellaneous probate collections of the Commissary Court of the Royal Peculiar of St. Katherine's by the Tower, London, there appears some correspondence relating to the estate of James Hesletine of the City of Durham. (Guildhall MS9735/A86).

A power of attorney of 7 December 1764 was made out by Charles Hesletine of St. Mary's Co., son of Charles Hesletine of Calvert Co., Maryland, deceased; James Fraser of Calvert Co., who married Catherine Hesletine, daughter of the said Charles Hesletine deceased; and Catherine Fraser, appointing Thomas Philpott of the City of London, merchant, to act in the matter of their uncle's estate. This document is accompanied by the affidavit of a witness, David Lewis of London, mariner and master of the

*16, Foxley Hill Road, Purley, Surrey, CR2 2HB, England. Mr. Coldham is a professional genealogist and record searcher specializing in English emigration to America. Transcripts of Crown Copyright records in the Public Record Office [PRO] appear by permission of the Controller of H. M. Stationery Office, England.

Patuxent lately arrived in the River Thames from Maryland, and dated 7 December 1764.

On 8 April 1765 the Rev. Dr. Sharp of Hartburn near Morpeth, Co. Durham, wrote to his "cousin" Braems Wheler: "I saw by yesterday's Post concerning Charles Hesletine but cannot say whether Mr. Philpot can obtain an adm^{on} upon the power of attorney of the supposed Charles Hesletine being Heir to the late Mr. James Hesletine wthout first knowing w^{t} proofs and papers are come over to Mr. Philpott to make it appear that He is the only nephew and next of kin of the dec^{d}, and wthout Mr. Hesletine's death being first properly advertized in the Gazet; for tho' this may be the same Charles Hesletine that we found an acc^{t} of and nephew of James, yet as at the same time we found that Mr. Hesletine had two neices, sisters of the said Charles, w^{ch} if either or both of them be living she or they will be equally entitled to the adm^{on} wth him; and if they are both dead I think proper proofs will be required that they are so before Charles can have y^{e} adm^{on} . . . I think at all events if Mr. Philpot can obtain administration at the Commons upon his present authority and proofs, that very good security shou'd be given as I take it that the personal estate of Mr. Hesletine will be near £6000; and after an adm^{on} at the Commons is taken it will be absolutely necessary for that adm^{r} to take an adm^{on} here. Respects to Mrs. Sharp and Miss."

A marginal note in a different hand records that James Hesletine died a bachelor without a parent, brother or sister, uncle or aunt, but left a nephew and niece and only next of kin, Charles Hesletine of Maryland, and Catherine Fraizer formerly Hesletine, wife of James Fraizer.

The will of Samuel Holdsworth of Calvert County, Md., 10 Dec. 1710, mentioned sister Anne Haseldine and her children Charles, William, and Martha [Md. Provincial Wills, 13:159]. Charles Haseltine and Eleanor Webb were married in Christ Church Parish, Calvert County, 7 Sept. 1720 [Parish Register]. Charles Hesletine's son John received bequest by will of Zechariah Bond dated 14 Mch. 1775 [Md. Provincial Wills, 41:17].

—GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

ROBERT HILL OF MARYLAND 1705

Lease of property in Philpot Lane, St. Dionis Backchurch, London, dated 29 March 1705 from Robert Hill, now of Chester River, Maryland, planter, formerly of Stifford, Essex, and son of Henry Hill, gent., and Mary his wife, both deceased, to Thomas Harrison of St. Katherine, Middlesex. (PRO: E214/1126)

CAPT. THOMAS COOKE TO VIRGINIA 1620

In 1621 in the Court of Requests (PRO: Req 2/296/82) Thomas Cooke of Ratcliffe, Middlesex, mariner, and Marie his wife, alleged that 14 months previously they agreed with Richard Dixon of London, mariner, for him to take to Virginia in his ship the *Warwicke* a quantity of acqua vitae and cheese to be sold there for the plaintiffs' account. On the voyage a great part of the

acqua vitae leaked out, but the remainder of the goods were bartered in Virginia for 30 pounds of tobacco, for which the plaintiff Thomas Cooke paid three shillings a pound. When Thomas Cooke returned from Virginia he was arrested at the instance of Agnes, wife of Richard Dixon, who claimed to have letters of attorney from her husband to recover his share of the adventure to Virginia.

EPHRAIM STOCKER TO VIRGINIA 1693

A case in which Mary Brayley, widow, sued Obadiah and Amos Stocker, Thomas Grove and Nicholas Marshall for possession of *Chubworthy Farm* in Radington alias Rallington, Somerset. Joseph Stocker, deceased, made his will 5 March 1678/9 leaving the farm to his wife Mary, the now plaintiff, during her life and thereafter to his eldest son Ephraim and his son Obadiah. The defendants Amos Stocker, Thomas Grove, and Nicholas Marshall, and one Robert Hayne since deceased, were appointed overseers of the will. Over five years ago Ephraim Stocker took a voyage from Bristol to Virginia but neither he, his ship, the crew, or passengers were ever heard of again. (Chancery Decrees and Orders, Book A (1699), p. 579.)

THOMAS, LORD DRUMMOND, TO NEW JERSEY 1768

Letter of attorney 28 April 1768 from James, Earl of Perth, to his son Thomas, Lord Drummond in East New Jersey, empowering him to settle all accounts between the Earl and his present attorney William Kelly of N.Y. in relation to the management of the Earl's estates. (PRO: E214/902)

ARTHUR SPICER OF VIRGINIA 1690

On 23 October 1701 Alice Spicer, mother and administratrix of Arthur Spicer of Virginia, deceased, and grandmother of his only child John Spicer, a minor, presented a Bill in Chancery seeking to recover debts owing to her son's estate. (PRO: C9/261/75). For many years Arthur Spicer had traded overseas and established correspondence with Thomas Ellis of London, merchant, and John Purvis of Stepney, Middlesex, who received tobaccos from him to be sold for his credit. Arthur Spicer died in Virginia in April 1700 leaving no relict and the plaintiff, having been granted administration in the P.C.C., had been unable to persuade Ellis and Purvis to come to an account; they had combined with John Bataille, who pretends that Arthur Spicer made a will, to possess the estate. In his Answer, Thomas Ellis says he sent a statement of account to Arthur Spicer on 15 October 1699, omitting only to charge for a payment made to his sister, Margaret Spicer, and for a hamper of sherry sent to Virginia by Captain Burford. A balance of £825 is left in the defendant's hands.

The defendant John Bataille answered on 6 November 1701 (PRO: C5/312/47) that Arthur Spicer made his fortune in Virginia and published a

will dated 18 September 1699 [full text given] leaving his whole estate in Virginia and England to his son John, subject to other legacies. If John Spicer died during his minority, the estate was to go to Lydia Spicer, daughter of the testator's brother John Spicer, subject to a payment of £200 being made to her younger sister Elizabeth Spicer. The testator directed that Frances Robinson, daughter of Captain Samuel Bloomfield, should be paid what was due to her, "for it was an estate consisting of abundance of lumber as is very well knowne and, at the best, I have been a great sufferer and hope noe court will deny to allow my wife's reasonable paraphernalia that it may redound to my child's interest," and Frances Robinson was to be paid "in such like sort as came to my wife and after to my hands." He asked that his son should be sent to England to be educated, preferably at Charterhouse, and requested Jeffrey Jeffreys and Colonel Robert of Lancaster County to be his guardians. The testator named as his trustees William Colston, Captain John Bataille, [———] [——]nd, and John Lloyd. The will was witnessed by John B. Burkett and Mary Hardige. After writing the will, Arthur Spicer, for some reason unknown to the defendant, cut his own name from it, thus excising some words from it, and in that state it remains in Richmond County Court. The morning before he died the testator removed the will from his other papers and in the presence of Mary Hardige who resided with him declared it to be his will.

At a court held in Richmond County on 3 April 1700 John Spicer of that county, a kinsman of the deceased, petitioned for a grant of administration as the next of kin during the minority of Arthur Spicer's son, and the defendant and William Colston presented the alleged will. The court then judged there to be no will and that John Spicer had the right of administration subject to his giving satisfactory securities, but the grant of administration was suspended until the next day to enable these securities to be presented. On 4 April the court met again, but since John Spicer was unable to produce securities and new evidence was offered to prove the will, the court accepted it as a valid will and probate was granted on 18 December 1700.

The defendant and William Colston, at the request of the testator made while he was alive, have managed his estates in Virginia, but all the accounts for it are in Virginia and cannot be produced in Chancery. The defendant has throughout acted as a friend to John Spicer minor, to whom he is godfather and is ready as soon as he returns to Virginia to transmit accounts if the court should require them. About £650 was due from the testator to Frances Bloomfield, now married to William Robinson in Virginia.

When Alice Spicer had obtained a grant of administration in the P.C.C. she refused to allow Thomas Ellis to pay a bill presented by William Colston, but the defendant is of the opinion that, if this bill were protested and returned, William Robinson would take negroes from the testator's estate to cover it. When the defendant came to England in July 1701 he found that Alice Spicer was in mean circumstances and had given an indifferent security of only £200 to obtain administration to her son's estate; he had therefore advised John Purvis of the existence of a will and cautioned him against paying over any money to Alice Spicer because of the danger that she would embezzle it.

HUNTER, BUCHANAN & CO. OF NEW YORK 1783–1785

Chancery Masters' Exhibits (PRO: C114/117) contain several bundles of correspondence received by this company and all produced in evidence in the case of Stirling v. Master. The plaintiffs in the case appear to have been William Stirling and Sons of Glasgow and London. Partners in the New York company were Duncan Hunter and David Buchanan, the latter of whom traveled extensively in the south of America during 1784 while writing regular reports to his office manager in New York, Archibald McKean. Almost all the letters filed are to do with business affairs and very brief abstracts have been taken only from those containing items of wider interest:

11 February 1784. James and Edward Penman of Charleston, S.C., to the company. We regret your friendship induced you to give credit to William Bay who has given infinite pain to his brother E. H. Bay who left with his brother William negroes to be sold and then went to Havana; but we obliged William Bay to give us a grant of 1100 acres on the Mississippi.

21 February 1784. Thomas Connell, Philadelphia, to David Buchanan in N.Y. I enjoyed meeting you on the road and hope you got over the ferry without accident. Some time after your departure for Glasgow I determined to try my fortune in this place. Before I left London I was advised of many marriages among the mercantile gentry.

23 February 1784. David Sproats, London, to Duncan Hunter in N.Y. At 4 a.m. on 15th January we were shipwrecked on the Isle of Wight after a boisterous passage of 33 days from Sandy Hook. The ship was dashed into a thousand pieces and my good old Madeira wine was drowned in the sea.

15 March 1784. David Buchanan, Baltimore, to Archibald McKean in N.Y. I left from Philadelphia on 2nd March and arrived here by breakfast yesterday.

22 March 1784. David Buchanan, Petersburg, to Duncan Hunter in London. I arrived here after a most disagreeable journey because of bad roads. I never wish to undertake anything of the kind again. The long and severe winter has distressed the country and caused severe damage to vessels in the Rappahannock from ice breaking up. A wholesale store will do well here and there will be amazing trade next fall. The people seem very bare and have suffered much from the winter.

28 March 1784. Same to same. Last night the warehouse at Manchester opposite Richmond was burned with 800 hogsheads of tobacco.

6 May 1784. Same to same. All markets in Europe are bare of tobacco and we should ship it; I suggest you charter vessels from Whitehaven.

30 May 1784. Archibald McKean, N.Y., to Duncan Hunter in London. I have had news of your safe arrival in England.

8 October 1784. David Buchanan, Baltimore, to Archibald McKean in N.Y. I would have left seven days ago for Virginia but have been struck with ague and fever.

4 October 1787. Duncan Hunter [?London] to David Buchanan at Petersburg. I hear you are to visit the land of cakes next spring. I hope you will visit London on the way.

24 May 1790. Colonel McGregor in N.Y. to David Buchanan in Petersburg. I sail for London in a few hours. George Douglas has paid to me the proportion due to you from

the late concern of Buchanan and Hunter. Greetings to Mrs. Buchanan and your little son. Encloses an account of 1 May 1790 for a house and lot at 234 Queen Street, N.Y., released from White Matlack to George Douglas.

11 January 1796. Duncan Hunter, Bow Churchyard, London, to John Stirling. I am anxious to settle the affairs of Buchanan, Hunter & Co.

6 January 1798. Stirling and Sons, London, to Buchanan and Hunter requesting a statement of their business subsequent to 1784.

Among the other correspondence, Buchanan and Hunter received between 1783 and 1785 letters from the following Americans:

Francis Atkinson of N.Y., who maintained a protracted dispute with the company over the delivery to Virginia of a consignment of felt hats with crowns that were too small.

Robert Bell of Kingstown, N.H., who in 1784 had set up a shop there intending to sell corn in Nova Scotia and in 1785 had a plan to go to the West Indies.

Clement Biddle, Philadelphia; James Dunlop, Georgetown; John Graham, Shelburne, Nova Scotia; Charles Hagart, Philadelphia; James Jaffray, Baltimore; D. Lenox, Philadelphia.

John MacGeorge, who arrived in Charleston from the West Indies in 1784 and reported that business in Charleston was very dull except for the importation of negroes. He reported from St. John's, New Brunswick in 1785 that business and cash was very short there. He is sorry to hear that Archibald McKean is shortly to leave for Virginia.

Humphrey McAusland, Fredericksburg. I know of nothing in which we could speculate here; grain and hemp is scarce.

Thomas Orr, St. Augustine, E. Fla. I expect to finish my business here in two months and then go to Britain via Charleston.

John Rowland, Baltimore; Andrew Snodgrass, Digby, Nova Scotia.

Daniel Wright, sent by the company to prospect for business in Nova Scotia.

WILLIAM CORKER OF VIRGINIA 1663

On 19 May 1663 Arthur Blackmore (Blackamore/Blackemoore/Blackmoor) of London, gent., presented a Bill in Chancery (PRO: C9/232/20) alleging that Arthur Blackmore who held three messuages in the parish of Holy Roode [Holy Cross] parish, Hampshire, died leaving two sons, the elder named Humphrey and the younger Arthur. Both had died childless and the estate should therefore have passed to the plaintiff as son and heir of George Blackmore, deceased, who was uncle and next heir to Humphrey Blackmore. But Edmund Peeres in combination with William Corker, James Caplin, William Higgins, Stephen Tody, Henry Merrifield, and William Farrant pretend that Arthur Blackmore, Jr., had issue a daughter Susan who married defendant William Corker and that the children of that marriage are Susan and Judith Corker. It is also pretended that Peeres has title in the property

derived from Michael Heath and Lettice his wife. Susan Blackmore, "if any such person there ever was," was born out of the King's Dominions, and Susan and Judith Corker, "if any such persons there ever were," are long since dead or not to be heard from.

William Peeres and William Farrant answer that a Richard Cornelius of Southampton, merchant, owned the disputed property and, being indebted in 1611 to Michael Heath and Arthur Blackmore the elder, was declared bankrupt when the property passed to his creditors in trust. Under the will of Lettice Heath defendant Peeres was named her executor. Defendants agree that Humphrey Blackmore died without issue and intestate, but Arthur Blackmore Jr. was lawfully married in Holland to Susan Burnett, and had issue Susan now wife of William Corker of Virginia. Affidavits have been made by the following lately come from Virginia:

Mary Burnett says that two years after the marriage of her sister Susan to Arthur Blackmore she was brought to bed of her child Susan while deponent lay in the next chamber.

Joane, wife of James Besouth, planter of Middleton, York Co., Virginia, says she knows William Corker of James City Co., Virginia, surgeon, who married Susan Robinson, widow, late Susan Burnett spinster. William Corker and his two daughters were well when she left Virginia last December.

John Hobbard (Hubert) of James River, planter, says he witnessed the signing of documents in Virginia to the effect that Captain William Corker was the husband of Susan Robinson who was reputed to be the widow of Humphrey Robinson of London, merchant.

Robert Holes of York River, planter, says that last February he saw the Corker family in Virginia when they were in good health and that Susan Corker is reported to be the daughter of William Corker by his former wife Susan.

Depositions in this case were taken in London in July 1663 (PRO: C24/880) from:

Mary Burnett, spinster, now living in King Street, Westminster, says her sister Susan Burnett married Arthur Blackmore, son of Arthur Blackmore the elder deceased, at Skeeveling in Holland and the ceremony was performed by Mr. Day, a protestant minister. Three years after the marriage they had a daughter Susan who was born in the parish of St. Benet Fink, London; this child was not born a bastard and was never reputed to have been one. The daughter Susan married Humphrey Robinson and had no issue by him, outlived her first husband, married William Corker, and died in childbed.

William Farrant of Coleman Street, London, fishmonger aged 85. Susan, daughter of Arthur and Susan Blackmore, according to the registers of St. Benet Fink, was baptised there on 11 June 1630, *i.e.* about two years after her parents' marriage. The daughter Susan married Humphrey Robinson in Holland and became administratrix to Humphrey Blackmore. She had no children by Robinson but married William Corker in Virginia, and deponent has heard that they have two children, Susan and Judith Corker now living there, the oldest of whom was born a year after the marriage. Deponent has a letter of attorney from William Corker dated 4 May 1652 and another

of 20 May 1659. In a further deposition William Farrant says that Susan Blackmore married Humphrey Robinson in Holland in 1643 or 1644 [at age 14?] and the couple lived in Coleman Street, London for four or five years but never had a child. Susan married William Corker in Virginia about 1649 and lived in James City.

Additional depositions in this case [same reference] were taken in November 1663 from:

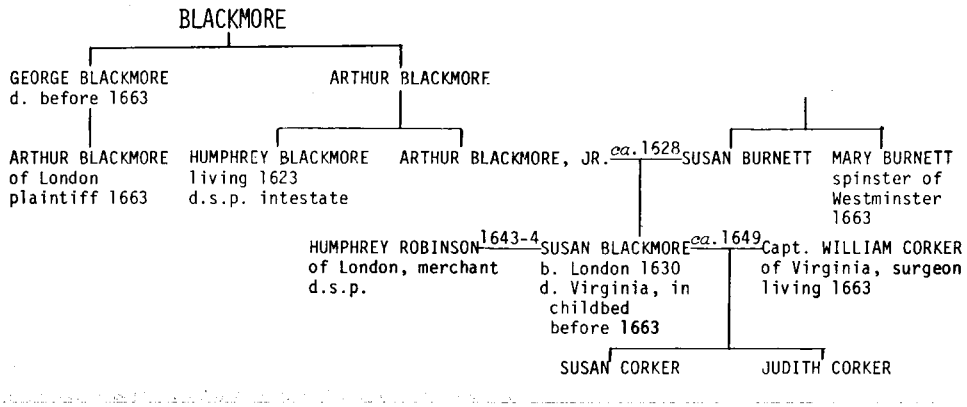
James Heath of St. James, Clerkenwell, Middlesex, gent. aged 50, son of Michael and Lettice Heath now deceased. He knew Humphrey Blackmore for 30 years and knew him to have subscribed to a deed of 23 January 1622/3.

William Tibbs of St. Faith's, London, scrivener aged 55, deposes to the authenticity of a deed of covenant of 23 January 1622/3 made between Arthur Blackmore, Humphrey Blackmore, Nathaniel Bishop, Lettice Heath, and others.

Richard Alwyn of Cliffords Inn, gent. aged 40, says he has heard Arthur Blackmore acknowledge that if Susan Blackmore were not a bastard then he would have nothing to do with the lands in question.

John Hubert of York River, Virginia, planter aged 25, says that the two daughters of William Corker who were born in Virginia legitimately were living in Middleton parish when the deponent left Virginia eight months ago.

A pedigree derived from these papers is appended.



RICHARD NICHOLLS OF NEW YORK

A dispute involving the heirs of Richard Nicholls over succession to a property in Fenchurch Street, London, led to the presentation of a Bill in Chancery on 15 December 1788 (PRO: C12/1385/3) by Mary Auchmuty, late of New York, and then of Milbrook, Hants, widow, daughter and devisee of Richard Nicholls, and by many other related plaintiffs. A pedigree is appended derived from this suit and from a Bill of Revivor brought by Mary Auchmuty, then of Milstead, Kent, in November 1792 (PRO: C12/956/3).

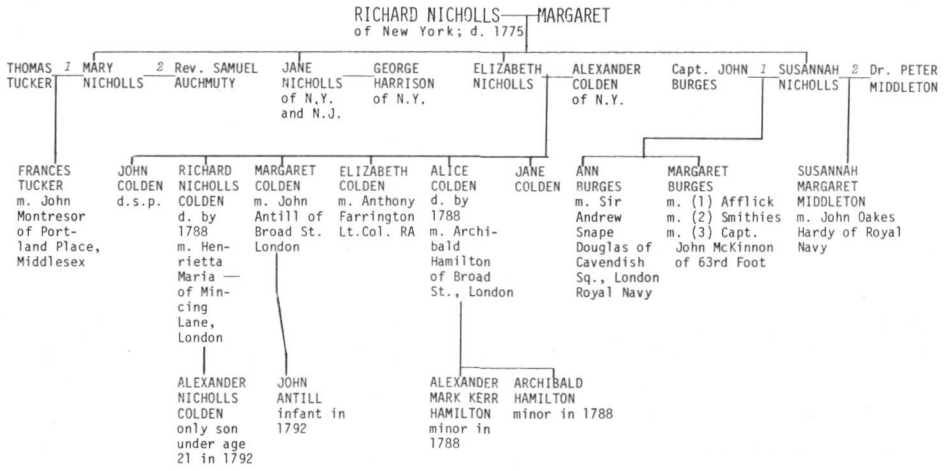
Richard Nicholls died in August 1775 and by his will dated 26 September 1772 devised the property in Fenchurch Street to his daughter Mary and to

her children; he appointed as his attorneys in England William and Francis Donaldson who, after probate had been granted in New York, applied to the Prerogative Court of Canterbury for letters of administration. The plaintiffs say that the property in Fenchurch Street was formerly occupied by Alexander McClatchie deceased and now by his widow Susanna McClatchie. In her answer Susanna McClatchie says that a Francis Donaldson had called on her late husband claiming to be heir to the lawful owner of the premises, but her husband was suspicious and continued to pay rent to a Thomas Bainbridge. An Answer by Richard Martin Bird asserts that the premises are in his tenure by virtue of a deed of 12 March 1761.

Depositions were taken 20 July 1792 at the house of John Simmons, innholder of Wall Street (PRO: C12/1559/5) from:

Peter Ogilvie of New York, aged 60 and more, attended Richard Nicholls' funeral and was present when he made his will to which other witnesses were John Charlton, still living, and Joseph Hildreth, now dead. The testator had four children by his wife Margaret: Mary who married Samuel Auchmuty; Jane who married George Harrison of New York, deceased; Elizabeth who married Alexander Colden of New York; and Susannah who married first a Captain Burges and second Peter Middleton of New York, physician, deceased. Elizabeth Colden had died on Long Island. Susannah Middleton, who had died in New York, left two children by her first husband: Ann, wife of Sir Andrew Snape Douglas, and Margaret Afflick; and one child by her second husband named Susannah Margaret, late wife of John Oakes Hardy. Elizabeth Colden left six children: Richard Colden deceased who left issue, John Colden who went to Canada during the troubles and has not been heard of since, Margaret Antill, Elizabeth Farrington, Jane Colden, and Alice Hamilton.

John Charlton of New York, physician aged 56 and more, deposes that he witnessed the testator's will and has known his family since 1756.



(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS

By MILTON RUBINCAM, F.A.S.G., F.N.G.S., F.G.S.P., C.G.

William Temple, of Prince George County, Virginia, and His Descendants. By Lucy Temple Temple, Richmond, Va. 397 pp. Index.

This is a narrative history of the Temple family, rather than a genealogy. It begins by tracing the general history of the family back to a chieftain named Croeda "who formed the Kingdom of Mercia in central England in the year 586 A.D." The author calls him an "Anglican" chieftain which would imply he was of the Church of England; she probably meant he was a chief of the Angles, who, with the Saxons and the Jutes invaded and seized parts of England in the 5th and 6th centuries. The long pedigree which goes on for a number of pages should be disregarded. The author admits that the parentage of the Virginia founder, William Temple, who first appeared in Charles City County in 1687, is unknown.

The history of the family is brought down to the present. It is evident that Miss Temple sought documentation for her facts, as shown by references to patents, other land records, and probate records. Some chapters were contributed to the book by other members of the family. The long pedigree of the Hord family to 1215 should be verified from better evidence than is provided on p. 313. The book has a number of interesting family portraits.

History of the Gignilliat Family of Switzerland and South Carolina. By Robert Gignilliat Kenan. Published by Southern Historical Press, P.O. Box 738, Easley, SC 29640, 1977. xviii, 286 pp. Index (55 pp.) $30.00.

The pedigree of this family of Swiss origin is traced (pp. 1–2) to a certain Armonod Gignilliat of Avenches, said to have been born *ca.* 1411 and to have died by 1481. No documentation is shown for this ancient lineage. It is based upon hearsay—provided to the author by another man of Gignilliat descent. The evidences to support it should have been given to conform to acceptable standards of research. It is not until we get to p. 274 that we come across an "Extract from Eighteenth Century Affidavit to prove the descent of the Gignilliat Family." It proves nothing. We don't know the purpose of the affidavit, and besides, this extract is taken from Transactions No. 64 of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina (1959). The original manuscript is said to be in the Archives Cantonales Vaudoises, Dossière généalogique, Famille Gignilliat, Laus anne Maupas 47. It would be well worth while for someone with a knowledge of French and ability to dig into Swiss archival documents to reconstruct and publish the ancient pedigree of the Gignilliats.

The founder of the American family was Jean François Gignilliat (1657–99), allegedly of the ninth generation. For the American generations the compiler has provided much documentation. The immigrant's wife was Susanne LeSerrurier, daughter of an early South Carolina settler called by the author "Count" Jacques LeSerrurier, from Picardy in France. It would be well to check to see if there was a comital family of this name. Jean François and Susanne had eight children. The family is traced from the two eldest sons, Henry and Peter (Pierre). Little is known of the younger children. The genealogy is traced to the present time. Among the members of the family who achieved distinction in public service was the late General Leigh R. Gignilliat. Much information is provided about descendants in the female lines.

There is no numbering system and the generations are hard to follow. It is regrettable that the type was reduced to such a small size for reading is difficult. The index is excellent and a good finding aid. It is evident that Mr. Kenan has spend a great many years collecting data, interviewing relatives, corresponding with descendants, reading many books and examining many documents. He has made a contribution to the history of the Gignilliat family.

Cummins Ancient, Cummins New. A History of the Cummins Family of Rockcastle County, Kentucky. By Frances Funk. xxii, 326 pp. Index.

Mrs. Funk, a Life Member of our Society, has written a very good genealogy of her mother's family. The book is divided into two parts. Part I deals with the ancient House of Comyn, pretenders to the throne of Scotland in the 13th century after the death of the Maid of Norway, granddaughter and heiress of King Alexander III. The head of the family, John Comyn, Lord of Badenoch (called "the Red Comyn") was assassinated by his successful rival, Robert Bruce.

Cummins and Cummings families believe that they had their origin in the ancient Comyns, but Mrs. Funk has viewed the situation realistically and says (p. xv): *"Nothing in Part One should be constructed as a proof of lineage,* since approximately ten unproved generations separate John Cummins of Badenoch and Nicholas Cummins of Virginia."

The bulk of the book (Part 2) is taken up with the descendants of William Cummins (and other variations of his name) who was a tithable in Northumberland County, Va. in 1679. His relationship to an earlier member of the family, Nicholas Comon (Comeings, etc.), who came to Virginia in the *Guifte* in 1622, has not been established in spite of the extensive researches of Mrs. Funk.

The compiler gives us more than just a well-documented genealogy of her family. She provides us with the historical background in which her ancestors lived. Even though she can not prove descent from the ancient Comyns, she tells us about conditions in Scotland in the 13th–14th centuries and has genealogical charts to show the tangled claims to the throne. In her discussion of the Virginia settlers there is a chapter entitled "The Background of the Area and Population." This is the story of the Northern Neck of Virginia, of which the proprietors were the Lords Fairfax. She writes interestingly of the growth of the population (English, French Huguenots, Scots, and Germans), of economic conditions in the early 18th century, and of the "Prince William Insurrection."

The genealogy of the Cummins family is brought down to the present time. In its preparation the compiler utilized land and probate records, court order books, parish registers, military records and many other documents.

A Genealogical Handbook of German Research. By Larry O. Jensen, P.O. Box 441, Pleasant Grove, UT 48062. Revised Edition, 1978. III, 205 pp. Index. $14.00.

In *NGSQ* 64:227–8 we described the *Encyclopedia of German-American Genealogical Research* by Clifford Neal Smith and Anna Piszczan-Czaja Smith as "a 'must' for every person seeking his ancestry in the former Holy Roman Empire of the German Nation." This same characterization applies to Mr. Jensen's *Handbook.* Each work complements the other; each has important information not in the other. Both *Encyclopedia* and the *Handbook* should be used by anyone making a serious study of German genealogical sources, procedures, peculiarities, and pitfalls.

After discussing the historical and geographical situation in Germany and emigration before and after 1800, Mr. Jensen devotes three chapters to the problem of determining the place of origin of an American immigrant—the resources of the Genealogical Society in Salt Lake City, other U.S. sources, and European sources. He emphasizes the same point that the Smiths, Margaret Dickson Falley, John Insley Coddington, the late Karl Friedrich von Frank, and others have made in their writings and lectures, namely, that it is absolutely essential to do one's homework in the United States before venturing to trace one's ancestry in the British Isles or in Europe.

In subsequent chapters the author discusses the analysis of surnames and place names, methods used to determine the parish where the ancestor lived, the determination of the present names of localities (for in many cases names of villages and towns have changed through the centuries), the procedures for conducting an area search, the classes of records and the many types of record repositories in Germany.

Two chapters are devoted to naming practices, one on the patronymics and occupational names, and the other on farm and locality names. These should be studied carefully by Americans whose ancestors lived in northern and northwestern Germany, such as Schleswig-Holstein, Ostfriesland, Hannover, Bremen, Oldenburg, etc. In the areas close to the Netherlands the Dutch patronymical system is often prevalent. Not infrequently, a family would acquire a farm by inheritance, marriage, or purchase, and change its name to that of the farm. The husband of an heiress might change his surname to her maiden name, or adopt the name of her farm. Further complications arise when a farm is inherited from the grandmother's side of the family. On p. 109 is a pedigree chart illustrating this problem. A couple living in the principality of Lippe-Detmold, in northwestern Germany, early in the 19th century were named Hermann Conrad *Stockhanss* and Anna Marie Sophie *Adolpfs*. Their daughter, Anna Katharine Elisabeth Herm *Adolfs* (also called *Stok*), married (1828) Johann Franz Konrad *Brand*; their son, evidently the inheritor of the grandmother's farm, was named Johann Friedrich *Adolfs* (also called *Herm*).

In three chapters Mr. Jensen provides illustrations of German handwriting (beginning, intermediate, and advanced) and terminology. While the so-called "Gothic script" is not used now in Germany, the old documents were written in it and the student should become acquainted with it, as well as the terms used in German genealogy. A slight typographical error appears on p. 116: "Beerd*ing*ung" should be "Beerd*ig*ung" (interment, burial). Chapter 17, "Feast Days and Calenders," discusses the change from the Julian to the Gregorian calendar. In the list of German lands and the dates they adopted the new calendar occur three typographical errors: Augsburg adopted the Gregorian calendar in February 1583 (not 1783, as printed) and Baden followed suit in November 1583 (not in 1783). Pope Gregory XIII corrected the calendar in 1582, not in 1512, as printed. "His*d*esheim," a bishopric in the old Empire, should be "Hi*l*desheim."

The balance of the book is taken up with finding birth, marriage, and death records, corresponding for records, a bibliography on German emigration and immigration, how to use *Meyers Orts and Verkehrs Lexikon,* place-name endings in all parts of Germany, German form letters, and parishes of Memel (East Prussian area) with the present Lithuanian city and county names.

The *Handbook* has excellent maps which show the changes in boundaries of the States of the Empire at different periods: the growth of the kingdom of Prussia in 1320, 1688, 1806, 1866; the extent of the principalities of Prussia, Oldenburg, Brunswick, Hessen, and Bavaria; the German states and the dates civil registration started in them; the states of Germany and the losses they suffered after two World Wars. These last two maps (pp. 76–77) and the list of states on p. 74 are significant for Americans whose families came from the Holy Roman Empire, or the miscellaneous states following its fall, or the German Empire of 1871–1918, for their ancestral areas may presently be in Poland, Czechoslovakia, Russia, France, or Belgium, as the case may be.

An Index to the Wills Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1700–1850, Vol. 1:A–Bh. Edited by Anthony J. Camp, Director of Research, The Society of Genealogists. Published by the Society, 37 Harrington Gardens, London SW7 4JX, England, 1978. 414 pp. £6.

Indices of wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury and now preserved in the Public Record Office have been printed from their first commencement in 1383 to 1700, mainly by the British Record Society in the series known as the *Index Library*. That Society does not intend to continue the work beyond 1700 until similar indices to the wills proved in the local English and Welsh courts have been published to a similar date—a task that will take many years.

We are happy that the Society of Genealogists is commencing the publication of indices to the P.C.C. wills for the period 1700–1850. There is a manuscript index on cards covering the first half of the eighteenth century, but unfortunately it is in private hands and presently

inaccessible. In the volume under review the listings are in five columns: year of probate, name of deceased, place of residence (shires, such as Kent, Middlesex, Yorkshire, etc., or "Pts" to mark those living in foreign parts), month, and year volume. (Since the transfer of the P.C.C. records to the P.R.O. a system of numerical identification has been adopted in place of the personal names whereby each year of registered wills was formerly known.) Some very interesting names appear under "Foreign Parts," such as the Rt. Noble & Awful Hendrik Balthazar Van Aalst. A random check of names revealed some American names in the volume, such as the Lords Baltimore and Balderston of Norwich (of whom a Quaker branch settled in Philadelphia).

Volume 1, although published in 1976, was not received by this Society until 1978. We understand that vol. 2, covering names from "Bi" through "Ce," is available at £5 (428 pp.). A ten percent discount of the price will be given to those agreeing to purchase all volumes as they are published. As originally projected, the indices will be in sixteen volumes, but as of January 1978 a plan was underway to publish the remainder in a double column arrangement which would more than halve the originally planned number of volumes.

The Dutch Fork Settlement of Donegal Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, with notes on these families: Deeds (Dietz), Fullenwider (Follenweider), Hupp, Leffler (Löffler), Miller (Müller), Philabaum, Rice (Reis), Winter, and on Zion United Methodist Church. By Raymond Martin Bell, 413 Burton Av., Washington, PA 15301. Revised Edition, 1978. 41 pp. Indices.

Dr. Bell is the leading authority on Washington County and that part of southwestern Pennsylvania that formed the District of West Augusta and was claimed by Virginia until the close of the Revolutionary War. In the present monograph he tells the story of eight families of German extraction that came in 1774 from Virginia, Maryland, and eastern Pennsylvania to the Dutch Fork Area on Buffalo Creek in present Donegal Township, Washington Co., Pa. It was a rugged frontier existence filled with hardships and Indian attacks. Some of the settlers were killed by the aborigines; several saw military service toward the end of the Revolutionary War. The author gives us an insight into the way of life of these families as shown in their inventories—their kitchenware, the contents of other parts of their houses, their special items (guns, powder horns, hides, skins, swords, etc.), their farming utensils, their transportation equipment, etc. Toward the end of the 18th century they began to join the incipient westward migration, to Kentucky, Ohio, and Indiana.

The sources utilized by Dr. Bell for this study were the court records of Washington Co., Pa., Frederick Co., Md., Shelby Co., Kentucky, and Harrison Co., Ind., as well as Federal census records from 1790 to 1850, the 1978 Direct Tax of Pennsylvania, and the land records at Harrisburg, Wheeling, and Morgantown. He also studied histories of the family, and, as is customary with him, he eyed them critically and corrected their errors. For instance, he says of *The Bromwell Genealogy* (1910) by Henrietta Bromwell: "Her book contains a number of errors. Henry Fullenwider Sr is called Peter. Peter Fullenwider's family is assigned to Henry Jr. Abraham Rice's family is assigned to Daniel. Apparently, she did not have access to Washington Co. records. Casper Simler is called Jasper." He comments on errors in other books.

Vital Records from Chicago Newspapers, 1847. Compiled by the Newspaper Research Committee, Miss Mildred Alexander, Mrs. Harold I. Meyer, Mrs. Edward Rickie, Mr. Ronald Schelkopf. Published by Chicago Genealogical Society, P.O. Box 1160, Chicago, IL 1979. v, 102 pp. Index.

Nine newspapers were examined by the Chicago Genealogical Society's committee for 1847: *Daily Democrat, Weekly Democrat, Gem of the Prairie, Chicago Daily Journal, Chicago Weekly Journal, Watchman of the Prairies, Western Christian, Western Citizen,* and *Western Herald.* As is always the case when newspapers are studied, a variety of events relating to the

people of Chicago and vicinity is revealed. The first item is a list of landowners in the county of Cook and state of Illinois who failed to pay their taxes in 1846 and whose lands were to be sold accordingly. Accidental deaths, deaths by natural causes, court actions, administrators' notices, and marriages take up much of the space in the newspapers. The relatives of Mrs. Rebecca DeGraw, *née* Stafford, have heard nothing from her and are seeking information as they've had no word from her since her husband, a Mormon, was drowned in the Mississippi four or five years ago. A "Dreadful Calamity" occurred when the ship *Phoenix* was sunk between Manitowoc and Sheboygan; the names of passengers and crew lost and saved are given. Young Henry M. Wilsey has left home and his father serves notice that he will not be responsible for the lad's debts. John Shepherd, aged 118 years, 9 months, and 18 days, died at Aeton, Ohio, 3 March 1847; a Revolutionary War veteran, he fought in the battles of Brandywine and Germantown Flats, and was wounded at the former. He was never pensioned, because an ungrateful Congress denied him that boon, as "he had the misfortune to lose his papers in a fire which consumed his dwelling."[1] There is much human interest in old newspapers.

The Montgomery County [Maryland] Sentinel (Newspaper Abstracts). Vol. One: 11 August 1855 to 26 December 1856. Edited and compiled by Ronald Paul Riggs, 2022 Columbia Rd., N.W., Washington, DC 20009. 1978. 92 pp. Index. $10.00

These abstracts are from a Montgomery County, Maryland newspaper that commenced publication on 11 August 1855 and is still being published. Mr. Riggs has selected much more information than the marriages and deaths that so frequently are abstracted by various compilers. The history of the county and of the state are portrayed in the pages before us. A mysterious sickness which prevailed at Havre de Grace is reported. Information is provided about political campaigns. Court orders relating to the sale of properties are given. The activities of the Anti-Know Nothing Convention are reported. Lists of persons for whom letters were at the Rockville Post Office appear. Even as in today's press, murder stories caught the eye of the *Sentinel's* readers in 1856. The execution of Frederick Miller, "the German who murdered Dr. J. F. C. Hadel and young Graff," merits only a few lines, but following it is the story of "the most horrible murder ever in the State of Connecticut or perhaps in the civilized world." It takes up half the page. Church news of course is reported. An interesting dispatch from Fremont, Sandusky Co., Ohio, informs us that Daniel Stearn, dead for three days, suddenly moved; he was found to be alive after all, and "is now recovering." On 14 November 1856, the *Sentinel* says: "It is said that James D. Porter, of Louisville, Kentucky, who stands 7 feet and 9 inches in his stockings, and is said to be the tallest man in America, cast his vote for Buchanan." Many marriages and deaths are reported in the *Sentinel* during the period covered by these abstracts.

Pedigrees of Descendants of the Colonial Clergy. Published by the Society of Descendants of the Colonial Clergy, 1976. *1978 Supplement to the 1976 Bicentennial Register of Pedigrees of Descendants of the Colonial Clergy.* 1060 pp. Index.

This hefty volume is in two parts. The first part (688 pp.) contains the pedigrees in the alphabetical order of the members published in 1976. The second part, begins with p. 669 [*sic*], and the pedigrees are arranged in the numerical order of members received into the Society since 1976. As of the date of publication (1978) the Society had 1,601 members. In the 1978 Supplement are supplemental pedigrees of members who appeared in the 1976 volume. In both parts of the volume are alphabetically arranged biographical sketches of the members' clerical

---

[1]The *Index to Revolutionary War Pension Applications* shows (p.305) two John Shepherds whose claims were rejected: one with Pennsylvania service, file R9485, the other with Virginia service, R9482. The latter may have been a widow's claim, since Eleanor is stated as the wife of John. The Pennsylvania John may have been the centenarian of the Chicago newspapers. No Johns named Shepard, Sheperd, Sheppard or Shepperd are listed with rejected claims.

ancestors. Nowhere in the book is a mailing address from which prospective purchasers may order the book, nor do we have the price.

Families of Early Milford, Connecticut. By Susan Woodruff Abbott. Edited by Jacquelyn L. Ricker. Published by Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202, and Connecticut Society of Genealogists, P.O. Box 435, Glastonbury, CT 06033, 1979. 875 pp. Index. $35.00.

This monumental work is a significant contribution to the genealogy of Connecticut. Approximately 300 families are represented, among them, Adams, Andrews, Arnold, Baldwin, Beach, Beers, Buckingham, Camp, Coggeshalls, Collins, Downs, Durand, Fenn, Ford, Fowler, Gillett, Green, Hine, Isbell, Lambert, Lawrence, Mallory, Marks, Merwin, Miles, Nettleton, Newton, Northrup, Oviatt, Peck, Platt, Plumb, Prince, Prudden, Rhodes, Rogers, Sanford, Smith (five families of the name), Stilson, Stone, Summers (Somers), Tibbals, Tomlinson, Treat, Tuttle, Welch, Wheeler, Woodruff, etc.

The genealogies range from a single paragraph to a dozen pages or more, including descents for a number of generations, some of them coming down to the present time. The documentation is concisely stated and is based on the Milford vital records, family Bibles, church records, court records, mortality lists, pension records, etc.

Published by the Genealogical Publishing Co., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202:

Irish Settlers in America. A Consolidation of Articles from the American Irish Historical Society. By Michael J. O'Brien. Indexed by Thomas J. Hollowak. 2 vols., 1979. Index. $50.00. [Filby 386]

Several years ago the Genealogical Publishing Co. began its very useful task of bringing together in a single volume (or, as in this instance, two volumes) articles from leading magazines dealing with specific phases of immigration.

The Journal of the American Irish Historical Society was published from 1898 to 1941. Michael J. O'Brien was the principal (and very prolific) contributor to the *Journal*, and Historiographer of the Society. As the Preface by the Genealogical Publishing Co. states: "Though scattered and seemingly discursive, his contributions were in fact united by a common objective: to demonstrate that the Irish (Old Irish) and not the Ulster Irish, or Scotch-Irish, figured heavily in the early immigration to this country and were prominent in the affairs of the Colonies and the infant Republic; and to explode once and for all, what he called the 'Scotch-Irish Myth'."

We are happy that the Company brought to our attention the work of Michael J. O'Brien, whose articles seem to have attracted little, if any, attention of American researchers. The wide range of subjects can be gauged from the following sampling: "Irish Settlers in Pennsylvania," "A Glance at Some Pioneer Irish in the South," "The Early Irish in Maine," "Some Early Irish Settlers and Schoolmasters in New Jersey," "Massachusetts—Towns of Stoughton and Canton—Births, Marriages and Intentions of Marriage from the Original Records," "New York, Orange County, New Windsor—Record of Baptisms and Marriages in the Session Book of the Presbyterian Church," "Virginia, Middlesex County—Extracts from the Parish Register of Christ Church," "North Carolina. Some Early MacCarthys, McGuires, Ryans, Fitzpatricks, O'Quinns, Sullivans, Burkes and Learys," "The Lost Town of Cork, Maine," "Irish Immigrants in New England—Extracts from the Minutes of the Selectmen of the Town of Boston, Mass.," "Records of Burials at Christ Church, Philadelphia," "Early Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania," "Early Immigrants to Virginia (1623 to 1666) Collected by George Cabell Carter, Clerk, Virginia State Land Office, from the Records of the Land Office, in Richmond," "Some Interesting Notes on Washington, D.C.," "Irish Pioneers in the Connecticut Valley," "Extracts from the Probate Records of Newcastle County, Delaware," "The O'Briens in the Colony of Georgia," "Irish Pioneers in Maryland," "Some Ancient Records in the Provincial Papers of New

Hampshire," "Some Early Murphys in North Carolina," "Early Irish Families in Virginia," "The Irish Burghers of New Amsterdam and Freemen of New York," "How the Descendants of Irish Settlers in America Were Written into History as 'Anglo-Saxons' and 'Scotch-Irish'," "The First Regiment of the Pennsylvania Line," "The 'Scotch-Irish' Myth," "Irish Pioneers in New Hampshire," "The Virginia Regiment—Commanded by Colonel George Washington," "New Munster, New Ireland County, Maryland," "Callaghan, Virginia," "Baptisms in the Dutch Church, Albany," "Some Early Rhode Island Freemen," "Brian O'Bryan of Berks County, Penn., and Cornelius O'Bryan of Rockingham County, Virginia, and Their Descendants," "Irish Pioneers in Berks County, Pennsylvania," "The Irish in the Dutch Records of New York," "The Irish in the New Jersey Probate Records," "An Interesting Example of the Extent of Irish Emigration to the American Colonies," "The Fitzgeralds of Virginia," and "The 'Scotch-Irish' in the War of the Revolution."

Many more articles could be listed but the foregoing is sufficient to demonstrate the magnitude of O'Brien's contributions to American colonial history.

The Annals and History of Henrico Parish, Diocese of Virginia, and St. John's P. E. Church. Edited and Compiled by J. Staunton Moore. With *An Added Index to Marriages, Baptisms, Burials, and Inscriptions* by Thomas L. Hollowak. 1979. 578 pp. $25.00.

This is a reprint of the Rev. Lewis W. Burton's *Annals of Henrico Parish, Diocese of Virginia, and especially of St. John's Church, The Present Mother Church of the Parish, From 1611 to 1884* (1904). Burton's work was augmented and brought up to date by J. Staunton Moore, with inclusion of additional data relating to the parish church. Included are marriages from Henrico County court records, 1682–1791 (incomplete); marriages from church registers, 1815–1903; baptisms, 1815–1903; tombstone inscriptions (after 1860). The work also includes lists of Bishops and Assistant Bishops of Virginia, ministers of Henrico Parish, pewholders, heads of families of the Parish, communicants, etc.

The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers. Abstracts of Records in the Local and General Archives of Virginia Relating to the Families of Allen, Bacon, Ballard, Batchelder, Blouet, Brassieur (Brashear), Cary, Crenshaw, Dabney, Exum, Ferris, Fontaine, Gray, Hardy, Isham (Henrico County), Jordan, Langston, Lyddall, Mann, Mosby, Palmer, Pasteur, Pleasants, Povall, Randolph, Satterwhite, Scott, Smith (the family of Francis Smith of Hanover County), Valentine, Waddy, Watts, Winston, Womack, Woodson. Edited by Clayton Torrence, 1979. 4 vols. Indices. $85.00. [Filby 3637]

This work is so well known and of such value that an extended review is unnecessary. It consists of a systematic abstract of Virginia source records which the late Edward Pleasants Valentine planned to include in a history of his own family, which extended to the 34 families in the work's title. The counties included are Henrico, Albermarle, Isle of Wight, Lunenburg, Charles City, Elizabeth City, York, Middlesex, Chesterfield, Surry, Louisa, Essex, and Princess Anne. The abstracts derive mainly from 17th- and 18th-century records, with some from the 19th century, and consist of land and probate records, marriage records, tax records, parish registers, order books, military records, etc. In vol. 4 are brief genealogies of most of the families.

Genealogical and Personal History of the Upper Monongahela Valley, West Virginia. Under the editorial supervision of Bernard L. Butcher. 2 vols., 1978. Index. $38.50 [Filby 3719]

Originally this work was published in New York in 1912 in three volumes. This reprint eliminates the preliminary articles and all text illustrations and portraits. The original pagination, here commencing with page 363, is maintained because it corresponds to the page references in the index.

We are not overly enthusiastic about this work. It is a useful reference, providing clues for further research, but should be treated with caution. Documentation is noticeably absent. It is probably more valuable for the 19th than the preceding centuries. That it was originally prepared to please its patrons in 1912 is shown by the fulsome descriptions of which the following is typical: "The Hodges family from which President Thomas Edward Hodges, of the West Virginia State University, comes, is of an old and highly intelligent line of Virginia

ancestry, a vigorous stock from which have almost always sprung superior men and women, in all lines of useful professions and vocations in this republic, so noted for its push, energy and practical accomplishments" (vol. 1, p. 435). In vol. 1, p. 534, there is a quotation from the history of the Dudley family by a judge who was probably a better jurist than he was a genealogist: "History shows that the Dudley family originated in the town of Dud, in England, in the seventeenth century, and that since that early day through the veins of the Dudleys there coursed the purest and tenderest blood of nobility of their native land."

In all fairness, however, we must say that most of the sketches (some only a couple of paragraphs, others several pages long) commence sensibly. Many families are not traced beyond 1800. The states from which a large number came to West Virginia were Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia. If we may judge by the index, there were no women in the Upper Monongahela Valley. Certainly no women appear in the index—a great loss for genealogists of their families who might want to trace the descendants of their kinswomen.

The England and Holland of the Pilgrims. By the late Henry Martyn Dexter, D.D., LL.D., and his son, Morton Dexter, 1979. xii, 673 pp. Indices. $22.50.

It is good to see in print again this work by the very scholarly Henry Martyn Dexter. His great erudition and indefatigability in ferreting out of the archives of England and Holland (especially, in the latter case, Amsterdam and Leiden) documents bearing on the lives of our Pilgrim forefathers before they came to America are reflected in this masterpiece. He discusses the early history of the Reformation, the rise of the Pilgrims and how they came to seek religious freedom in Holland, their beliefs, personal events affecting their lives, such as Thomas Blossom's power of Attorney to his wife Ann to sell their property at Cambridge (12 March 1610), and numerous marriages and burials, etc. The Appendix includes a complete list of the English Pilgrims at Leiden (with brief biographical and genealogical details), followed by a list of other English people there. A spot check shows that the General Index is indeed very general; there are many omissions of names.

Everyone Has Roots. An Introduction to English Genealogy. By Anthony J. Camp. 189 pp. No index. $9.50

The magic of the word "Roots" has taken hold even in England. This work was first published by W. H. Allen & Co., Ltd., of London, in 1978. Mr. Camp is one of the best-known English genealogists; he is Director of Research of The Society of Genealogists and the author of *Tracing Your Ancestors* and *Wills and Their Whereabouts.*

The present work is written in an easy-to-read and entertaining style. He discusses the great surge of interest in genealogy in both America and England that was stimulated by the publication of Alex Haley's *Roots* and the televised series based on that book. In his masterly discussion of genealogical sources in the mother Country he begins, "In the British Isles there is rarely anything to be called instant genealogy." Would that were true in the United States, where from time to time we have a plethora of instant genealogies. He describes the genealogical procedures, working from the known to the unknown. He covers all of the documents that are used in tracing our ancestry in the British Isles—the civil registration certificates, parish registers, the census enumerations, probate records, apprenticeship records, school records, military and naval records, land records, manorial records (especially court rolls), the medieval Charter, Patent, and Close Rolls, the lay-subsidy rolls of the 14th and 15th centuries, etc. In the course of his remarks he includes much information on Ireland, Scotland, the Channel Islands, and the Isle of Man.

The author writes of the difficulties of tracing individuals and families as they moved about England. Our English colleagues have as much difficultiy identifying people of the same name as we do. One case cited was that of Ralph Atherton who searched for the birth of George Atherton, known to have been brother of his ancestor Frederick—and found 114 George Athertons in the indices between 1844 and 1875. Also considered are the problems of tracing illegitimate children and adoptees; these problems are as great in England as in America.

The book is full of case histories and it is regrettable that it lacks an index to pinpoint names and subjects. The possibilities of tracing a pedigree to medieval times are dealt with, but there are many difficulties in achieving this goal. A number of royal descents and the somewhat futile

attempts to trace lineages from ancient royal dynasties are mentioned. The chapter on The Right to Arms should be studied by every American; England as well as the United States has had its share of gullible people who fell to the blandishments of firms peddling coats of arms. Mr. Camp calls them "instant arms." He mentions the value of the heraldic visitations that took place during the 16th and 17th centuries, but warns that many of the pedigrees published as a result have been embellished and augmented by later hands and are not always reliable.

The balance of the book is taken up with discussions of surnames and Christian names, genetics (including the transmission of hereditary diseases), and genealogy as pastime and profession.

In addition to case histories in England Mr. Camp cites many American cases showing that he has read extensively the genealogical literature of this country. His Bibliographical Notes at the end of the volume provide a valuable reading list for those who wish to pursue the subject in more depth.

(*Everyone Has Roots* has also been issued in a paperback edition by the original London publisher, W. H. Allen & Co. The copy received by the Society states that it cost 95 pence in the U.K., $3.45 in Australia, $2.25 in Canada, $2.90 in New Zealand, and $1.00 in Malta, but gives no idea of the sale price in the U.S.)

Descendants of Jeffery and John Staple of Weymouth, Mass., ca. 1638. By James Courtenay Staples, 1570 Waterwitch Dr., Orlando, FL 32806. 1978. xiii, 431 pp. Indexes. $23.50.

All American Staple/Staples descendants will be pleased with this genealogy. The first two chapters provide information about the surname, English demographic data, and American settlers. In the third chapter are presented all available records of the immigrants Jeffery, John, and Samuel Staple of Weymouth. Chapter 4 reviews previous published information, discusses the English origins of the Weymouth Staples, and conjectures that they came from Chard Parish, Somersetshire. The fifth chapter contains an irrelevant—but interesting—description of various Staple/Staples coats of arms. Chapter 6 deals with the family's migrations in New England, followed by biographical information about some "notable descendants," some notes and observations, and a bit of information about a Staples homestead in East Taunton, Mass.

The bulk of the book is a simple listing of basic vital data for all known descendants of the brothers Jeffery (pp. 107–139) and John (pp. 140–313) Staple, in the usual genealogical sequence, including some biographical information and bibliographic citations for members of the first three generations. A full name index appears on pp. 321–386, and is unusual in that it provides full identification data for each person. The final major section (pp. 387–419) is a location index for the birthplaces of the descendants. The book concludes with a general index to names, places, etc., mentioned in the preliminary chapters.

The compiler is a computer systems designer and has applied his knowledge and skills to the study of the Staple/Staples family. This is the first published computer-generated genealogical listing of descendants, and will be of special interest to genealogists who find themselves overwhelmed with unmanageable large volumes of data.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Bridge in Time—the Complete 1850 Census of Frederick County, Maryland. By Mary Fitzhugh Hitselberger and John Philip Dern. Monocacy Book Co., Box 765, Redwood City, CA 94063. 1978. xvii, 686 pp. Outline map. Complete name index. $25.00.

This is a major contribution to Maryland genealogy and could well serve as a model for the publication of the 1850 census for other counties. As is explained in their introduction, the compilers independently transcribed the entire census, including the mortality, agricultural and industrial products schedules, and statistical summaries, compared their readings, and resolved discrepancies by referring to other Frederick County sources. The product of their six years of

careful work is well printed and bound. The complete full name index enables users to retrieve all data. All data are presented verbatim, district by district, as the enumerators collected and entered the information on the schedules. [By comparing the listings to Isaac Bond's 1858 map of the county and its villages (the first property ownership map), the investigator can generally trace the enumerator's route and locate each dwelling with fair accuracy.]

Highly recommended to every genealogical library, Maryland genealogist, and descendants of Frederick County's early families.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

SHEARER FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (Philadelphia: Kimber and Sharpless, n.d.) is in the possession of Leslie E. Strobel of Clearwater, Florida. The family record has been contributed by Major General Carleton E. Fisher of Largo, Florida, who reports that the Shearer family lived in Herkimer and Fulton counties, New York, and that William Shearer was a son of a Revolutionary War soldier, William Shearer, born 1 March 1752, and his second wife Lutitia Langdon.

William Shearer, b. 6 May 1780; d. 28 Feb. 1847; m. June 1805, Mary Hozier (b. 20 May 1786; d. 3 Dec. 1850). Children: *Jane,* b. 28 Dec. 1806; m. 5 July 1829, Nicholas McIntosh. *Rocksannah,* b. 20 Jan. 1810; d. 29 Aug. 1841; m. 16 Jan. 1834, Elijah Ash. *Joseph,* b. 5 Feb. 1812; m. 14 Feb. 1838, Patience Curtis. *Lutetia,* b. June 1814; d. Sept. 1814. *Clorinda,* b. 15 Dec. 1815; d. 2 Oct. 1862; m. 21 Feb. 1857, John O. Williams. *William,* b. 28 Mch. 1818; m. 25 Aug. 1840, Rachel Phillips. *Mary,* b. 20 May 1820; m. 3 July 1845, John Baum. *Platt B.,* b. 5 Sept. 1823; m. 1 Jan. 1855, Mary L. Drake. *Catharine,* b. 6 Mch. 1827; m. 3 Mch. 1858, Abram Hartes. *Elmina,* b. 10 Dec. 1829; m. 21 Nov. 1855, Edward Ward. *Thomas,* b. 3 Mch. 1832; m. June 1861, Clarissa Scott.

BOYD FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (Philadelphia: Wm. W. Harding, 1867) is in the possession of Norman R. Peters of Washington, D.C., the contributor of the following family record. Mr. Peters reports that photographs in the Bible were taken at Mauch Chunk, Hazleton, and Catasauqua, Pennsylvania.

James Boyd, b. 18 Aug. 1817; d. 19 Jan. 1908; m. 11 Jan. 1839, Susanna Barr (b. Windyhaw 14 Apr. 1820), eldest daughter of William and Mary Barr). Children: *William J.,* b. 21 Mch. 1841; m. Mrs. Mary _____. *Mary,* b. 2 Nov. 1843; d. 14 Oct. 1845. *Jane,* b. 12 July 1846; d. 24 Sept. 1847. *James, Jr.,* b. Sumit Hill 28 May 1848; d. 23 Jan. 1884; m. Elizabeth Wamack. *Samuel W.,* b. 9 Oct. 1850; m. Ella Simpson. *Robert George,* b. Bucks Mtn. 28 Jan. 1853; d. Ashly 16 Nov. 1891. *Joseph Andrew,* b. Bucks Mtn. 24 Nov. 1855; m. 28 Oct. 1875, Helen M. Joshin (youngest daughter of A. T. and Mahala Joshin). *Benjamin F.,* b. 28 Feb. 1858; d. Texas 17 Nov. 1878.

SPANISH ENLISTMENT PAPERS OF NEW MEXICO 1732–1820

By VIRGINIA L. OLMSTED, C.G.*

Enlistment papers for the following soldiers have survived from the era when New Mexico was a part of the Spanish Empire and are dated from 20 October 1732 to 1 August 1820. Most of the enlistments were for military units attached to the Presidio of Santa Fé, although a number are for the militia at La Villa de La Cañada. The papers are available from the collection of Spanish Archives at the New Mexico State Record Center, Santa Fe, New Mexico, and the microfilm edition is in Record Group SANM, Reel No. 21, Frames 741 through 1380.

Genealogical information has been translated and abstracted, and mention has been made when service records and citations follow. The Catholic church was the state church of Spain and all enlistees were members and took their oaths by the sign of the cross. The earliest enlistments were for unlimited duration and later ones were for ten years.

The number following the enlistment information is the microfilm frame number on which the document occurs and will facilitate location of material on the reel.

José Abrego, son of Dⁿ José Abrego and Dª Juana Fernández, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 20. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, large nose, thin beard, mole on right cheek. 11 Feb. 1805. Signed. Placed on roster as invalid 19 Dec. 1827. (1147)

Antonio Aguilar, son of Pedro Aguilar and Manuela Estrada, of Chama. Farmer. 5'1". No age given. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, thin beard, mole in right eyebrow. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1223)

José Rafael de Aguilar, son of Alonso de Aguilar and Melchora Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, fair skin, almost round face, black eyes. 2 Dec. 1759 in place of Alexandro Valdés. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 21 Aug. 1789. (763)

Antonio Alarí, son of Ygnacio Alarí and María de Loreto Venavides, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 25. Chestnut hair, dark eyes, ruddy skin, pox scar on point of nose. 31 Jan. 1798. Service record. Re-enlistment 1 Jan. 1808. Signed. (1086)

Joaquin Alarí, son of Manuel Alarí and María Josefa Ortiz, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 4'. 13. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin. 1 March 1801. Signed. Enlisted as drummer, service record and citations. On invalid roster 12 Oct. 1821. (1030)

José Antonio Alarí, son of Juan Alarí and Ana María Thenoria, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 20. Light hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, large nose, rosy skin, beardless. 1 April 1781. Single. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Jan. 1824. (889)

José Manuel Alarí, son of José Antº Alarí and Mª Rosa Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 19. Black hair and eyebrows, swarthy skin, thin beard, turned up nose, pockmarked, dark eyes. 1 Aug. 1812. Signed by mark. Service record. (1293)

José Ramón Alarí, son of Manuel Alarí and Mª Josefa Ortiz, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 19. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, black eyes, straight nose, fair skin, thin beard, mole on right

*3717 Anderson Avenue, S.E., Albuquerque, NM 87108.

cheek. 20 March 1802. Signed. Service record. Re-enlistment 25 March 1812. Discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1099)

José Ygnacio Alarí, son of former soldier Juan de Alarí and María Francisca Fernández, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 33. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, heavy beard, scar below calf of left leg. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed. Died 12 Feb. 1785. (817)

Josef Gregorio Alarí, son of Josef Ygnacio and María de Loreto Benabides, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 25. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin, thin beard. 5 March 1800. Signed. Discharge 5 March 1810. (1061)

Josef María Alarí, son of Ygnacio Alarí and María de Loreto Venavides, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, straight nose, growing beard, scar on upper lip. 27 Feb. 1798. Signed. Discharge 3 June 1803. (1032)

Josef Rafael Alarí, son of Ygnacio Alarí and María de Loreto Venavides, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'1". 19. Red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, Roman nose, small scar in center of forehead. 6 May 1796. Single. Signed. Served as drummer. (998)

Juan Ant° Alarí, son of Juan Alarí and María Fernándes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'7". 34. Reddish hair and eyebrows, handsome face, heavy beard, scar on left side of forehead. 24 Jan. 1777. Signed. On invalid roster 1 Aug 1805. (809)

Juan Bautista Alarí, son of José Antonio Alarí and María Rosa Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 21. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, average beard, fair skin, mole under right ear. 1 June 1806. Single. Signed. Medical discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1170)

Manuel Alarí, son of soldier Juan de Alarid and María Fran^ca^ Fernández, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 28. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scars near tear duct of right eye and on back of neck. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. Died 13 April 1804. (832)

José María Alarid, son of Manuel Alarid and María Josefa Ortiz, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 4'7". 16. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, latter joined over nose, dark eyes, Roman nose, swarthy skin. 1 June 1807. Signed. Served as drummer. Service record. On invalid roster 15 Oct. 1830. (1175)

Mariano Alire, son of Bartólome Alire and María Olaya Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, ruddy skin, thin beard. 1 Aug. 1820. Signed by mark. Service record. Died 21 Jan. 1832. (1380)

José Aliri, son of José Aliri and Margarita Lobato, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'5". 25. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, fairy rosy skin, heavy beard, no marks or scars. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 24 Feb. 1804. (849)

Thomas Aliri, son of Miguel Aliri and Ysabel de la Vega, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'6". 21. Black hair and eyebrows, fair skin, bewildered expression, dark eyes. 6 March 1757 in place of Estefan Rodrígues. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 July 1779. (758)

Fran^co^ Domingo Anaya, son of former soldier Juan de Anaya and Feliciana Ulibarrí, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'3". 23. Reddish hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, aquiline nose, beardless, scar on left wrist, mole on left side of chin. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Died 21 Sept. 1779. Note: brother Juan Antonio enlisted in his place. (818)

Juan Ant° Anaya, son of soldier Juan Anaya and Gertrudis Olibarre, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'1". 30. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, dark skin, somewhat Roman nose, thin beard, scars above right eyebrow and in bend of right arm. 22 Sept. 1779. Married. Signed. On invalid roster 15 July 1801. (882)

Benito de Jesus Aragón, son of Vicente Aragón and Rosa Gutiérrez, of La Cañada de Cochiti, jurisdiction of Alameda, Plaza of San José del Vado. Farmer. 5'5". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, short broad nose, thin beard, dark swarthy skin. 1 Aug. 1805. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. (1149)

Juan Cruz Aragón, son of Mariano Aragón and M^a^ Concepción Valdéz, of Abiquiu. Farmer. 5'3". 29. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin, thin beard. 5 May 1800. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 12 Oct. 1821. (1070)

Lorenzo Aragón, son of Dⁿ Manuel Aragón and Dª Mª Ballejo, of Valencia, jurisdiction of Belen. Farmer. 5'2". 40. Red hair and eyebrows, green eyes, fair skin, straight nose, thin beard. 12 May 1815. (1317)

Blas Archuleta, son of Juan Archuleta and María Cordoba, of Villa de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'3". 29. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, straight nose, thin beard, ruddy skin. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1247)

Ramón Archuleta, son of Pedro Archuleta and María Marques, of Abiquiu. Farmer. 5'1". 28. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, short nose, heavy beard, swarthy skin. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1246)

Antonio Armenta, son of Antº Armenta and Juana Beitia, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, coarse heavy beard, fair skin. 4 July 1756 in place of Jorge de Herrera. Signed. Discharge 1 July 1779. (753)

Antonio Armenta, son of Manl Antº Armenta and Rosalía Martín, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 26. Black hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, straight nose, fair skin, thin beard. 5 May 1800. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 12 Oct. 1821. (1072)

Ygnacio Armenta, son of Antonio Armenta and Juana Antonia Truxillo, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, straight nose, thin beard. 1 Aug. 1818. Signed by mark. Service record. (1363)

Antonio Armijo, son of Antonio José Armijo and María Rosa Mendoza, of Vallecito de Jemes, Peña Blanca. Farmer. 5'3". 28. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, thin beard, swarthy skin. 16 Feb. 1805. Signed. Discharge 20 June 1821. (1152)

Antonio Josef Armijo, son of Salbador Armijo and María Rosalía Romero, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 40. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, aquiline nose, thin beard, mole on right side of lower lip. 25 Oct. 1790. Married. Signed. Discharge 22 Nov. 1800. (979)

José Antonio Armijo, son of Julián Armijo and Barbara Errera, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 20. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, thin beard, large scar in middle of right eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Jan. 1824. (846)

Salvador Manuel Armijo, son of Antº Josef Armijo and Guadalupe García, of Corrales, jurisdiction of Alameda. Farmer. 5'1". 23. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, swarthy skin, thin beard, moles on right cheek and above upper lip. 22 Nov. 1800. Signed by mark. Service record and citations. (1082)

Santiago Armijo, son of Lieut. Dⁿ José Antº Armijo and Dª Josefa Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Drummer. 5'. 16. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, straight nose, dark eyes, fair skin, pockmarked. 1 Oct. 1814. Single. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 June 1829. (1302)

Dⁿ Francisco Xavier de Arregüi, son of Dⁿ Francisco Arregüi and Dª María Josefa Laso de la Vega, of Chihuahua, Nueva Viscaya. No occupation. 5'1". 19. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose, thin beard, small scar over right eye. 20 Jan. 1806. Signed. Service record. (1166)

Gregorio Arteaga, son of Dⁿ Manuel de Arteaga and Dª Ysavel Lopes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 26. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp nose, fair skin, wart on left cheek, heavy beard. 1 March 1792. Single. Signed. Discharge 11 June 1804. (981)

Antonio José Baca, son of José Baca and Juana Beitia, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 25. Red hair, black eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, moles on right cheek, below left eyebrow, and on left side of forehead. 16 Aug. 1785. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 29 March 1799. (908)

Diego Manl Baca, son of Nicolás Baca and Theodora Fernández, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'3". 27. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, dark skin, thin beard, moles at end of left side of nose and on right leg. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed. On invalid roster 3 Nov. 1796. (850)

Francisco Xavier Baca, son of Dⁿ Diego Antonio Baca and Dª Juana Garviso, of Santa Fé.

Farm laborer. 5'8". 20. Red hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, sharp nose, handsome, some pockmarks. 4 Jan. 1785. Single. Signed. Died 31 Aug. 1788. (902)

José Ant° Baca, son of Lieut. D[n] José Baca and D[a] Juana de Beyetia, of Ojo Caliente. Farmer. 5'3". 27. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, beardless. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 20 Oct. 1790. (819)

José Antonio Baca, son of Luis María Baca and Josefa López, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'2". 25. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, short fat nose, thin beard, swarthy skin. 1 Aug. 1805. Married. Signed by mark. (1154)

José Manuel Baca, son of Antonio Baca and D[a] Juana Garvisu, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, big nose, fair skin, pockmarked. 26 March 1787. Married. Signed. On invalid roster 1 June 1806. (920)

José Miguel Baca, son of Juan Antonio Baca and María Romero, of Cieniguilla. Farmer. 5'4". 24. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, thin beard, swarthy skin, mole on chin. 21 Aug. 1789. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 17 April 1800. (955)

José Rafael Baca, son of Juan Domingo Baca and María de Loreto Gomes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 23. Red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp nose, fair skin, pockmarked, heavy beard, slender. 9 May 1797. Single. Signed. Citations. On invalid roster 1 Jan. 1824. (1010)

Joseph Blas Baca, son of Antonio José Baca and María Rita González, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 24. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, large nose, fair skin, thin beard, scars on chin and left leg. 21 Oct. 1804. Signed. (1145)

Juan Baca, son of José Baca and Juana Beitia, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 24. Chestnut hair, black eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, scar on left hand above index finger. 26 Aug. 1785. Married. Signed by mark. Cited for valor against Apaches 13 Sept. 1808. (910)

Juan Domingo Baca, son of Juan Antonio Baca and Lucía Trujillo, of Villa de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'1". 34. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, thin beard, ruddy skin, scar on lower lip. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed. (1241)

Luis María Baca, son of Juan Ant° Baca and María Romero, of Cieneguilla. Farmer. 5'3". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, beardless, fair skin, scar above right eyebrow. 12 March 1776. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 July 1779. (803)

Manuel Baca, son of Lieut. D[n] José Baca and D[a] Juana Beytia, of Ojo Caliente, Farmer. 5'2". 19. Chestnut hair, black eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose, thin beard, several scars and moles on face. 11 Jan. 1779. Signed. Single. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Aug. 1805. (820)

Manuel Antonio Baca, son of Juan Domingo Baca and Loreta Garvisu, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 20. Red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, fair skin, thin beard, scar on right side of lower lip. 1 Dec. 1788. Single. Signed. Service record and citations. (941)

Manuel Fran[co] Baca, son of Josef Baca and Rita Silba, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'1". 25. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, straight nose, fair skin, thin beard, scar on right arm. 25 Nov. 1799. Signed by mark. Citation. Re-enlistment 13 Sept. 1808. Discharge 1 April 1809. (1059)

Nicolás Baca, son of Josef María Baca and M[a] Rita Silva, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, Roman nose, freckled, thin beard. 17 April 1800. Signed by mark. Service record. Re-enlistment 16 Dec. 1818. On invalid roster 1 Nov. 1825. (1068)

Ygnacio Baca, son of Juan Baca and María de Loreto Garvisu, of Santa Fé. Shoemaker. 5'1". 22. Red hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, aquiline nose, growing beard, small scar on left jaw. 27 Feb. 1798. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 May 1808. (1033)

Juan Antonio Barela, son of Antonio Barela and Petra Rodríguez, of Santa Fé. Carpenter. 5'4". 18. Black hair and eyebrows, aquiline nose, swarthy skin. 26 March 1787. Drummer. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 31 Dec. 1787 for bad conduct. (919)

Juan de Jesus Beitia, son of Miguel Beitia and María Chávez, of Ojo Caliente, jurisdiction of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'5". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, light ruddy skin, handsome face, heavy beard, moles on each side of face, slender. 17 July 1767 in place of Xavier Fragoso. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 March 1800. Died 21 Sept. 1800. (771)

Antonio Reyes Bejil, son of Lieut. Don Juan Bautista Bejil and D[a] Candelaria Medina, Villa of La Cañada. Laborer. 5'2". 29. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, somewhat imperfect nose, heavy black beard, scars below chin and on point of left eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 12 July 1800. (840)

Christóbal Faustín Bejil, son of D[n] Christóbal Bejil, *Alcalde Mayor* of Villa de Santa Cruz de la Cañada, and D[a] Theodora Medina, of Chimayó. Farmer. 5'4". 31. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, nose somewhat imperfect, thin beard, scars on lower lip and on left eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Died 16 Oct. 1782 in Villa de Alburquerque, result of wounds from Apaches on Gila. (823)

José Bejil, son of Xtóbal Bejil and Theodora Medina, of Chimayó. Blacksmith. 5'4". 22. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, heavy beard, no marks or scars. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 15 Nov. 1788. (851)

J[ph] Miguel Belarde, son of Nicolás Belarde and Leonarda Thenorio, of San Juan de los Caballeros. Farmer. 5'4". 27. Dark eyes, short flat nose, black hair and eyebrows, heavy beard, wart on palm of hand. 28 May 1781. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 15 Oct. 1787. (895)

José Manuel Bictorino Benabides, son of Domingo Benabides and Francisca Lujan, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 21. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, large nose, thin beard, swarthy red skin. 21 Aug. 1789. Single. Signed by mark. Service record. Died in combat 1 Aug. 1804. (962)

J[ph] Rafael Benavides, son of Juan Antonio Benavides and M[a] Rosa Esquivel, of Santa Fé. Farm laborer. 5'. 17. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, aquiline nose, thin beard. 15 Nov. 1795. Single. Signed by mark. Citations. Re-enlistment 9 April 1805. On invalid roster 12 Oct. 1821. (994)

Juan Benavides, son of Rafael Venavides and Concepción Urioste, deceased, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'1". 19. Red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin. 1 Nov. 1816. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 15 July 1830. (1360)

Juan Benavides, son of soldier Domingo Benavides and Fran[ca] Lujan, of Ojo Caliente. Farmer. 5'3". 22. Chestnut hair, black eyebrows, blue eyes, straight nose, thin beard, fair skin, dark spot on face, scars above right eyebrow and on calf of left leg. 1 July 1779. Married. Literate. Signed. Died in combat 6 Oct. 1796. (852)

José Ramon Bernal, son of D[n] Buenaventura Bernal and D[a] M[a] Feliciana Montoya, of El Paso del Norte. Scribe. 5'. 28. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin, little beard. 1 June 1806. Married. Signed. Discharge 1 Dec. 1819. (1172)

José Antonio Beytia, son of Miguel Beytia and Fran[ca] Cháves, of Rio Arriba jurisdiction. Laborer. 5'1". 24. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, fair skin, aquiline features, heavy beard, rather large mole on left ear lobe. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 4 Sept. 1798. (816)

Antonio Bijil, son of Juan Bijil and Barbara Bernal, of Villa de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Blond hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, thin beard, fair skin. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1222)

Francisco Borrego, son of Francisco Borrego and Victoria Mora, of Belen. Farmer. 5'1". 23. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, fair skin, broad turned-up nose, thin beard, scar on left side of forehead, bright eyes. 1 Oct. 1809. Signed by mark. Service record. Re-enlistment 1 May 1823. (964)

Rafael Borrego, son of Fran[co] Borrego and Victoria Mora, of Belen. Farmer. 5'4". 22. Dark brown eyes, black hair and eyebrows, straight nose, fair skin, scar above upper lip. 3 June 1803. Signed by mark. Service record. Re-enlistment 11 July 1812. Discharge 1 Nov. 1821. (1109)

Domingo Campo Redondo, son of José Campo Redondo and Feliciana Ortiz, of Santa Fé. Unemployed. 5'2". 20. Chestnut hair, dark eyes, large nose, swarthy skin, mole on left cheek. large scar on right side of chin. 3 Feb. 1798. Single. Signed. Discharge 1 June 1807. (1016)

J[ph] Campo Redondo, son of Alexandro Campo Redondo and Jauquina de Arteaga, of Mexico City. Clerk. 5'4". 29. Dark eyes, fair skin, thin nose, 29 March 1777. Signed. Discharge 1 Oct. 1780. (810)

Antonio José Albares de Castillo, son of Juan Miguel Albares de Castillo and Gertrudis Montoya, of Astrisco, Alburquerque jurisdiction. Farmer. 5′1″. 30. Chestnut curly hair and eyebrows, aquiline nose, fair skin, thin beard, scar below left cheek. 15 Nov. 1788. Married. Signed. (940)

José Emerijildo Cavallero, son of Simón Cavallero and Juana Fran^{ca} Perea, of Chihuahua, Durango. No occupation. 4′. 13. Fair skin, light blue eyes, chestnut hair, freckled, aquiline nose, 1 July 1788. Served as drummer. Soldier 29 Aug. 1792. Service record. (934)

José María Caveza de Baca, son of Manuel Caveza de Baca and Margarita Tafolla, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′5″. 29. Bright red hair and eyebrows, fair skin, scars in middle and on left side of forehead. 25 Feb. 1781. Signed by mark. Died 8 Nov. 1781. (888)

Antonio Eduardo Chávez, son of Juan Antonio Chávez and Beatriz Salasar, of Bernalillo, jurisdiction of Alameda. Farmer. 5′2″. 24. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, heavy beard, scar on right cheek. 5 May 1804. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Oct. 1814. (1131)

Pedro Antonio Cháves, son of Fran^{co} Cháves and Fran^{ca} Tafoya, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′2″. 21. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, straight nose, fair skin, new beard. 11 Aug. 1804. Died in combat 2 Aug. 1822. (1139)

Feliz Cordova, son of José Ant^{o} Cordova and María Manuela Villalpando, of San José. Laborer. 5′. 25. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, large nose, thin beard, swarthy skin. 1 June 1811. Signed by mark. (1280)

Juan Domínguez, son of José Domínguez and María Domínguez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′2″. 30. Black hair and eyebrows, bright eyes, beardless, swarthy skin. 6 March 1771 in place of Lugardo Martínez. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 July 1779. (789)

Manuel Domínguez, son of Man^{l} Domínguez and M^{a} Antonia Valencia, of Alburquerque. Farmer. 5′3″. 20. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, aquiline nose, swarthy skin, thin beard, scar on left side. 12 July 1800. Signed by mark. Service record and citations. On invalid roster 12 Oct. 1821. (1080)

Ygnacio Domínguez, son of Manuel Domínguez and Gertrudis Xaramillo, of Santa Fé. Farm laborer. 5′1″. 18. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, thin beard, fair skin. 1 Sept. 1819. Signed. Service record. Discharge 12 Sept. 1823. (1372)

Barthólome Durán, son of Salvador Durán and M^{a} Guadalupe Armijo, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′2″. 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, thin beard. 1 April 1800. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster in 1828. (1065)

Salvador Durán, son of Sevastián Durán and Ana Martín, of Villa Nueva de Santa Cruz. Carpenter. 5′2″. 22. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, large nose, 20 Oct. 1732 in place of José Romero. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 July 1779. (741)

Ygnacio Durán, son of Juan Durán and Phelipa Trujillo, of Abichiu (Abiquiu.) Farmer. 5′4″. 24. Black hair, eyebrows and beard, swarthy skin, moles on right side of face and on chin. 19 Dec. 1764 in place of Xavier Rodrígues. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 March 1792. (764)

Thomás Escudero, son of soldier Antonio Escudero and Gertrudis Madrid, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′3″. 24. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, Roman nose, swarthy skin, thin beard, scar in beard near left side of upper lip. 1 July 1779. Single. Can read. Signed by mark. Died of smallpox 24 Feb. 1781. (853)

Antonio Esquibel, son of soldier José Esquibel and Manuela Lopez, of Santa Cruz de la Cañada. Farmer. 5′3″. 28. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, heavy beard, scars above and under right eyebrow at the point, mole on right jaw. 1 July 1779. Single. Can read. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 Aug. 1805. (854)

José Manuel Esquibel, son of Gerónimo Esquibel and María Josefa Ramírez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5′2″. 25. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, large nose, fair skin, new beard. 1 March 1801. Single. Signed by mark. Citation and re-enlistment 4 March 1811. Died in smallpox epidemic 2 Oct. 1816. (1088)

Rafael Esquibel, *son of Gerónimo Esquibel and Mª Josefa Ramírez, of Santa Fé.* Farmer. 5'1". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, swarthy skin, straight nose. 1 May 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 March 1822. (1190)

Ramón Esquibel, son of Lieut. Dⁿ José Esquibel and Dª Manuela Lopez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 32. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, swarthy skin, heavy beard, scar on left thumb, moles on point of nose and on left nostril. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Aug. 1805. (822)

Ventura Esquibel, son of *Alférez* Don Franᶜᵒ Esquibel and Dª María Clara Gonzáles, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'6". 21. Black hair and eyebrows, handsome face, very fair skin, moles on right side of face and on left side of neck. 30 March 1769 in place of Juan Lovato. Signed. On invalid roster 21 Aug. 1789. (776)

Bartólome Fernández, son of Bartólome Fernández and Luisa Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 22. Fair skin, light chestnut hair and eyebrows, scar on left side of forehead. 24 March 1776, Signed. Service record and citations. Discharge 5 May 1800. (806)

Manuel Fernández, son of Bartólome Fernández and María Luisa Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Weaver. 5'5". 19. Thin black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, pockmarked. 1 Feb. 1768 in place of Bernardo Bustamente. Signed. Died 28 March 1781. (772)

Santiago Fernández, son of Barthólome Fernández and María Luisa Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 38. Dark hair and eyes, fair skin, sharp nose, heavy beard, scar above left eyebrow. 3 Oct. 1790. Single. Signed. Discharge 15 July 1802. (974)

Don Carlos Fernándes Xiraldo, son of Dⁿ Alonso Fernández Xiraldo and Dª María de Ribera, of Villa de Villal Campo in the Kingdom of Castile, jurisdiction of Samora. Farmer. 5'. *72.* Fair skin, grey hair and beard, dark eyes. 5 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed. Died 1 Aug. 1793. (814)

Franᶜᵒ Frésquis, son of Tomás Frésquis and María Gonzáles, of Truchas, jurisdiction of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp nose, beardless, swarthy skin. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1242)

Anselmo Gallego, son of Don Manˡ Gallego, *Alcalde Mayor* of Sante Fé, and María Pacheco. Farmer. 5'5". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, swarthy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scars on right side of nose and in right eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. Died 26 March 1805. (861)

Diego Gallego, son of Diego Gallego and María Gutiérrez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 43. Black hair and eyebrows, round face, swarthy skin, sharp nose, heavy beard. 5 Dec. 1759 in place of Franᶜᵒ Ortega. Signed by mark. Died at Presidio of Carrizal 18 Dec. 1785. (784)

Diego Antonio Gallego, son of Felipe Gallego and Magdalena Griego, of Santa Fé. Farm laborer. 5'1". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp nose, full beard, ruddy skin, scar on right side of chin. 1 Oct. 1819. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Jan. 1824. (1377)

Franᶜᵒ Gallego, son of Juan Gallego and Guadalupe Romero, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 25. Dark chestnut hair, eyebrows and beard, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose. 1 Nov. 1810. Signed. Service record. Discharge 19 July 1821. (1274)

Francisco Christóbal Gallego, son of Manuel Gallego and Juana María Baca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Fair skin, red hair, dark eyes, scars at end of left side of mouth and above right eyebrow. 17 Oct. 1787. Single. Signed by mark. Service record. (926)

José Antᵒ Gallego, son of soldier Thomás Gallego and María Lucero, of La Cañada de Cochiti. Farmer. 5'6". 30. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scars on legs from combat with Apaches. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. (855)

José Franᶜᵒ Gallego, son of Julián Gallego and Gregoria Romero, of Bernalillo, resident of Abiquiu. Farmer. 5'. 30, more or less. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, ruddy skin, straight nose, scar on forehead over right eye, moles on each side of face. 5 May 1815. (1315)

José Manuel Gallego, son of Anselmo Gallego and María de la Cruz Silva, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 25. Blond hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, Roman nose, thin beard, scar on right temple. 27 Feb. 1798. Signed by mark. Service record. Died of natural causes 21 ? 1828. (1034)

José María Gallego, son of Anselmo Gallego and Cruz Silba, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue-green eyes, large nose, fair skin, new beard, scar on left shoulder. 3 Sept. 1804. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Oct. 1821. (1141)

Juan Gallego, son of Mig^{l} Ant^{o} Gallego and Ant^{a} Martín, of Villa de la Cañada. 5'3". 24. Farmer. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp nose, two moles on left cheek, thin beard, ruddy skin. 7 Nov. 1809. Signed by mark. (1269)

Manuel Antonio Gallego, son of D^{n} Manuel Gallego, *Alcalde Mayor* of Santa Fé, and D^{a} Juana María Baca. Farmer. 5'2". 23. Dark hair, eyebrows and eyes, fair ruddy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scar on right wrist. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Nov. 1789. (824)

Miguel Gallego, son of D^{n} Gallego and D^{a} Juana María Baca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 27. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scar on forehead above right eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Died 5 Aug. 1799. (825)

Phelipe Ascencio Gallego, son of deceased Diego Gallego and Margarita Pacheco, of Rio Arriba, jurisdiction of Santa Cruz de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'4". 22. Ruddy fair skin, black hair and eyebrows, aquiline nose, black eyes, scars on right shin, on calf of right leg and on forehead. 19 Dec. 1785 at Presidio of San Fernando del Carrizal because of father's death. Single. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 15 Jan. 1836. (914)

Juan Gallegos, son of Vernave Gallegos and Lugarda Salas, of Jemes. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Fair skin, dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, marks on nose, on cheek and on face. 1 March 1792. Married. Signed by mark. Citations. On invalid roster 1 Nov. 1825. (984)

Juan Gallegos Baca, son of Manuel Gallegos and Juana María Baca, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'. 33. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scars on forehead and on left arm. 1 April 1781. Married. Illiterate. Signed by mark. Died 19 Sept. 1816. (892)

Manuel José Sanz Garbizo, son of Manuel Garbizo and Petrona Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, green eyes, straight nose—a little turned up at the end, pale fair skin, thin beard. 1 June 1807. Single. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Oct. 1821. (1179)

Antonio García, son of Esteban García and Bibiana Sánches, of Rio Arriba, jurisdiction of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'3". 21. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, aquiline nose, thin beard. 24 Feb. 1804. Single. Signed by mark. (1130)

José García, son of Nicolás García and María Loreto Padilla, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 26. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, fair skin, pockmarked, straight nose, small mole on left cheek. 1 Aug. 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Sept. 1819. (1204)

José García, son of Salvador García and Pascuala Martín, of Rio Arriba, jurisdiction of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'1". 30. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline face, thin beard, swarthy skin. 1 May 1809. Signed by mark. (1257)

Josef García, son of Antonio García and Josefa Griego, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'3". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, average beard. 9 Dec. 1797. Signed. Service record. Discharge 13 March 1811. (1014)

Josef Manuel García, son of Blas García and María Antonia Gongora, of Alameda. Farmer. 5'2". 18. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, average beard. 27 Feb. 1798. Service record. Discharge 15 Oct. 1813. (1019)

Juan José García, son of Juan Esteban García and Luisa Martín, of Santa Fé. Blacksmith. 5'5". 26. Black hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, light swarthy skin, large nose, pockmarked. 1 Aug. 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1198)

Vizente García, son of soldier Fran^{co} García and Rita Padilla, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'6". 23. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, swarthy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scar between eyebrows, mole under right eye. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 24 Feb. 1804. (826)

(To be continued)

ADVERTISING RATES for these pages are available upon inquiry to: Advertising Manager, National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D. C. 20036. Deadlines for submission of new copy and payment of fees are January 10th, April 10th, and July 10th for the March, June, and September issues, respectively, and October 4th for the December issue.

The Maryland & Delaware Genealogist
quarterly magazine, ed. by
Raymond B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark. Now in 20th year. Source records, family lineages, queries, book reviews & features. $7.00 year. Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

OLD GRAVESTONES OF PUTNAM COUNTY NY
89 grnds (10 in Dutchess) Maps Index
11,800 people b. thru 1850 Hardbnd
$25 ppd NYS add txs Barbara S. Buys
BA MA CALS Rt 1, Fishkill, NY 12524
HUDSON VAL RESEARCH AND ADJ AREAS

Genealogical Research in
ENGLAND
S. B. Lipscomb
63 Archel Road, London W14 9QL,
England

Looking for names? "The Diary of (Parson) Robert Rose, 1746–1751," Scottish Virginian, identifies 1500 names, $15.90 pp, from RALPH E. FALL, PORT ROYAL, VA. 22535.

JOHNSON, SMITH, HAMPTON, PAYNE, PACE RESEARCHERS

OUR ANCESTORS, Volume 1, by Colonel Glen R. and Delorean R. Johnson, is now available. This volume is a family history of some of the descendants of Duncan Johnson of North Carolina (Rev. War); Michael Smith of Virginia (1695); William Hampton of Virginia (1620); Joseph Payne of Georgia (1786); and Richard Pace of Virginia (1616 or before). Hardcover, about 150 pages, fully documented, completely indexed. Priced at $15.00. Alabama Residents add 60¢ sales tax.
Order from:
Glen R. Johnson, 6070 Highland Circle So. Mobile, AL 36608

IS YOUR NAME HERE?

Our new catalogue of *Genealogy and Local History* (No. 586) describes over 2,400 works on individual American families, as well as over 2200 titles of the histories of American towns and counties, British Records, etc. $2.00.

AND FOR YOUR GENEALOGICAL RECORDS

A Fan Chart for recording your ancestry through 10 generations, on a single sheet measuring 25 by 36 inches. $3.00 postpaid.
An Ancestral Record Book for recording your ancestry through 11 generations, in a fine grade of buckram, $20.00 postpaid.

Dept. NS
GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP, INC.
18 BEACON STREET . BOSTON, MA 02108

AUTHORS—PROFESSIONAL GENEALOGISTS



The 3rd edition of *Genealogical & Local History Books in Print* is currently being compiled. If you have books, supplies, or genealogical services which you would like to have advertised, write immediately for listing information. This important book is published only every third year. If your books or services are not included in this edition, it will be 1982 before you again have the opportunity. Address your enquiry to: Netti Schreiner-Yantis, Editor, 6818 Lois Drive, Springfield, VA 22150.

MARYLAND SOURCE RECORD BOOKS

by
Raymound B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark
Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

Maryland Revolutionary Records & How to Interpret Them	$5.50
Calvert County, Md., Wills, 1654–1700	$10.00
Frederick County, Md., Naturalizations, 1799–1850	$7.00
Kent County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1799–1850	$7.50
Caroline County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1774–1825	$7.50
Baltimore County, Md. Tax Lists, 1699–1706	$5.00
Washington County, Md., 1800 Census	$5.00
Talbot County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1794–1824	$5.00
Genealogical Research in Maryland (monograph-14 p.)	$1.00

ALTSHULER GENEALOGICAL SERVICE

262 WASHINGTON STREET • BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS 02108
Telephone: (617) 227-4112

Genealogical Research—National and International
Genealogies Traced, Compiled, Edited and Published

COATS OF ARMS • PEDIGREES • LINEAGES

OFFICES AND CORRESPONDENTS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD

Members:
The National Genealogical Society; New England Historic Genealogical Society; New Hampshire Historical Society; Boston Chamber of Commerce; Rhode Island Historical Society; Connecticut Society of Genealogists, Inc.

TUTTLE'S CATALOG NO. 382

"GENEALOGY & LOCAL HISTORY"—lists more than 6,000 different genealogies, town & county histories, books on heraldry, surnames, vital records, and reprints of important reference works previously available only at premium prices. Also includes British reference material. 214 pages.

Catalog #382 $3.00 Order from:
Tuttle Antiquarian Books, Inc.
Post Office Box 541
Rutland, VT 05701
Attn: Genealogy Department

NEW WORLD IMMIGRANTS

A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists from Periodical Literature

Edited by Michael Tepper

IN TWO VOLUMES

568 and 602 pages, indexed, cloth. Baltimore, 1979.

$35.00

SHIP PASSENGER LISTS are the delight of the genealogist because they provide the first record of an ancestor on American soil. Over the years numerous passenger lists have appeared in articles in a wide variety of periodicals. This present work is a collection of ninety-seven such articles, from some fifty periodicals, many totally unknown to the researcher. The collection provides access to a mass of material which had previously been difficult if not impossible to locate, for not a single library in the country can claim to have every issue of every periodical used in this compilation. Periodicals drawn on range from the obscure *Pennsylvania Dutchman* to the scholarly *American Genealogist,* from bi-weeklies to annuals, and, within the general time frame 1618-1878, the articles identify upwards of 27,500 immigrants, mainly English, Irish, Scottish, German, Swiss, French, Dutch, Norwegian, and Russian-German.

Note: This work does not include articles from *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,* or *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.*

THE VALENTINE PAPERS

Abstracts of Records in the Local and General Archives of Virginia

EDITED BY CLAYTON TORRENCE

In Four Volumes

2,768 pages, indexed, cloth. (1927), reprinted Baltimore, 1979.

$85.00

This work contains abstracts of the records of the families of Allen, Bacon, Ballard, Batchelder, Blouet, Brassieur, Cary, Crenshaw, Dabney, Exum, Ferris, Fontaine, Gray, Hardy, Isham, Jordan, Langston, Lyddall, Mann, Mosby, Palmer, Pasteur, Pleasants, Povall, Randolph, Satterwhite, Scott, Smith (Francis Smith of Hanover Co.), Valentine, Waddy, Watts, Winston, Womack, and Woodson. The abstracts embody virtually every shred of evidence available on these Virginia families and run chronologically, by family, county-by-county, through the various classes of records, the object being to identify each family in every known record in which the family is represented. More than 20,000 persons are cited.

IRISH SETTLERS IN AMERICA

A Consolidation of Articles from The Journal of the American Irish Historical Society

BY MICHAEL J. O'BRIEN

In Two Volumes

644 and 638 pages, indexed, cloth. Baltimore, 1979.

$50.00

We have been persuaded by the sheer bulk of O'Brien's contributions to the *Journal* to enshrine them in a separate work and thus give shape to an otherwise indeterminate mass of data. The consolidated articles form a reference work of encyclopedic proportions, at once accessible, comprehensive, and convenient. In the 132 articles in this collection O'Brien lists no fewer than 25,000 Irish pioneers and settlers, his information deriving from both manuscript and printed sources, including tax lists, militia lists, censuses, marriage records, vital records and church records, land and probate records, records of burials, shipping records, court and town records, and newspapers and diaries.

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

111 WATER STREET / BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

GENEALOGIES OF HADLEY FAMILIES [MASS.]. By Lucius M. Boltwood. 205 pp., indexed. (1905), 1979. $12.50

SCOTCH-IRISH OF COLONIAL PENNSYLVANIA. By Wayland F. Dunaway. 273 pp., indexed. (1944), 1979. $15.00

EARLY VIRGINIA FAMILIES ALONG THE JAMES RIVER. Volume I: Henrico Co. - Goochland Co. By Louise P. Foley. 138 pp., maps, indexed. (1974), 1979. $15.00

TWELVE VIRGINIA COUNTIES. By John Gwathmey. 469 pp., illus., indexed. (1937), 1979. $20.00

MARRIAGE AND DEATH NOTICES FROM THE (CHARLESTON) TIMES, 1800-1821. By Brent Holcomb. 374 pp., indexed. 1979. $20.00

NATCHEZ COURT RECORDS, 1767-1805. By May Wilson McBee. 635 pp., indexed. (1935), 1979. $25.00

LISTS OF INHABITANTS OF COLONIAL NEW YORK. By Edmund B. O'Callaghan. 350 pp., indexed. (1849-1851), 1979. $17.50

GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES. By Amis Otis. 2 vols. in 1, 830 pp. total, indexed. (1888, 1890), 1979. $25.00

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF LOYALISTS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. By Lorenzo Sabine. 2 vols., 1,208 pp. total. (1864), 1979. $50.00

BRITISH ALIENS IN THE U.S. DURING THE WAR OF 1812. By Kenneth Scott. 420 pp., indexed. 1979. $20.00

GENEALOGICAL DATA FROM COLONIAL NEW HAVEN NEWSPAPERS. By Kenneth Scott & Rosanne Conway. 547 pp., indexed. 1979. $22.50

MAGNA CHARTA SURETIES, 1215. By Frederick L. Weis. 125 pp., indexed. 1979. $12.50

Postage and handling charge: First book 75¢; each additional book 25¢. When ordering a multi-volume set, count each volume as one book. *Maryland residents must include 5% sales tax.*

111 WATER STREET / BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202

National Genealogical Society Publications

3. *Early Emigrant Trails East of the Mississippi,* by Marcus W. Lewis ..... $ 4.25
6. *Abstracts of Wills, Chatham County, Georgia, 1773–1817,* by Mabel Freeman LaFar and Caroline Price Wilson, Second Printing, 1963 ..... 6.25
10. *Reconstructed 1790 Census of Delaware,* by Leon de Valinger, Jr. 5.00
12. *Dutch Systems in Family Naming (New York and New Jersey),* by Rosalie Fellows Bailey... 4.25
15. *Special Aids to Genealogical Research on Southern Families* 6.25
17. *Genealogy, Handmaid of History,* by Lester J. Cappon 2.25
18. *A Belated Census of Earliest Settlers of Cape Girardeau County, Missouri,* by Rev. William J. Gammon 5.00
20. *Americans of Jewish Descent,* by Malcolm H. Stern 4.25
21. *Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1785 to 1809,* by Mary G. Bryan 7.50
22. *The First Census of Texas, 1829–1836,* by Marion Day Mullins 7.25
23. *Baptismal Records of Jerusalem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Berks County, Penn.,* by John L. Kistler 3.75
24. *Long Island Genealogical Source Material (A Bibliography),* by Herbert F. Seversmith and Kenn Stryker-Rodda 6.25
25. *Heraldry for the American Genealogist,* by Jean Stephenson 2.75
26. *1800 Census of Pendleton District, South Carolina,* by William C. Stewart 8.75
27. *Surname Index to Sixty-Five Volumes of Colonial and Revolutionary Pedigrees,* by G. Rodney Crowther, III 11.25
28. *Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1810 to 1820,* by Mary G. Bryan, with Index to Nos. 21 and 28, by Wm. H. Dumont 5.00
29. *Topical Index to National Genealogical Society Quarterly Volumes 1–50, 1912–1962,* compiled by Col. Carleton E. Fisher 15.75
30. *Gone to Georgia,* by William C. Stewart 16.25
35. *Genealogical Data from the New York Weekly Post-Boy, 1743–1773,* by Kenneth Scott 13.75
36. *Colonial Georgia Genealogical Data, 1748–1783,* by William H. Dumont 5.00
37. *Genealogical Data From The Pennsylvania Chronicle, 1767–1774,* by Kenneth Scott 13.75
38. *Marriages and Burials from the Frederick, Md., Evangelical Lutheran Church, 1743–1811,* by Frederick S. Weiser 16.25
39. *Feudal Genealogy,* by Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr. 6.25
40. *Index of Revolutionary War Pension Applications* 42.75
41. *Marriage and Death Notices from the* National Intelligencer *(Washington, D.C.) 1800–1850,* by George A. Martin and Frank J. Metcalf. Microfilm 60.50
42. *Creating a Worthwhile Family Genealogy,* by Meredith B. Colket, Jr. 3.75
43. *America's Only Royal family—Genealogy of the Former Hawaiian Ruling House,* by Milton Rubincam 2.75

Prices include postage and handling charges. Members or subscribers *only* may deduct 20% from total order for above publications. Do not send cash; make check or money order payable to National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Pl. NW, Washington, DC 20036.

National Genealogical Society Quarterly

1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

SECOND CLASS POSTAGE
PAID AT WASHINGTON, D.C.
AND ADDITIONAL MAILING OFFICES

ISSN 0027-934X

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY



December 1979

VOLUME 67 NUMBER 4

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

1921 SUNDERLAND PLACE, N.W.
WASHINGTON, DC 20036
Phone 202/785-2123

Purpose. The National Genealogical Society, established in 1903 and incorporated as a nonprofit organization under the laws of the District of Columbia in 1904, was created to collect and preserve genealogical, historical and heraldic data, to inculcate and promote interest in research, to foster careful documentation and promote scholarly writing, and to issue publications relating to the field of genealogy.

Magazine. The Society in 1912 founded its magazine, the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly,* which is issued in March, June, September, and December. The *Quarterly* is included on the list of American learned journals compiled by the American Council of Learned Societies, and is indexed in the *Genealogical Periodical Annual Index.* It presents previously unpublished source materials and publishes articles of genealogical interest and reviews of genealogical publications. These materials may be found in national, state, county or town archives, or among church, cemetery, Bible or other family records. While an effort is made to publish data from as wide a range of territory as possible, emphasis is placed upon the areas of earlier settlement. Material submitted for publication should be sent to the Editor and must be typewritten double-spaced.

Special Publications. From time to time the Society publishes works in our fields of interest. See inside of back cover for current list.

Membership. Individuals may apply for membership in any of the following categories: Benefactor, $5,000 or more; Patron, $1,000 or more; Life, $300 at one time; Sustaining, $100; Contributing, $50; or Annual, $20. Subsequently, annual dues are payable January 1 except for Life Members, Patrons, and Benefactors. A member receives four issues of the *Quarterly* and the *Newsletter* each year and may purchase Special Publications at a reduced price. Spouses of members of any class may have all the privileges of membership, except the periodicals, for annual dues of $5. Back issues of the *Quarterly* may be purchased at $2.75 per issue in volumes 1 through 60, $3.75 per issue in volumes 61 through 63, and $5.00 per issue in volumes 64 and later. Libraries and societies may receive the *Quarterly* at an annual subscription rate of $17; this rate is not available to individuals.

Meetings. The Society meets on the first and/or third Saturday of each month from October through May. Topics of genealogical interest are presented by guest speakers or are discussed at workshop meetings. Consult the current program for meeting times and topics.

Library. The Society maintains an expanding library of books, magazines, pamphlets and manuscripts. The library is open to members and the public at the times and days designated by the Librarian and printed in the current program. The accessions depend mainly on gifts of members and friends. Members may borrow books by mail for a small fee.

Genealogical Inquiries. The Society is not staffed to answer genealogical inquiries or to conduct genealogical research. Upon receipt of a stamped, self-addressed envelope, the Registrar will—for members only—consult the members' ancestor charts for the names of other members concerned with a specific family.

Change of Address. Notify the Society of old address, new address, and membership number at least six weeks prior to the date of the next issue of the *Quarterly.*

Tax Exemption. The U. S. Treasury Department has ruled that the Society is a tax-exempt educational and scientific organization within the meaning of Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Consequently, donations of funds and library books or other property made to the Society are deductible contributions for purposes of Federal income tax returns; and testamentary bequests to the Society are likewise deductible for purposes of Federal and District of Columbia estate tax returns. Form of Legacy: "I give and bequeath to the National Genealogical Society of Washington, DC, the sum of ..... dollars."

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 DECEMBER 1979 NUMBER 4

CONTENTS

Professional Quality in Genealogical Research 243
Ruth Wilder Sherman

Peter Brown of Windsor, Conn.—Not a *Mayflower* Descendant 253
Robert S. Wakefield

Deserters, Dischargees, and Prisoners of War 255
Clifford Neal Smith

Black Birth Records, New Castle County, Delaware, 1810–1853 264
Mary Fallon Richards

Early Settlers of Cumberland Township, Nova Scotia 267
Louise Walsh Throop

Some Early Residents of Baltimore, Maryland, 1785–1795 283
Richard J. Cox

Genealogical Gleanings in England 287
Peter Wilson Coldham

Spanish Enlistment Papers of New Mexico 1732–1820 294
Virginia L. Olmsted

Book Reviews 302
Milton Rubincam

Northern California Bounty Land Grantees Under Acts of 1847–1855 313
Keith Lingenfelter

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (ISSN 0027-934X) [*NGSQ*], established in 1912, is published by the National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036, and is sent to all members of the Society. Second Class postage paid at Ephrata, Pa., and Washington, D.C. © Copyright 1979 by National Genealogical Society. All rights reserved.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Established 1903

WASHINGTON, D. C.

COUNCIL, 1978–1980

NETTI SCHREINER-YANTIS *President*	HERMAN NICKERSON *1st Vice President*	JAMES DENT WALKER *2nd Vice President*
REUBEN MARTT HARDING *Treasurer*	PHYLLIS WALKER JOHNSON *Secretary*	JOHN HOOPER TENNENT *Past President*
ANN WALCHER WELLHOUSE *Registrar*	JEAN DAVIDS STRAHAN *Librarian*	VAN ALBERT STILLEY *Executive Secretary*
GEORGE ELY RUSSELL *Magazine Editor*	GRACE GOLIHEW CHAMBERLAIN *Newspaper Editor*	RICHARD E. COE *Herald*
ELSIE WARD ERNST	JUNE HENDRICKSON FALER *Councillors, term ending 1980*	JAMES A. PFLUEGER
MARILYN AREND DUNCAN	LYNN COOLEY MCMILLION *Councillors, term ending 1982*	PAUL EDWARD SLUBY

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

GEORGE ELY RUSSELL
Editor

MALCOLM GARDNER *Editorial Assistant*	GRACE GOLIHEW CHAMBERLAIN *Editorial Assistant*	SALLY MICK HAIGH *Editorial Assistant*
MILTON RUBINCAM *Book Review Editor*	RAYMOND B. CLARK, JR. *Advertising Manager*	ALICE RIORDAN *Indexer*

Contributing Editors

PETER WILSON COLDHAM Purley, Surrey	MEREDITH B. COLKET, JR. Cleveland, Ohio	LEWIS D. COOK Newport Beach, Cal.
KENNETH SCOTT Douglaston, N. Y.	WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR. Havertown, Pennsylvania	CLIFFORD NEAL SMITH McNeal, Arizona

Former Editors

MILTON RUBINCAM 1957–1962	JOHN INSLEY CODDINGTON 1962	NEWMAN A. HALL 1970

Communications concerning the Society and its activities should be addressed to its headquarters, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, DC 20036.

Communications concerning heraldry should be addressed to the Herald, Richard E. Coe, P.O. Box 202, Glendale, CA 91209.

Requests for advertising rates should be made to the Advertising Manager at headquarters.

Manuscripts submitted for consideration for publication in the *Quarterly must* be prepared in conformance with detailed guidance provided in *A Manual of Style* (University of Chicago Press, 1969). Communications concerning manuscripts and published articles should be addressed to the Editor, George Ely Russell, 3 Lombardy Dr., Middletown, MD 21769.

The *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* does not assume responsibility for errors of fact or opinion on the part of the contributors, but proved errors will be corrected. The responsibility of the Editor and Contributing Editors is limited to articles published under their own names.

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 DECEMBER 1979 NUMBER 4

PROFESSIONAL QUALITY IN GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH THE MAYFLOWER SOCIETY FIVE GENERATIONS PROJECT

By RUTH WILDER SHERMAN, C.G., F.A.S.G.*

The General Society of Mayflower Descendants was established in 1897 and since that time has admitted as members more than 40,000 lineal descendants of the Pilgrims who came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1620.[1] About half of these are still members today through 51 state societies.[2]

During the Society's 82 years, Mayflower genealogists have been particularly conscious of the difficulty and expense of finding evidence to document the generations from 1620 to 1776 which would link, to the *Mayflower,* many who have proved their Revolutionary ancestry. One of those genealogists, George Ernest Bowman of Massachusetts, published not merely vital records and other primary evidence regarding the Pilgrims and their immediate descendants, but also his genealogical deductions drawn from those sources.[3] As early as 1899 he used scientific reasoning such as would come into general use in the 1930s with the founding of the modern American school of critical genealogy. Thanks to Bowman's insistence that lineages meet his exacting standards, the Society today has fewer wrong lineages to discard than many other hereditary societies founded at the turn of the century.

In 1899 Bowman wrote that he was "beginning the compilation of genealogies of the Mayflower passengers and all of their descendants, in all male and female branches ... [with] especial attention ... to perfecting the early generations, in order that a reliable foundation for future work may be established."[4] In 1959 Lewis E. Neff of Oklahoma proposed to build on that foundation "by publication of the tracing out of five generations of all descendants of *Mayflower* passengers from whom descent can be proved." By

1966 he had recruited enough volunteer genealogists to work on more than half the twenty-three Pilgrim families. Lee D. van Antwerp, C.G., of Illinois chaired the Project from 1967 to 1975, completing recruitment and forming a committee to coordinate the work. He was succeeded by present chairman Robert M. Sherman, F.A.S.G., of Rhode Island.[5]

The need for an editor to assist the chairman and the family workers was recognized and satisfied in 1970 when Lucy May Kellogg, F.A.S.G., of Michigan joined the Project. In three years she brought standards of form and content to the work and edited most of the first volume. After her death, editing was completed by Claude W. Barlow, F.A.S.G., of Massachusetts and Robert M. Sherman. The volume was published in November 1975 as *Mayflower Families One.* Mr. Sherman acted as editor for *Mayflower Families Two.*[6]

GENERAL STANDARDS

A few changes were made between publication of volumes one and two, and the following standards have evolved:

Scope. The Project names, as generation one, each male Pilgrim on the Society's list of twenty-three heads of families, and provides information on all male and female descendants down to and including the place and year of birth of each member of generation six. Birth years of those in generation five range from the late 1600s to the early 1800s, linking a majority of Pilgrims to their Revolutionary period descendants. Dr. Barlow documented over 1000 fourth-generation descendants of Pilgrim Richard Warren, not including those from the marriage between Sarah[2] Warren and Joseph[2] Cooke, who will appear in the Pilgrim Francis Cooke family.[7] Alden and Howland families are each expected to be fifty percent larger than the Warrens.

Content. Facts about the Pilgrim himself which can be gleaned from primary sources, are woven into a short biography; if little or nothing is known about the Pilgrim, this type of biography is prepared for his children. Where the Pilgrim's English ancestry has been proved, a summary of the facts is included; where such ancestry is unproved but has long been claimed, a brief attempt is made to prove or disprove the claim, and a summary of the results is included. For generations two through five, *Mayflower Families* volumes customarily provide date and place of birth, marriage(s), and death for the descendant and his or her spouse(s); abstracts of wills of the descendant and/or spouse(s), and of a female spouse's parent if available, or lacking wills, sufficient other primary evidence as will be described later, to prove the identity of the descendant's spouse and children.

Proof. Each family must be definitive, offering evidence acceptable not only to the Mayflower Society but also to most other hereditary societies and to critical individuals. Better evidence is required than has in the past been demanded of applicants to the Society. On lineage papers, printed genealogies of apparently good quality have been accepted as references; in *Mayflower Families* volumes; these must be confirmed by primary sources, unless the genealogies quote primary sources and give reasons for conclusions, as for instance in *Descendants of William Sherman of Marshfield Mass.*[8] Our policy is that, regardless of the capabilities of a genealogist, we accept no unsupported statement without knowing the evidence and reasoning.

Mayflower lineage papers. It is evident from the above that accepted lineage papers are used only as guides. Family genealogies, town histories, "mug books," etc. are also

used only as guides, unless their authors may have known the people about whom they were writing. Otherwise, unsupported statements are considered no better evidence than tradition.

Primary evidence. The keystone of the Five Generations Project is contemporary evidence, published or unpublished, which can be found preserved in city, county, state, and Federal repositories and in private collections of historical societies, libraries, and such. The bulk of this contemporary evidence falls into one of the following categories:

1. Civil birth, marriage, marriage intention, and death records.
2. Church baptism, marriage, death, burial, admission, dismission, and punishment records.
3. Cemetery records in which the relative position of graves, as well as the inscriptions themselves, may be helpful as in the case of "Two Joseph and Mercy Ramsdells."[9]
4. Probate records: wills, administrations, inventories, distributions, accounts, guardianships, etc. as used in "Mordecai Lincoln of Conn."[10]
5. Land records: seventeenth- and eighteenth-century research often bears little resemblance to nineteenth- and twentieth-century research. In New England, when no helpful probate records exist, researchers often find parents deeding to their children, or children selling land which they state they received from their parents, as in the case of the daughters of Nathan Walker.[11]
6. Colony and county court records. *Journals of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts* provides additional and sometimes the only clues to some descendants, as in "Thomas White Dies."[12]
7. Diaries, contemporary Bible entries, and letters, and the published *Winthrop Papers* and *Calendar of State Papers—Colonial Series.* The latter two contain the last recorded references to Susanna, wife successively of Pilgrims William White and Edward Winslow.[13]
8. Revolutionary pension records are a frequent source of information for families whose fifth- and sixth-generation descendants lived during the late eighteenth century. Final payments supply almost exact death dates for Revolutionary pensioners, as in the example below under case studies.
9. Newspaper obituaries like that of Pilgrim Peregrine[2] White in 1704, during the first year of the *Boston Newsletter,* can be found for some descendants.[14]

RESULTS OF RESEARCH

During years of research on the Five Generations Project, many new lines of descent have been developed from 1620 to about Revolutionary times. To date, twenty-one lists of "Husbands of Pilgrim Women" have been published in the *Mayflower Quarterly* as an indication of research progress on the twenty-three families known to have descendants living today. The lists also graphically depict the fact that all female, as well as male, descendants are followed.[15] Helpful additions and corrections to our research have been received as a result of responses to publication of these lists. In the three years since the appearance of *Mayflower Families One,* containing the Francis Eaton, Samuel Fuller, and William White families, many people have been delighted to establish their descent, as Mr. Neff hoped, "without prohibitive genealogical expense."[16]

During the course of research on the Five Generations Project, a few *Mayflower* lines which have long been accepted as proved, have been found lacking in one way or another. Four categories have been established to treat lines which the Project feels are not proved, but which deserve mention:

probable and possible lines are included in the text; unproved and disproved lines are relegated to footnotes.

1. *Probable lines,* where there is strong circumstantial evidence but no proof, as New England genealogists see proof. We hope that someone may come forward with a Bible record, unrecorded deed, or other primary evidence, to confirm these. Because the known evidence is given and the arguments are stated, others can decide for themselves whether or not they want to accept these probable lines. An example of such a line would be the case of Susanna Latham and John Haward.[17]

2. *Possible lines,* where facts are reasonable, all dates and places fit, but no circumstantial evidence is found. Again some reader may find primary evidence to prove or disprove these lines which presently appear unacceptable. An example of such a line would be the case of John Macomber who married Elizabeth Phinney.[18]

3. *Disproved lines,* for which definite disproof can be found, as in the case of Experience Hayward and James Dunbar.[19]

4. *Unproved lines,* rejected by the Project after the author and/or editor has carefully studied the evidence and found no reasonable cause to believe the line is correct, as in the case of Mark White.[20]

According to custom, those who joined the Society on lineages now classed as disproved may retain the privileges of membership, but others may not join on those lines; those who wish to join on lineages now classed as probable, possible, or unproved, would have to present sufficient evidence to satisfy the present state and General Society historians (genealogists). Some individuals who joined on lines which have now been questioned, argue that the Five Generations Project should not evaluate presently accepted lineages but merely seek new lines. The Project sympathizes with the distress of these people, but insists that each new line must be studied within the context of the whole family in order to establish that it is positively proved, and that all lines, new or old, should meet the same standards.

CASE STUDIES

A. Chene White was born at Marshfield, Mass., in 1722 to Ebenezer and Susanna (——) White, and Ebenezer and all his children moved to Hebron, Conn., shortly thereafter. What happened to Chene? Putting the question into a query column in *Mayflower Quarterly* brought the suggestion from a Mayflower Society member that she might be the Cloueanne White who married Ephraim Farnum in 1744, according to the printed Norwich, Conn., vital records. We went to Norwich, looked at the original records, and decided they said Cheneanne. Probate for Ephraim Farnum of Norwich showed Cheneyanne was administrator in 1750/1, and a report the next year was made by John Lowden and wife Chenyanna "the widow." The very next year John Loudon of Norwich and wife Cheney sold land in Hebron, which had been set off to her in the distribution of the estate of her father Ebenezer White.[21] *Conclusions:* Sometimes the originals of printed primary sources must be checked. There is no substitute for the use of land records in New England in this period.

B. Hannah White, sister of Chene, was born at Marshfield, Mass., in 1720/1 and moved to Hebron, Conn., with the family. When her father died, Hannah was unmarried. The Mayflower Society had accepted a line through Hannah, presuming that she was the one who married Josiah Owen at Hebron in 1741. She would have been just twenty-one, and since no Hannah White was born in Hebron, presumably this was our Hannah. However, when copying the Hebron deed which proved who her sister Chene had married, I saw a similar deed for Hannah on the previous page and wondered whether we should copy it. When I took a second look I realized that it showed that Hannah's husband was Asa Foster when she sold land that had been set off from the estate of her father Ebenezer White. Hannah had married Asa in his home town, as was not uncommon in colonial times. The dates were such that she could not have been successively the wife of Josiah and Asa. Who the Hannah White was who married Josiah Owen, we have not discovered.[21] *Conclusion:* It is dangerous to synthesize a family from vital records only; it is important to use the probate and land records to confirm or refute theories built on vital records.

C. Mark White was claimed as the son of Peregrine[3] (Peregrine[2]) White, according to the *White Family Record,*[22] and his descendants claimed that the legend of Mark's descent from Peregrine had been handed down in the family. The reasoning of genealogists who supported the claim in the 1930s was that since Mark did not fit into the family of Resolved, who was also a son of Pilgrim William White, he must fit into the family of Peregrine. This did not take into consideration the twenty-two White families that came to Massachusetts before 1650, according to Pope's *Pioneers of Massachusetts.* We know that Mark married Elizabeth Mousall at Charlestown, Mass., in 1712 and died at Acton, Mass., in 1758 in his 69th year. An exhaustive search of the records turned up no evidence to prove the claim or to prove any other ancestry for Mark. He did not seem to be connected with the Mark White in Virginia, and we believe he was probably an immigrant himself. A report was submitted to three genealogists who agreed that the claim of Pilgrim ancestry was not acceptable by today's standards.[20] *Conclusion:* Family legend by itself is insufficient evidence today to establish proof of descent; if the surname is not rare, the pitfalls of reasoning by elimination are many.

D. *Colonial Families of America* states that John Winslow of Boston, a descendant of Pilgrim James Chilton, had by his second wife Judith a daughter Judith who married John Packer at Taunton, Mass., in 1688. The record book copy of John Winslow's will in 1683 mentions brothers, nephews, son John, wife Judith and "two sons of my sister Susanna Latham deceased." The omission of Judith seems to rule out the possibility that he had such a daughter, but since we know that his sister Susanna was still living in 1683, and that she then had three sons living, perhaps there are other errors in the record book copy. (The original will is not extant.) Furthermore, Winslows were true male chauvinists and often did not mention their daughters in wills. Wife Judith left no will, nor were there deeds between Packers and Winslows which helped, or any Packer grantor deeds mentioning land which came from

the Winslows. A footnote in *Mayflower Families Two* states in part that "No evidence has been found to substantiate this claim of a daughter Judith. . . ."[23] *Conclusion:* When we do not find a daughter mentioned in her father's will, and we know the family's tendency to omit daughters from their wills, we feel we must check the land records to see if they give any mention of family connections.

E. Thomas and Lydia (Bump) Herd had seven children born at Plainfield, Conn., from 1720 to 1735, according to the Barbour Index at the State Library. Thomas's will in 1750 names all these children plus a son John who married in 1757. There is no doubt of his parentage, but why was not his birth in the vital records? Actually it was. The original vital records held the entry "Thos. and John twins born 10 Oct. 1724." This oversight occurred in the Arnold copy of the vital records, from which the Barbour Index was prepared.[24] *Conclusion:* Again, a case where the original record must be checked. There is a similar omission of a twin in the Warren, R.I., printed records, also by James N. Arnold. Obviously this is an easy error to make and one should be on the lookout for others in the same vein.

F. Nehemiah White was born posthumously at Ashford, Conn., 30 April 1755 to Nehemiah and Ruth (King) White. We went deeply into this family because we were seeking a Nehemiah White who married Rachel Curtis at Scituate, Mass., in 1737. This Connecticut Nehemiah was not in the *Mayflower* White family at all. The division of his estate was made in 1758 when the administrator was appointed guardian to Nehemiah, minor and only son of the deceased. What happened to this boy? Here Revolutionary pension W8996 gave the answer: he was brought up by his married sister in Weymouth, Mass., and went from there to Williamsburg, Mass., before the Revolution; he married Elizabeth Walcott at Williamsburg in 1776, and died there in 1828. The file included depositions of the widow Elizabeth living at Hiram, Portage Co., Ohio, in 1844, aged 87, and her son-in-law John Hadlock in 1844, aged 72, stating that his wife Meriam, daughter of Nehemiah, was 67 and that they were living in Russell township, Geauge Co., Ohio. The connection between Ashford and Williamsburg was confirmed by a deed of 23 March 1776 wherein Nehemiah White of Williamsburg sold land in Ashford, Conn., that "was part of the farm of Nehemiah White late of Ashford deceased."[25] *Conclusion:* Pension records often give far more substantial genealogical evidence than the minimum evidence needed to provide entitlement for the aging soldier or his widow.

G. Another case of a pension giving more than the minimum information involves Amaziah Richmond, a descendant of Pilgrim Henry Samson. Pension file W17532 includes two pages torn from the family Bible which give his birth, his marriage in 1780 at Bristol, R.I., his wife's birth, and births and marriages of their children. Other documents in the file showed that Amaziah was at Taunton, Mass., in 1775, and his widow Hannah, aged 80, died in 1836 at Woodstock, Vt. *Conclusion:* Pension files often contain Bible records showing that families cross and recross state and colony lines.

H. The vital records and *Giles Memorial* indicate that Thomas Samson

was baptized in 1764, married Lucy Thomas Jr. in 1786 and both died at Duxbury, Mass. The probate record for Thomas gave little information, nothing about children and nothing further about Lucy. Pension W15301 gave confirmation of the printed facts, and also mentioned Thomas's brother Oliver Samson, and that widow Lucy married again, but not until 1838, when she was 78. From the final payment record (and this is not the same as the last payment record and must be sought in a special way) we learned Lucy's death date, that she and husband Thomas had three children of age, and where those children were living. *Conclusion:* As a final resort, the final payment may pay off genealogically.

I. One of our trickiest recent problems involved five contemporary John Haywards of Bridgewater, Mass., who had to be sorted out to determine which one actually married a great-granddaughter of Pilgrim James Chilton. This research was done by Robert C. Anderson, F.A.S.G., for *Mayflower Families Two.*[26]

INTERESTING SITUATIONS FACED

Two cousins named Sarah Bartlett each married an Elisha Holmes, according to the late Claude W. Barlow, F.A.S.G., in his research on the Pilgrim Richard Warren family.

Richard Cooper married Hannah Samson, and they had a son Richard Cooper who married another Hannah Samson. This tied the Pilgrim Henry Samson family in knots for a while.

In Hanover, Mass., two cousins named Joseph Ramsdell each married first a wife Mary and second a wife Mercy. Sorting them out entailed abstracting all of their deeds (wherein the younger one was consistently called junior), plus a visit to the cemetery to see who was buried next to whom. Actually, we never found the graves of one of the couples.[9]

Moses and Elizabeth (Smith) Rogers of Harwich had sixteen children, including one set of twins, from 1749 to 1775. Among their daughters named in Moses's will were Betty Kenrick and Elizabeth Small.[27]

The will of Zenas Wheeler of New Marlboro, Mass., names daughter Lois, wife of John Hyde, and daughter Azuba, wife of John Hyde 2nd.[28]

The will of Nicholas Stephens of Taunton, Mass., names daughter Ann, wife of Robert Elmes, and daughter Anna, wife of James Holland.[29]

You are probably familiar with the story of the genealogist who wrote about a man who occupied the chair of applied electricity at a well-known institution—a euphemism for being electrocuted for a crime. What do we do with similar situations? We face the situation squarely in the instance encountered already, by merely quoting, where the date and place of death would normally appear, from a contemporary newspaper, "executed at Barnstable for the murder of his wife 5 July 1734." We believe neither in avoiding the truth nor in dwelling overly long on such unpleasant truths.[30]

WEIGHING EVIDENCE

It is not my intent to give a complete picture of every aspect of the work of the Five Generations Project, nor of every acceptable source of evidence, but here are three examples of decisions which were made in weighing evidence.

1. When the church records indicate that a child was baptized six months before the town records said he was born, and we found no way of proving either date wrong, even by checking the original records from which the printed sources were transcribed, we accepted the baptism, feeling that it was probably recorded shortly after the event, whereas the birth may have been recorded years later.

2. In New England in the 1600s and 1700s, when the town record claimed a woman's birth and marriage dates were only twelve years apart, and a deed or other strong evidence proved that it was really she who married, we assumed that the birth record was wrong as in the cases of cousins Bethia and Sarah Samson, descendants of Pilgrim Henry Samson.[31] It is unusual to find a girl of this period marrying before sixteen, and more likely at eighteen, twenty, or later.[32]

3. When the name of a bride or groom was shown one way in the marriage intention and another in the marriage record, and there was no evidence found to confirm either record, we accepted the statement in the intention, believing that the information given to the town clerk by the couple themselves was more apt to be correct than that reported by the minister. One such case involved Ebenezer Hamblin Jr. who married Alice Phinney.[33]

EVAPORATING FAMILIES

When a family disappears from the records of an area, here are a few of the sources we consult to learn when, where, and if they moved:

1. Rider's *American Genealogical Index* should be a first reference to check, given a not too common name and a good genealogical library.

2. Town histories and other sources that list known migrations from a town or area, in our case into other New England states and into New York, New Jersey, Nova Scotia, or beyond.

3. 1790 or earlier published censuses, such as the 1770 census for Nova Scotia and the 1774 and 1782 censuses for Rhode Island.

4. Reference books covering areas where the siblings and other relatives of a family moved.

5. Church dismissals.

6. Deeds of those who sold land in one location, after moving to another, or who bought land in a new location before moving there, are good evidence of their migration, or intent to migrate, from town to town or even colony to colony. Sometimes they show that the head of the household did not move, but merely deeded his land to a relative or close friend, stipulating that the grantor was to have a life right in the property and/or was to be cared for by the grantee.

We have tried all the sources mentioned here to learn what happened to Richard[2] More, son of Pilgrim Richard More. Richard[2] and his wife Sarah had six children born at Salem, Mass., from 1673 to 1688. He was commander of the *William and Mary* to Barbados in 1670, and of the *Hopestill* in 1676.

He and Sarah sold land in 1690, and he was apparently living in 1696 when his property was mentioned in a deed. More/Moore families of the 1600s often named their sons Richard, perhaps in honor of the Richard Moore who was a settler and governor of Bermuda about 1615. There were six of that name who came to Maryland before 1678, seven to Virginia by 1666, one to Maine in 1640, and another to Lynn, Mass., in 1661. This made investigation of the disappearance of our Richard More very difficult. We did, among other researches, investigate wills in England and Barbados, without success. This means that the Pilgrim name More dies out before 1700, although the blood is carried on by Dodges, Browns, and Knowltons. This was our earliest unsolved puzzle, being only second generation, but no doubt there will be others before this multivolume work is complete.[34]

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*Mrs. Robert M. Sherman, 128 Massasoit Drive, Warwick, RI 02888. Mrs. Sherman is co-author of *Marshfield Mass., Vital Records to 1850, Yarmouth Mass., Vital Records to 1850,* and *Mayflower Families One.* This paper, presented at the NGS Diamond Jubilee Conference on 16 August 1978 by Mrs. Sherman, was based on notes prepared by Mr. Sherman, who was unable to be present.

1. General Society number 42,000 was assigned in the spring of 1978.

2. A chart showing membership by state societies, as of 31 December 1977, appeared in *Mayflower Quarterly* 44(1978):31.

3. Mr. Bowman was author of a majority of articles in, as well as editor of, *The Mayflower Descendant: A Quarterly Magazine of Pilgrim History and Genealogy,* 34 vols. (Boston, 1899–1937) and *Pilgrim Notes and Queries,* 5 vols. (Boston, 1913–1917). *Families of the Pilgrims,* compiled by Hubert K. Shaw in 1956, comprises genealogical data from Mr. Bowman's unpublished records plus biographical data from twenty-two other publications which range from excellent to poor.

4. *Mayflower Descendant* 1(1899):124.

5. Lucy Mary Kellogg, ed., *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations: Descendants of the Pilgrims who landed at Plymouth, Mass., December 1620: Volume One: Francis Eaton, Samuel Fuller and William White* (Plymouth, 1975), hereinafter called *Mayflower Families One,* pp. v-vii.

6. Robert M. Sherman, ed., *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations: Descendants of the Pilgrims who landed at Plymouth, Mass., December 1620: Volume Two: James Chilton, Richard More and Thomas Rogers* (Plymouth, 1978), hereinafter called *Mayflower Families Two.*

7. Claude W. Barlow, "Richard and Elizabeth Warren," *Mayflower Quarterly* 42(1976):125–128.

8. Mary L. Holman, (Concord, Mass., 1936).

9. Robert M. and Ruth W. Sherman, "Two Joseph and Mercy Ramsdells of Hanover, Mass.," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 126(1972):258–63.

10. Ruth W. Sherman, "Mordecai Lincoln of Conn., Son of Josiah of Mass. and Descended from Thomas Rogers," *The American Genealogist* 54(1978):15–18, hereinafter called *TAG.*

11. *Mayflower Families Two,* pp. 204–5, 308–9.

12. Robert M. Sherman, "Thomas White Dies," *TAG* 48(1972):72–3.

13. Samuel E. Morison, ed., *Winthrop Papers* (New York, 1947) 5:196–7; W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers—Colonial Series,* 1:439.

14. *The Boston Newsletter,* 31 July 1704.

15. The 23 heads of families are: John Alden, Isaac Allerton, John Billington, William Bradford, William Brewster, Peter Brown, James Chilton, Francis Cooke, Edward Doty, Francis Eaton, Edward Fuller, Samuel Fuller, Stephen Hopkins, John Howland, Richard More, Degory Priest, Thomas Rogers, Henry Samson, George Soule, Myles Standish, Richard Warren, William White, and Edward Winslow. An index to the twenty lists which had appeared as of November 1977 was printed in *Mayflower Quarterly* 43(1977):115. Two lists have been published since: Robert S. Wakefield, "Husbands of Brown Women," *Ibid.,* 44(1978)87–8, and Russell L. Warner, "Husbands of Standish Women: A Revised List," *Ibid.,* 44(1978):116–7.

16. Ruth Wilder Sherman, *Lineages of the Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations* (Warwick, R.I., 1966), p. viii.

17. *Mayflower Families Two,* pp. 30–1.

18. *Ibid.,* p. 314.

19. Robert M. Sherman, "Experience Hayward, Daughter of George of Concord and Brookfield, Mass.," *TAG* 47(1971):42–4.
20. *Mayflower Families One,* p. 108, and Robert M. and Ruth W. Sherman, "Mark White of Acton, Mass.: An Unsuccessful Search for his Ancestry," *NGSQ* 61(1973):243–8.
21. Robert M. and Ruth W. Sherman, "Hannah and Chene White of Hebron, an exercise with land evidence," *TAG* 48(1972):150–3.
22. Thomas and Samuel White, *Ancestral Chronological Record of the William White Family* (Concord, Mass., 1895). Author Thomas and Samuel White were descendants of Thomas and Rachel (Horton) White of Milton and Bolton, Mass. Evidence that this Thomas was not descended from Pilgrim William White appeared in "Thomas White Dies." See note 12.
23. *Mayflower Families Two,* pp. 12–13.
24. *Mayflower Families One,* pp. 16–17.
25. Robert M. and Ruth W. Sherman, "Nehemiah White of Ashford, Conn. and Nehemiah White of Williamsburg, Mass.," *TAG* 49(1973):138–42.
26. *Mayflower Families Two,* pp. 30–1.
27. *Ibid.,* p. 228.
28. *Mayflower Families One,* p. 148.
29. *Mayflower Families Two,* p. 196.
30. *Ibid.,* p. 168.
31. Robert M. Sherman, "Deeds Disprove Two Samson Birth Dates," *TAG* 49(1973):37–8.
32. John Demos, *A Little Commonwealth: Family Life in Plymouth Colony* (New York, 1970), pp. 151, 193.
33. *Mayflower Families Two,* p. 179.
34. *Ibid.,* pp. 125–6.

SHEPARD-ADAMS FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (New York: Mathew Carey, 1811) contains the records of the family of Stephen Shepard (1750–1831), a Revolutionary War soldier, and his wife Prudence Adams, of Massachusetts. The Bible is in the possession of Vera Shepard Alexander of Brigantine, N.J., and has been transcribed by the contributor, Dr. Harold H. Shepard of Arlington, Va.

John Adams, b. Lexington, 22 Feb. 1711; d. Acton, 30 Oct. 1803; m. (1) Mercy Sanderson (b. Waltham, 1718; d. Acton, 12 Mch. 1768); m. (2) Abigail Faulkner (b. Andover, 12 Apr. 1732; d. Acton, 15 May 1814). Children [By first wife]: *Samuel,* b. 22 Sept. 1744; d. 17 Oct. 1746. *John,* b. 16 Sept. 1746; d. 7 Apr. 1801. *Sarah,* b. 26 Feb. 1748. *Olive,* b. 29 Dec. 1749; d. 18 Dec. 1784. *Molly,* b. 17 July 1751. *Lovey,* b. 3 June 1753; d. Westford, 26 Oct, 1776. *Mercy,* b. 25 Nov. 1755. *Samuel* and *Prudence* [see below], b. 24 July 1757. *Lucy,* b. 1 Nov. 1759. *Solomon,* b. 15 Mch. 1761; d. Middleton, 4 Sept. 1813. Children [by second wife]: *Ammi Faulkner* and *Abigail,* b. 22 Aug. 1769. *Nathan,* b. 4 Jan. 1771; d. 10 Oct. 1776. *Hannah,* b. 26 May 1773; d. Framingham, 1 Sept. 1814.

Stephen Shepard, b. Acton, 13 Feb. 1750; d. 4 July 1831; m. 29 Aug. 1786, Prudence Adams (B. 24 July 1757; d. 5 Jan. 1847). Children: *Betsey,* b. 24 July 1787; d. 8 Sept. 1874. *Serena,* b. 29 Oct. 1788; d. 25 June 1821. *Stephen,* b. 20 Apr. 1790. *John,* b. 4 Feb. 1791; d. 20 Feb. 1793. *John,* b. 2 Dec. 1794 [see below]. *Cyrus,* b. 14 Aug. 1798 [see below].

Cyrus Shepard, b. 14 Aug. 1798; d. 1 Jan. 1840; one of the first who crossed the Rocky Mountains to teach the Indians in Oregon. Children: *Ann Maria Lee,* b. 21 Aug. 1838, the first white girl born in Oregon. *Alace,* b. Oregon, 24 Jan. 1840.

John Shepard, b. 2 Dec. 1794; d. 24 Aug. 1870. Child: *Timothy Addison,* b. Phillipston, 3 Dec. 1836.

PETER BROWN OF WINDSOR, CONN. NOT A MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

By ROBERT S. WAKEFIELD, F.A.S.G.*

In 1902 George E. Bowman discovered evidence "which seems to prove that only one child of [Pilgrim] Peter Brown's second wife [Mary] survived, and that this child was Rebecca, the wife of William Snow of Duxbury and Bridgewater."[1] In 1903 Bowman published a substantial part of that proof.[2] It was clearly established by court orders that Peter Brown's two children by his first wife, the widow Martha (——) Ford, were Mary and Priscilla, and the deeds show they married Ephraim Tinkham of Plymouth and William Allen of Sandwich.[3] At that time George Bowman ruled that people could not join the Mayflower Society through Peter Brown of Windsor, Conn., as a son of Peter Brown of the *Mayflower,* implying, but perhaps not stating, that the subject could be reopened with further evidence.

Most genealogists since then have accepted this ruling, but because the tradition persisted, Donald Lines Jacobus, F.A.S.G., editor of *The American Genealogist,* reviewed the evidence some twenty years ago and concluded:

> Aside from tradition and family belief, there is no evidence for placing Peter of Windsor as son of Peter of Plymouth, and the deeds of the daughters are strong evidence against that theory. It seems more likely that he was a brother of Mary and Isabel of Windsor, and possibly a stepson of some early Windsor settler.[4]

"The subject was reviewed about ten years ago by Mrs. John E. Barclay, F.A.S.G., an excellent genealogist on Plymouth Colony families, in "Goodwife Martha Ford alias 'Widow' Ford, her second husband, Peter Browne, and her children." She concluded: "There were no male survivors in either the Ford or Brown family but the daughters in both families left numerous descendants."[5]

Reviewing the question in researching the Peter Brown family for the Mayflower Society's Five Generations Project, we find that neither of these articles does more than mention Peter Brown's Dartmouth land. In 1652 the Dartmouth Purchasers met at Plymouth and allotted shares to various persons including "Peeter Browne one whole share."[6] As this is nearly twenty years after the death of Peter Brown of the *Mayflower,* some have concluded that this refers to a namesake son. This need not be so, as the list of Dartmouth Proprietors includes John Crackstone and Francis Eaton, *Mayflower* Pilgrims who had also died before 1652.

Peter Brown's share of the Dartmouth Proprietors land can be followed through the records.

> On 25 March 1667/8 William and Rebeckah Snow of Bridgewater sold to Ephraim Tinkham "one third prte of one whole share of upland and meddow lands devided . . . in or about the now called Towne of Dartmouth of the jurisdiction of New

Plymouth aforsaid . . . which was graunted by the honored court of the jurisdiction aforsaid unto Peter Browne; as a Purchaser or Old Comer of the said Jurisdiction. . . ."[7]

There is a similar deed from William Allen (who had married Priscilla Brown), selling to Henry Tucker one third of a share which was granted "unto Peter Browne deceased, as a Purchaser or Old Comer" dated 15 April 1668.[8] The term Purchaser or Old Comer applies to those heads of families who lived in Plymouth in 1627 or 1628, and their backers in England, thus clearly proving that the grant was made to Peter Brown of the *Mayflower,* not some later arriving namesake or descendant.

What happened to the three parts? The will of Ephraim Tinkham dated 17 Jan. 1683/4 gives to wife Mary a life interest in all his lands except for certain bequests, among them one to "my son Elkiah one third part of a share of land lying at Dartmouth."[9] On 6 Nov. 1689 Elkiah Tincom of Plymouth sold to brother John Tincom of Dartmouth the one-third share of land given to me by my father.[10] No record has been found showing how the remaining one-third share of Dartmouth land in Mary's hands was distributed after her death, but it is apparent that it went to her sons, for the Dartmouth Proprietors Records show that Peter Brown's share was claimed one-third by Abraham Tucker by a deed of Tucker's father to Tucker dated 7 Sept. 1686; and two-thirds by John Tinkcome for himself and his two brothers.[11]

Thus, the Proprietors Records do confirm that Peter Brown's share went to his three daughters: Mary who married Ephraim Tinkham, Priscilla who married William Allen and died childless, and Rebecca who married William Snow, and that no share went to any son. It would be *most* unusual for a son to be living and not share in his father's property, even though he had left the colony.

As with most family traditions, there is probably some basis for the belief that Peter Brown of Windsor was related to Peter Brown of the *Mayflower.* But, whatever the relationship, it is not that of father and son.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*1221 Windsor Way, Redwood City, CA 94061. Mr. Wakefield is author of *Plymouth Colony Marriages to 1650* and co-author of *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations . . . Volume Two.*

1. *Mayflower Descendant,* 4(1902):254, hereinafter called *MD.*
2. *Ibid.,* 5(1903):29–37.
3. *Ibid.,* 5(1903):29–30.
4. *The American Genealogist* 33(1957):214–222.
5. *Ibid.,* 42(1966):35–42.
6. *MD,* 4(1902):185–8.
7. Plymouth Colony deed in *MD,* 5(1903):34–5.
8. Plymouth Colony deed in *MD,* 5(1903):36–7.
9. *MD,* 4(1902):122–3.
10. Bristol County, Mass., Deeds, 7:457.
11. Original Dartmouth Proprietors Records, 4:11, at Bristol County, Mass., South Registry of Deeds, New Bedford. The date of these claims is uncertain because at least a part of the Dartmouth records burned in December 1725 and it is difficult to determine whether these claims are in an unburned part of the original records, or were recorded after 1725.

DESERTERS, DISCHARGEES, AND PRISONERS OF WAR FROM THE BRITISH SEVENTH REGIMENT OF FOOT (FUSILIERS) DURING THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

By CLIFFORD NEAL SMITH*

In the September 1978 issue of this *Quarterly*[1] we began a series of articles setting forth the identification of British soldiers who may have remained in the United States after the Revolution. We take up now the Seventh Regiment of Foot, characterized by General Benedict Arnold as a weak regiment[2] because it was largely composed of recruits more or less unwilling, many of whom probably had been shanghaied into service in England. In May 1775 the Regiment was one of only two units defending Canada. Sometime in the 1775–1777 period the Regiment was transported to New York, where it became part of the British expeditionary force assigned to quell the rebellion. The day-by-day orderly books of the Regiment, which might give us the details of this transfer, have not been seen by this writer, although they may possibly be found in the Royal Fusiliers Museum in the Tower of London.[3] The Regiment fought in the following engagements:

6 Oct. 1777	Participated in the capture of Fort Montgomery, as part of the rear guard.[4]
26 Dec. 1779	Sailed with Clinton on 26 Dec. 1779 to capture Charleston. Arrived at the end of January 1780 at Tybee in Georgia. The fleet then sailed northward to John's Island and then to James' Island (Fort Johnston). Charleston surrendered on 9 May 1780. The Regiment then participated in skirmishes with the rebels inland from Charleston.[5]
7 Jan. 1781	The Regiment, under the command of Colonel Banastre Tarleton, was part of about 4,000 men who accompanied General Cornwallis in his advance northward from Charleston.[6]
17 Jan. 1781	Tarleton overtook the American force under General Daniel Morgan at Cowpens, where the Seventh Regiment was almost entirely captured.[7]

Thus it was that the men of the Seventh Regiment came to have the opportunity to remain in the United States, and the evidence is that a great many of them did so. Most of them, through the happenstance of their capture at Cowpens, probably settled in the Carolinas.

Possibly because of the unreliability of the Regiment, it was mustered frequently; no less than thirty musters have been preserved in the Public Record Office, London, under W[ar] O[ffice] 12, volumes 2474 and 2475, covering the relevant years. Despite this plethora of data, there exist several obvious gaps in their sequence, with the consequence that crucial entries may have been lost for some of the men reported as prisoners of the rebels, deserters, or otherwise separated from the Regiment. The muster rolls preserved are as follows:

Place	Date	W.O. 12 Citation Vol.	Pages
Canada	1772–1775		missing
1. Staten Island	19 May 1777	2474	255–264
2. York Island	24 May 1777		270
3. Philadelphia	24 Apr. 1778		275–280
4. Philadelphia	23 Feb. 1778		281
5. Philadelphia	6 Feb. 1778		282
6. Philadelphia	24 Apr. 1778		283
7. Long Island	28 July 1778		286–293
8. Southampton	23 Mar. 1779		295
9. New York Island	24 Dec. 1778		297–300
10. New Utrecht, L.I.	1 Jan. 1779		301
11. New York Island	24 Dec. 1778		302–304
12. Staten Island	16 Sep. 1779		307–309
13. Camp near Bedford	10 Sep. 1779		310
14. Staten Island	16 Sep. 1779		311–312
15. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782		315–324
16. Charles Town	24 June 1780		325
17. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782		326–327
18. Camp near East Chester	17 July 1780		328–329
19. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782		330–335
20. Brooklyn	31 Jan. 1781		336
21. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782		337–342
22. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782	2475	1–7
23. New York	28 May 1783		8
24. Marston's Wharf	26 Oct. 1782		9–30
25. New York	10 Jan. 1783		31–35
26. Gloucester	13 Feb. 1783		36
27. New York	10 Jan. 1783		37–40
28. Gloucester	14 Feb. 1783		41
29. New York	28 May 1783		42
30. New York	28 June 1783		43–52

Series continues with 1784 musters from Marlborough. The 1783 musters repeatedly state that active soldiers were forwarded to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and invalids were transported to Europe.

Thus, we do not have muster rolls indicating when the Regiment was transported to New York from Canada, and very few for the years 1780 and 1781. Clearly, the reason for the lack of information on the years 1780–1781 has to do with the fact that many of the members of the unit were in enemy hands. The lengthy muster lists, dated 26 Oct. 1782 and prepared at Marston's Wharf (location not ascertained), are probably intended to summarize the personnel changes after 1779.

Since we do not know precisely when the Regiment was transferred from Canada to New York, we must assume that all desertions prior to the 19 May 1777 muster roll at Staten Island could have occurred in Canada. Indeed, it seems significant that 1777 desertions ceased entirely after January, perhaps indicating that the transfer occurred shortly after that time, when the St. Lawrence River became navigable. If so, it appears that there was a continuing desertion problem among the troops when stationed in Canada, only halted temporarily when the Regiment was transported to New York.

Analysis of desertion rates, as recorded on the thirty muster rolls, discloses the following:

DESERTIONS, 1775–1783

Month	1775	1776	1777	1778	1779	1780	1781	1782	1783
Jan.		5	8						
Feb.		2		1		1			
Mar.		5		2		1	2		
Apr.		5		2	2	4		1	
May		4		1	1	2		2	1
June				2	5	3			55
July		1		1	4	1			
Aug.		1				2		1	
Sep.				1		1	3	1	
Oct.		1		6				1	
Nov.	9						1		
Dec.	4	4		1		1	1	1	
	13	28	8	17	12	16	7	7	56

As will be seen, attrition through desertion continued during the years 1778–1779, and one may assume that all of them occurred from Manhattan (New York Island), Staten Island, or Long Island, excepting for a few reported from a unit of the Regiment located at Philadelphia, or on a foray near Bedford [Connecticut?]. A great many of the desertions during 1780 may have taken place in the Carolinas, where the majority of the personnel was to be found under British command. Desertions in 1781 through May 1783 present a problem for the researcher. How, indeed, could the regimental officers have been able to determine who had deserted during this period, if most of the soldiers were prisoners of war in the Carolinas? The evidence is that the New York headquarters did not, in fact, have certain information on these soldiers, for they carried many men on their rolls as "prisoners of the rebels" who, in June 1783, had also to be declared as deserters because they did not return to the Regiment after cessation of hostilities and who probably had long since settled down in America. As a consequence, it may be supposed that all desertions recorded during the 1781 through May 1783 period occurred among personnel still stationed in New York, perhaps a few among soldiers in Carolina who had escaped capture at Cowpens and were still under the command of British officers. We also assume that all 55 men declared deserters in June 1783 were originally prisoners of war who elected to become deserter-immigrants settling in the Carolinas.

These assumptions are important to the genealogical researcher for, as has been found in other studies of the movements of deserter-immigrants, determination of the probable place of desertion likewise predicts the locality in which these men joined the general populace of this country. In other words, A British soldier deserting in the Carolinas or New York is likely to have settled in those general regions and to have appeared in the 1790 decennial census, from whence the researcher may begin to trace his, and his descendants', postwar movements in America.

Separations from the Regiment need also to be considered, for the muster

rolls do not indicate their nature. It is likely that some of these separations were transfers to other British military units; it is also likely that personnel unfit for service were shipped back to England all during the war period. But it is also possible that some personnel separated formally from the Regiment may have remained in this country, probably in New York. Separations occurred as follows:

SEPARATIONS, 1775–1783

Year	Month(s)	Number	
1775			0
1776			0
1777	Apr. May		3
1778	Oct. Nov.		5
1779	Feb.		1
1780	Feb.		8
1781	Mar.	5	8
	May Oct. Nov.	3	
1782	Jan. Feb. Mar.	10	40
	July Aug.	5	
	Oct.	1	
	Dec.	24	
1783	Feb. Mar.		6
			71

Whether or not the British commanders allowed personnel under their control to remain in America after the Revolution is not known. There were some advantages to such a policy. If not returned to England, invalids and retirees collected no pensions for their services; thus there would have been a saving to the Exchequer by leaving them in America. Furthermore, there was always the possibility of buying one's freedom from the commanding officers. As a consequence, any of the separated soldiers could have remained in America; we simply lack sufficient information to know or even to hypothesize.

The large number of muster rolls extant for the Seventh Regiment makes it impossible to cite them after the individual names hereinafter, as was done in the previous article in this series. The status of some men appeared on as many as ten different rolls, making it necessary to compare the data given in the rolls by use of a computer. It is planned to eventually publish the detailed computer print-out in a monograph in the *British-American Genealogical Research* series[8] for interested genealogical researchers in need of precise citations to the record.

In order to conserve space in the list of soldiers which follows, two recurring comments are coded as follows:

A—This soldier is recorded as a "prisoner of the rebels" in one or more muster rolls and probably was interned in the Carolinas. Because he was not declared a deserter in June 1783 on any extant muster roll, it may be that he returned to the Regiment after his release from captivity. On the other hand, it is equally possible that a final muster roll in which he was declared a deserter has not been preserved. Muster rolls from Halifax, Nova Scotia, have not been checked to determine whether he rejoined his unit in 1783. Such muster rolls may be found in W.O. 12, volume 2475.

B—This soldier is recorded as a "prisoner of the rebels" in one or more muster rolls and probably was interned in the Carolinas. In the muster roll of 16 June 1783 or 23 June 1783 he was declared a deserter, probably the automatic result of not having returned to the Regiment in New York upon cessation of hostilities. Almost certainly this soldier settled in the Carolinas or Georgia.

Adams, John, prisoner of the rebels; separated 15 Mar. 1781
Addair, John, deserted 5 May 1780
Albison, John, A
Allen, Thomas, A
Andrews, John, deserted 27 Nov. 1775
Arbidge, John. *See* Harbridge, John
Arnold, George, A
Ashby, William, B
Atkins, Edward, B
Attaway (Authaway), Thomas, A
Avery, Thomas, A
Avott, John, B

Bailie (Baillie), Edward, corporal, A
Baker, William, deserted 23 Dec. 1780
Banner, John, A
Barker, Jonathan, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Barrow (Burrow), Josiah, deserted 5 July 1779
Bartholomew, Robert, A
Bartholomew, Thomas, A
Battle, James, A
Battle, John, A
Bell, Robert, B
Belton, James. *See* Bilton, James
Bendall, Nicholas, A
Bibb, William, B
Biggs, Joseph, deserted 18 Feb. 1776
Bilton (Belton), James, B
Blacklock, John, A
Blaker, John, deserted 24 Nov. 1775
Blasdel, Thomas, deserted 5 Apr. 1776
Blunden, Thomas, deserted 24 Dec. 1775
Boskett, John, deserted 20 Apr. 1776
Bouch (Bough), James, corporal, A
Bowen, Thomas, deserted 10 Oct. 1778
Bowers, William, separated 20 Aug. 1782
Boy, Joseph, separated 24 Nov. 1778
Brigg (Bugg?), John, separated 21 Jan. 1783
Brittain, William, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Brooks, Joseph, deserted 10 Oct. 1778
Broughton, John, prisoner of the rebels by 1778, according to Philadelphia muster
Brown, John, deserted 21 June 1778
Brown, Richard, deserted 4 Jan. 1776
Brown, Thomas, deserted 8 Jan. 1777
Brown, William, corporal, A
Bugg, John. *See* Brigg, John
Bungy, Joshua, A
Bunting, Thomas, deserted 27 Nov. 1775
Burk, Olick, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Burk, John, separated 21 June 1783
Burrow, Josiah. *See* Barrow, Josiah
Burt, Nicholas, B
Burton, Isaac, B
Burton, James, declared a deserter 16 June 1783, but no previous record of his having been a prisoner

Caldwell, Henry, sergeant, A
Callow, Thomas, sergeant, A
Campion, John, separated 21 Mar. 1782
Cannon, Michael, deserted 4 Apr. 1779, probably from East Chester; he may have returned later, as he was then separated 16 Oct. 1782
Carder, Isaac, separated 23 Feb. 1780
Carmack, Peter, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Carr, John, sergeant, A
Carr, William, sergeant, A
Carter, George, separated 24 Feb. 1780
Cave, John, sergeant, A
Chace, James, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Challiner (Challinor), George, A
Charles, Joseph, deserted 31 May 1779
Chase, James, deserted 14 June 1779 (*See also* Chace, James)
Clarke, B. R., separated 31 Mar. 1782
Clarke, Thomas, deserted 22 Apr. 1778
Clayton, Robert, A
Clemens (Clements, Clemmens), Richard, drummer, B
Cliff (Cluff), John, A
Cook, Edward, deserted 19 Sep. 1781
Cook, William, senior, B
Cooper, Edward, separated 30 Mar. 1780
Coopland (Copeland), John, B
Coscomb, Thomas. *See* Goscomb, Thomas
Coyle (Coyles), Thomas, A
Craft (Croft), Thomas, B
Croper, Thomas, deserted 25 Jan. 1776
Cross, Noah, deserted 27 Jan. 1776
Crow, Charles, A
Crowley, Cornelius, A
Crowley, Cromr? A
Crowley, James, B
Curtice, Richard, A
Curtier, Edward, A

Curtis, Edward, A
Cushner, Alexander, A

Dandy, John, A
Davis, Benjamin, A
Davis, David, deserted 17 Nov. 1775
Davis, Robert, deserted 11 June 1783
Davis, Thomas, A
Dawson, Thomas, A
Day, James, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Despard, John, captain, prisoner on parole
Dickens (Dickings, Dickins), John, corporal, A
Dingley, Thomas, A
Dorson, Thomas, A
Dowling, Jeremiah, separated 7 Oct. 1778
Downey, William, A
Dudden, William, deserted 15 Nov. 1775
Dugmore, Josiah, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Dunn, Thomas, prisoner on parole
Dutten, William, deserted 20 Mar. 1776

Eagle, Edward, B
Eastham, George, deserted 30 May 1783
Eaton, George, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Edmonds, Charles, B
Edwards, John, corporal, A
Endell (Endle), John, B
Eveleigh, William, separated 23 Feb. 1780
Ewer, William, A

Fallard, Tobias. *See* Follard
Filing (Filling), Peter, B [possibly a German of the surname Pfeiling]
Fishback, Francis, separated 23 Feb. 1782 [probably German]
Fitzgarrald (Fitzgerald), William, deserted 10 Aug. 1780
Flower, John, deserted 10 Mar. 1776
Fluck, William, A
Follard, Tobias, B
Forbes, Henry, separated 24 Nov. 1778
Forrest, Alexander, deserted 1 May 1776
Fox, James, A
Fox, Thomas, A
Foylings, Peter. *See* Filing (Filling), Peter
Freeman, William, A
Frickett, Japh, A
Friskin, George, A
Fullard, Tobias. *See* Follard, Tobias
Fyling, Peter. *See* Filing (Filling), Peter

Gahe, Thomas, deserted 1 May 1776
Gallaiher, Patrick, deserted 19 June 1778
Gardener (Gardiner, Gardner), John, B
Garey, Thomas, B
Garratt, Andrew, deserted 16 June 1783
Garratt, William, A
Gary, Thomas. *See* Garey, Thomas
Gascomb, Thomas. *See* Goscomb
Gate, Thomas, deserted 1 May 1776
Gentle, Edward, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Giles, William, A
Gillman (Gilman), Francis, corporal, A
Glover, Richard, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Gordon, John, deserted 30 May 1783
Goscomb, Thomas, A
Grace, Thomas, A
Grace, William, A
Gray, James, A
Gray, Thomas, A
Green, Clem, A
Green, Daniel, A
Green, Edward, deserted 20 Feb. 1780
Green, Samuel, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Gregory, Philip, deserted 23 Nov. 1775
Griffin, John (Joland), corporal, A
Griffin, Timothy, deserted 6 Feb. 1778
Grimes, James, deserted 2 Mar. 1780
Grissen, Clem, A
Groce, William, A

Hall, Joseph, deserted 4 Feb. 1776
Hall, Thomas, A
Hamilton, John, deserted 11 Oct. 1778
Harbige (Harbridge), John, A
Harding, John, drummer, deserted 26 Jan. 1776
Hardy, George, A
Hargrove, Christopher, deserted 12 Apr. 1782
Harris, John, A
Harris, William, deserted 11 Oct. 1778
Harrison, John, A
Harrison, Joseph, A
Harrison, Joshua (Josiah), A
Harriss, John, A
Hart, William, B
Harvey, William, A
Hawkens, Thomas, deserted 14 July 1779
Haworth, James. *See* Howorth, James
Hays, James, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Hazel (Hazle), Benjamin, A
Heard, John, separated 21 Jan. 1783
Heard, William, separated 21 Jan. 1783
Heath, Henry, A
Heazel, Benjamin. *See* Hazel (Hazle), Benjamin
Hebery (Hibery), John, A
Hicks, Thomas, A
Hill, George, deserted 9 June 1779
Hill, Thomas, A

Hilton, John, A
Hodges, Thomas, A
Hogan, Michael, A
Holden, William, deserted 25 Dec. 1781
Holloway, Thomas, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Hooker, Henry, separated 25 Dec. 1781
Hooper, Samuel, deserted 16 May 1782
Horner, Joseph, deserted 9 June 1779
Horton, George, A
Howarth (Howorth), James, A
Hudson, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Hughes, Charles, A
Hughes, John, corporal, separated 24 Feb. 1782
Hughes, Johnson, deserted 2 Oct. 1782
Hull, Richard, deserted 3 Nov. 1776
Hunt, Edmund, separated 23 Aug. 1782
Husband (Husbands), Charles, separated 23 Feb. 1780
Hynes, William, deserted 16 June 1780

Ingram, Henry, A
Irwin, Christopher, separated 24 Feb. 1779

Janes, John, declared a deserter 16 June 1783, but no previous record of his having been a prisoner
Jannery, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Jarratt (Jarrett), Andrew, A
Jeanes (Jeans), John, A
Jeffery, Robert, A
Jenkins, John, corporal, A
Johnson, Joseph, separated 23 Feb. 1782
Jones, James, A
Jones, John, A
Jones, Richard, B
Jones, Thomas, deserted 25 Mar. 1776
Jones, William, deserted 10 Oct. 1778

Kelley (Kelly), Daniel, separated 23 Feb. 1780
Kelley, James, deserted 6 Oct. 1776
Kennedy, William, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Kirby, Thomas, separated 24 Nov. 1778
Knowles, James, sergeant, A
Knowles, Joshua, sergeant, A

Lacke, William, declared a deserter 16 June 1783, but no previous record of his having been a prisoner
Lambourn, Thomas, A
Lander, John, B
Langford, John, prisoner on parole
Langham, William, deserted 1 May 1776
Lattamore (Lattermore, Lattimore), Richard, B
Lavender, William, A
Law, Thomas, B
Law, William, B
Lawrence, Alfred, drummer, A
Lody, James, A
Leach, William, corporal, A
Leeds, John, A
Leister, James. *See* Lester, James
Lenan (Lennon, Lenon), Thomas, separated 24 Feb. 1782
Lester, James, B
Lester, Robert, separated 24 Nov. 1778
Liddle, Thomas, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Littlewood, Thomas, A
Lock, William, A
Loddy, James, A
Lomax, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Lomax, Marsn? separated 25 Dec. 1782
Long, William, corporal, A
Lovatt (Lovett), Lovat (Lovet), separated 23 Feb. 1782
Low, William, A
Low, Zachariah, deserted 24 Dec. 1775
Lucas, William, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Luch, William, corporal. *See* Such, William

McCloud, Alexander, A
McDonald, Daniel, A
McDonald, Donald, B
McDonald, James, separated 23 Jan. 1782
McDonaugh, John, deserted 16 May 1782
McHiver, Lacky. *See* McIver (McKiver), Lacky
McIntosh, William, deserted 24 June 1779
McIver (McKiver), Lacky, B
McLeod, Alexander, A
McLeod, Donald, separated 25 Dec. 1782
McVicker (McVickers), Daniel, separated 23 Feb. 1783
Manntle, James, deserted 29 Apr. 1780
Mansfield, Robert, corporal, A
Manuell, James, deserted 29 Apr. 1779?
Marchant, William, deserted 25 Nov. 1775
Marples, James, deserted 25 Nov. 1775
Marrick (Marricks), John. *See* Merrick (Meyrick), John
Mathews (Matthews), William, A
Maycock, Thomas, corporal, A
Mayers, John, B
Mazie, John. *See* Measey (Meazy), John
Mealing, John, B
Mealing, Richard, A
Means, John, A
Mears, John, A
Measey (Meazy), John, A
Medlam, William, deserted 4 Dec. 1776

Mee, Benjamin, deserted 11 Dec. 1775
Merar, William, A
Mercer, William, A
Merrick (Meyrick), John, A
Miles, Thomas, corporal, A
Miller, John, drummer, separated 14 May 1777
Mills, Samuel, deserted 20 Mar. 1776
Mitchell, Francis, deserted 4 July 1778
Moon, Samuel, separated 13 Nov. 1781
Moor, Samuel, deserted 13 Nov. 1781
Morris, David, deserted 24 Sep. 1780
Morris, John, B
Morris, Thomas, deserted 31 May 1780
Morton, John, corporal, A
Morton, William, A
Mosey, John. *See* Measey (Meazy), John
Mulvey, Jeremiah, deserted 6 Apr. 1780
Mumford, Stephen, A
Murdoch, James, deserted 7 Apr. 1776
Murphy, James, separated 21 Jan. 1783
Muzie, John. *See* Measey (Meazy), John

Nealing, Richard, A
Nealy (Nelley), John, B
Nelson, James, deserted 26 Jan. 1776
Newell, Henry, A
Newey (Newy), Thomas, A
Newton, James, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Nichols, James, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Norman, James, separated 21 Jan. 1783

Odell, John, A
Owen, John, B

Pain (Paine), William, senior, deserted 10 Dec. 1776
Pain (Paine), William, B
Parker (Parkes), John, A
Parkinson, John, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Parryman, William. *See* Perryman, William
Pearce, Isaac, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Percivall, Francis, separated 16 Aug. 1782
Perryman, William, B
Peters, Joseph, A
Pfeiling, Peter. *See* Filing (Filling, Fyling), Peter
Phillips, William, A
Pike, John, B
Plaw, John, separated 24 May 1777
Powel, William, sergeant, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Price, John, A
Price, Paul, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Price, Richard, A
Priest, (Priestt), Joseph, B
Priest, Robert, A

Rathbone, Benjamin, sergeant, separated 24 Aug. 1782
Reed, James, deserted 9 Sep. 1781
Reed, John, deserted 9 Sep. 1781
Renolds (Reynolds), Timothy, B
Reynolds, James, A
Richards, William, deserted 5 June 1780? or 1782?
Richardson, Thomas, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Ricketts, Joseph, A
Rigley, William, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Ririe, Robert. *See* Ryrie, Robert
Robertson, Thomas, deserted 28 Apr. 1780
Rogers, John, deserted 12 Apr. 1780
Rogers, Peter, sergeant, separated 25 Dec. 1782 and 23 Feb. 1783
Rollings, Richard, deserted 1 Dec. 1776
Rowland, Edward, shown both as a prisoner and as separated 24 Feb. 1782
Rowland, John, A
Ruston, William, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Ryan, John, deserted 5 July 1779
Ryder, Thomas, A
Ryley, Mathew (Matthew), separated 23 Feb. 1781
Ryrie, Robert, corporal, B

Sanbidge, Thomas, separated 3 Apr. 1777
Savage, Daniel, deserted 24 Mar. 1778
Savory, Richard, A
Sennett (Sennitt), Patrick, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Sergeant, William, deserted 1 Dec. 1776
Sharp, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Shelton, Dennis, deserted 5 Dec. 1778
Short (Shorto, Shortoe), Thomas, A
Sibley (Siblie), John, A
Slater, George, A
Slater, James, A
Slater, John, A
Slater, Richard, B
Smallwood, William, A
Smith, Daniel, sergeant, A
Smith, James, deserted 23 Mar. 1778
Smith, John, A
Smith, Richard, deserted 13 Dec. 1775
Snodgrass, William, deserted 6 Apr. 1776
Spencer, Thomas, A
Sperwood, Timothy, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Spycer (Spyer), Francis, A
Stanisstreet (Stanistreet, Stannesstreet), Richard, B
Stanley, Michael, A
Star, James, corporal, deserted 27 Sep. 1778
Stevens, Alexander, A
Stevens, John, B
Stevenson, John, B

Stevenson, Thomas, A
Stewart, Alexander. *See* Stuart, Alexander
Stone, William, deserted 26 Aug. 1776
Stover, William, A
Stuart, Alexander, corporal, A
Stuart, John, deserted 12 July 1776
Such, William, drummer and corporal, B
Suffolk, George, A
Sunderland, John, sergeant, A
Sutherland, Daniel, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Symonds, Ephraim, sergeant, separated 19 Mar. 1782

Talbot (Talbott), Charles, B
Tayson, Timothy, A
Ternan (Ternon), Hugh, B
Terral, William, deserted 14 Oct. 1778
Thomas, John, A
Thompson, John, B
Thornhill, Peter, A
Thornton, George, A
Tibbish, Francis, separated 23 Feb. 1782
Tibbish, Imanuel, separated 23 July 1782
Tilford, Adam, deserted 21 Jan. 1777
Timmis, Thomas, deserted 25 Mar. 1776, but later returned
Tinkler (Tinkley), Wiliam, corporal, A
Tinnery, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Tong (Tongue), William, A
Towers, Dennis, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Trickett, James, B
Trickett, Joseph, A
Tucker, Thomas, A
Turner, Robert, B

Underhill, Henry, deserted 6 Apr. 1776, but may have returned later, as he was separated 7 Mar. 1782

Vickers, John, A
Vincent, John, deserted 22 Apr. 1778, possibly in Philadelphia

Walker, William, A
Ward, George, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Wardell, John, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Warder, Henry, A
Waters, Thomas, B
Watham (Wathan), Thomas, A
Wathan, James, separated 15 Mar. 1781
Watson, William, A
Welch, Thomas, prisoner of the rebels as of 19 Jan. 1781
Welton, James, deserted 7 Aug. 1780
West, Samuel, deserted 14 June 1779
Wheeler, Isaac, separated 5 Aug. 1782
White, James, deserted 3 May 1778; returned and was separated 6 Nov. 1778
White, Samuel, A
Whitewood, Thomas, deserted 23 June 1780
Whitfield, John, deserted 23 Oct. 1778
Wildaw, Richard, separated 21 June 1783
Wilding, Robert, deserted 24 Nov. 1775
Williams, George, deserted 4 Aug. 1782
Williams, John, deserted 14 July 1782; separated 25 Dec. 1782
Williams, William, deserted 29 Mar. 1781
Williams, William, senior, deserted 29 Mar. 1781
Willicks, David, separated 2 Dec. 1778
Willson, Roger, separated 25 Dec. 1782
Wilson, John, corporal, A
Wood, Thomas, adjutant, prisoner on parole
Woodcock, Samuel, A
Woods, John, deserted 23 July 1780; also shown as deserted 23 Feb. 1782
Woolrych, Humphrey, separated 5 Aug. 1782
Wooton, John, corporal, A
Worder, Henry, A
Worters, Thomas, A

Youens (Youings), Richard, sergeant, A
Young, John, deserted 24 July 1779
Yowens, Richard, sergeant. *See* Youens (Youings), Richard

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*P.O. Box 117, McNeal, AZ 85617.

1. Clifford Neal Smith, "Deserters, Dischargees, and Prisoners of War from the Fourth Regiment of Foot (King's Own) During the American Revolution," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 66:183–187.

2. Noted in John William Fortescue, *History of the British Army* (London: Macmillan & Co., 1902), 3:153.

3. There are two summaries of these records, neither available in the British Museum or the Public Record Office: R. Cannon, *Historical Records . . . of the Seventh Regiment . . . 1685–1846* (1847), 114 pp.; W. Wheater, *Historical Record of the Seventh, or Royal, Regiment of Fusiliers* (1875), 232 pp.

4. Fortescue, *op. cit.*, 3:236.

5. *Ibid.*, 3:307.

6. *Ibid.*, 3:360.

7. *Ibid.*, 3:362.

8. Clifford Neal Smith, *British-American Genealogical Research Monograph Series* (McNeal, AZ: Westland Publications). Two monographs in the series have appeared on other subjects.

BLACK BIRTH RECORDS, NEW CASTLE COUNTY, DELAWARE, 1810–1853

By MARY FALLON RICHARDS*

An Act defining the status of slaves manumitted to be free at some future date was passed by the Delaware General Assembly in February 1810. It included a stipulation that "every person being an inhabitant of the State, who shall be entitled to the services of any child born to any negro manumitted as aforesaid, or of the issue of such manumitted negro as aforesaid, shall within twelve months after the birth of such child, cause to be delivered to the recorder of the county whereof such person shall be an inhabitant, a certificate in writing, containing the name, age and sex of the child so born, . . . and such record . . . be deemed and taken as evidence of the age of such child." Determination of age was important because of a further stipulation of the same Act, which provided that such children should become free, the males at the age of 25 and the females at the age of 21.[1] The record book for New Castle County is preserved at the Hall of Records in Dover.[2] Because surnames were not yet adopted by all of these persons, the records are arranged below in alphabetical order by the name of the master or mistress. The abbreviation "mm" is used for "manumitted."

Master or Mistress	*Black Child*	*Birthdate*	*Parent*	*Registered*
Armstrong, Samuel	Daniel Roads	26 Mch. 1853	Maria Roads, mm slave bought of George Cummins	[1854]
Barr, Samuel	George	10 Oct. 1815	Rachel Viney	16 Nov. 1815
Bee, Jonathan	William St. Roberts	6 Sept. 1840	Amy Roberts, mm, wife of Samuel Roberts	5 June 1841
Boddy, Stephen, of Wilmington	Jonathan	4 May 1817	Ann, mm slave	17 June 1817
Clark, John, of Millcreak Hundred	Samuel, mulatto	21 May 1816	Dinah Whittington, mm servant	5 June 1818
Cochran, Joseph M., of White Clay Creek Hundred	Maria Ann	5 Feb. 1813	Lavina	3 Nov. 1814
Cochran, Richard E.	Harriett Miller	1 Apr. 1816	Lavinia	23 Aug. 1816
Crawford, James	Judy Ann	6 Oct. 1827	Matilda	3 July 1838
Crawford, Robert, of Mill Creek Hundred	Hannah Noxe	16 July 1812	Sarah Mais, mm to 27 yrs.	5 June 1818
	Charles Hacket	14 Mch. 1814	"	5 June 1818
Delany, P. B.	Jeremiah Moore	24 Jan. 1826	Margaret Moore	1 Jan. 1838
	Sabina Jane Moore	25 May 1828	"	"
	Rose Anna Moore	2 Feb. 1830	"	"
	Frances Elizabeth Blaney Moore	27 Feb. 1833	"	"
	Ellen Delaney Moore	9 Feb. 1835	"	"
	Anna Maria Moore	6 Sept. 1837	"	"
Exton, John	Emma Rhodes	7 Apr. 1835	Ellen Rhodes	13 Feb. 1839

*Mrs. John C. Richards, 3 Little Leaf Ct., Wilmington, DE 19810.

1. *Laws of the State of Delaware,* chap. 124, pp. 337–40, 1 Feb. 1810.

2. Here published with the permission of Edward F. Heite, Chief, Bureau of Archives and Modern Records, Hall of Records.

Master or Mistress	*Black Child*	*Birthdate*	*Parent*	*Registered*
Frazer, Samuel	George Jones	6 Mch. 1836	Lavinia	6 July 1838
	Jacob	6 Sept. 1837	"	"
Gibbs, Isaac, of Millcreek Hundred	Julia Ann Tod	7 July 1811	Jenny Tod, late the property of Eliazer McGill	[Apr. 1816]
	Tency Tod	12 June 1812	"	
Gray, Andrew	Samuel	Dec. 1810	———	22 Nov. 1817
Guthree, Robert	Milley	29 Jan. 1805	Francine	17 Mch. 1823
	Terrey and Twerley [?]	29 Sept. 1822	" "	" "
Handy, Thomas W.	Annette	age 4	Chloe, age 20, and her children, removed from Maryland	26 Jan. 1818
	Charles	age 2 mos.		
Hendrickson, Joseph	Dick	30 May 1815	Ala, mm to be free at 35 yrs.	22 May 1816
Hendrickson, Peter, of Christiana Hundred	Jack	21 June 1822	———	24 June 1823
	Amey	23 Sept. 1830	Mary	1 Mch. 1831
	Caroline	27 Oct. 1838	"	2 Sept. 1839
Higgins, Sarah, widow, of Red Lion Hundred	Rachel Murray	17 Dec. 1810	Grace Murray, mm, both property of David Higgins, deceased	1 June 1811
Higgins, W. B.	Angeline	25 Mch. 1825	granddaughter of Grace	25 Feb. 1840
Howell, Eleanor, of Pencader Hundred	Samuel	19 June 1816	Rachel	15 Feb. 1817
Howell, Oliver R., of Pencader Hundred	George	10 Aug. 1810	Rachel	10 Aug. 1811
	Albert	22 Nov. 1813	Rachel	15 Nov. 1814
Hottzbecker, J. H., of White Clay Creek Hundred	Patience	2 Apr. 1814	Hester, wife of Philip Chase, mm servants	14 Mch. 1815
	Morgiana	12 May 1816	"	[Apr. 1816]
Hottsbecker, Frederick H., by Lewis Hottzbecker	Phillis	6 Sept. 1830	Patience	18 Dec. 1830
Hottzbecker, Lewis, of White Clay Creek Hundred	Charles Thomas, mulatto	1 Apr. 1834	Patience	1 Aug. 1834
Houston, James, of St. George's Hundred	Mary	3 Nov. 1810	Elizabeth	29 Sept. 1818
Humphries, Richard, of St. George's Hundred	Jane Vance	28 Jan. 1825	Mary Vance	27 Jan. 1826
Janvier, George	Henrietta Annetta	31 Nov. 1834	Annetta	11 July 1836
Janvier, John, of St. George's Hundred	Andrew	15 Feb. 1812	Araminta Redding	16 Aug. 1814
Little, William, of	Dinah	5 Oct. 1820		1 June 1822
Millcreek Hundred	Ruth	17 Sept. 1822	Maria	29 Sept. 1823
McCallmont, John, of Newport	Charles	12 Feb. 1817	Nancy	17 Oct. 1817
McCoy, Jane	———	3 Nov. 1830	Maria Blackston now Harmon	1 Apr. 1831
Moore, Washington E., admin. of	Ann Maria Young	26 Apr. 1818	Flora Young formerly Williams, mm slave of Samuel Moore	3 July 1826
Samuel Moore, late of New Castle Hundred	Daniel Young	20 Sept. 1820		
	Philip Young	15 Apr. 1822		
Murphey, Samuel, of Mill Creek Hundred	Caroline	27 Mch. 1828	Hester Furchas	14 Mch. 1829
	Goos	26 Feb. 1832	"	6 Mch. 1833
Murphey, Samuel, by David J. Murphey	Edmund Baily	5 Aug. 1847	Caroline Furchas	29 July 1848
Naudain, Cornelius	David	27 Feb. 1816	Terry	19 Feb. 1817
Naudain, Robert	Grace	17 Dec. 1812	Minta, mm by Dr. Richard C. Dale 10 Dec. 1814	11 Apr. 1815
Reynolds, John A.	Cora	7 Feb. 1853	Susan, bought of John L. Cochran, Esq.	31 Jan. 1854
Reynolds, Thomas	Benjamin Wilson, free mulatto man	age about 23 yrs.	born of free parents, desires to travel to Pa.	18 Mch. 1816

Master or Mistress	*Black Child*	*Birthdate*	*Parent*	*Registered*
Reynolds, William	James, mulatto	age about 18 mos.	Mary	11 Nov. 1816
	Israel, mulatto	age about 5 mos.	"	"
Roberts, James	Ned	12 Oct. 1816	Sally	6 Sept. 1821
	Ally	20 Nov. 1819	"	"
	Sally Ann	15 July 1821	"	"
Ross, Joseph	Andrew Damson	22 Oct. 1835	Milly Wood	18 Aug. 1838
Rothwell, S. H.	Alfred Gibbs	28 Apr. 1839	Rebecca, mm to be free 25 Feb. 1848, purchased from George W. Cummins by Allen McLane 25 Feb. 1834, assigned to S. H. Rothwell	10 June 1841
Silver, William	Robert	1 Oct. 1839	George "Jim"	8 Sept. 1840
Smith, William S.	Mary Ann Whittington	23 Aug. 1818	Dinah Whittington	21 Aug. 1819
	Francis Whittington	"	"	"
Stidham, Joseph, of Christiana Hundred	Julia Parker	28 Apr. 1815	Catherine Parker	12 Apr. 1816
Thomas, Evan	Abigail Hodge	25 May 1816	Hannah Brinton, my indented black servant	28 Apr. 1817
Thomas, John S., by Benjamin Fields	William Shipley	2 Oct. 1832	Eliza Shipley	3 Feb. 1833
Tyson, John	Henry	15 Feb. 1850	Emma, dau. of mm slave	7 June 1852
Vandegraft, Christopher	Sarah	25 Oct. 1813	of a mm servant, my property	13 Nov. 1816
	Harriet	25 Dec. 1814		"
Vandegrift, James M.	Victor Morrison	31 Dec. 1853	Elizabeth Morrison, mm slave bought of William J. Hurlock	[n.d.]
Wilson, James, of St. George's Hundred	Terry	3 Oct. 1842	Eveline Bayard, mm, purchased from John S. Robinson	25 Nov. 1843

STONE-DISBROW FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (New York, 1838) was seen at Boone's Antiques, Inc., Wilson, N.C., by the contributor, Hugh B. Johnston of Wilson.

Alban M. Stone, b. Coventry, R.I., 4 Apr. 1807; d. 5 Nov. 1886; m. 10 Jan. 1833, Mary Adams Morse (b. Providence, R.I., 3 Aug. 1810; d. 9 July 1885). Children: *George A.,* b. Coventry, 1 Dec. 1833; d. 4 Aug. 1842. *James B.,* b. Scituate, 29 Mch. 1836 [see below]. *Charles J.,* b. East Greenwich, 24 Dec. 1838; d. 2 July 1839. *Sarah M.,* b. N. Kingston, 17 June 1840 [see below]. *Charles J.,* b. N. Kingston, 5 Oct. 1841; d. 27 Apr. 1858. *George A.,* b. Scituate, 4 July 1843; d. 3 Nov. 1843. *Rebecca Adams,* b. 24 Oct. 1844; d. 1 Aug. 1845. *Mary Melissa,* b. Coventry, 29 May 1846; d. 6 Aug. 1846.

James B. Stone, b. Scituate, 29 Mch. 1836; m. 21 Apr. 1858, Julia A. Greene (dau. of Christopher & Julia A. Greene of Apponang, Warwick, R.I.). Children: *Charles G.,* b. Nazatuck, Conn., 5 May 1860. *Lillian Adams,* b. Hartford, 24 Feb. 1864.

James H. Disbrow of Norwalk, m. 25 Dec. 1860, Saram M. Stone (b. N. Kingston, 17 June 1840). Children b. at N. Manchester, Conn.: *Charles Stone,* b. 22 Dec. 1862; d. 25 Feb. 1881. *Frederick Alban,* b. 5 Feb. 1865.

EARLY SETTLERS OF CUMBERLAND TOWNSHIP, NOVA SCOTIA

(Continued from Volume 67, page 192)

By LOUISE WALSH THROOP, C.G.*

Samuel Gay, 1763 grantee, but 1770 nonresident (zero in household); b. prob. Mass. *ca.* 1755, son Martin and Mary (Pinckney) Gay and nephew of Jotham Gay (above); d. 21 Jan. 1847 in 93rd yr.; prob. m. **Diana Hunt**[77] (apparently dau. Gamaliel Hunt, who is of Horton, N.S. 1770[10]). Samuel graduated Harvard College 1775; settled Westmorland Co., N.B., and was member of first House of Assembly organized there, as well as Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas.[14,76] Children:[76]

i. Eliza Gay, m. Mr. Silver of Halifax.
ii. Mary Gay, m. Mr. Greenwood of N.S.
iii. Celia Gay, d. y.; unm.

Daniel Gooden, 1761 resident; b. Newbury, Mass. 2 June 1736, son Daniel and Elizabeth (Bishop) Goodwin/Gooden; d. *ca.* 1823 *ae.* 89; m. *ca.* 1762 **Sarah Hunt** [b. 11 July 1747, dau Thomas and Mary (Smith) Hunt; d. *ca.* 1824]. Daniel and bro. Enoch apparently served as soldiers in the British Army; both were single in 1761. Daniel was a shoemaker, Presbyterian, and Loyalist;[78] nevertheless, his house and barn were burned Nov. 1776[73] by Eddy's Indians. His wife Sarah was educated with a good knowledge of medicine, and was also a Presbyterian.[78] Children:[42,78]

i. David Gooden, b. 19 July 1763; m. Mrs. Woodward of Stewiacke, N.S.
ii. Daniel Gooden, Jr., b. 30 Dec. 1764; m. Miss Palmer of Dorchester, N.B.
iii. Jonathan Gooden, b. 21 Jan 1767; d. 1847 *ae.* 77; m. *ca.* 1794 Elizabeth Chappell (dau. Eliphalet and Katharine [Somers] Chappell).
iv. Thomas Gooden, b. 7 May 1769; unm.
v. Mary Gooden, b. 10 Mch. 1771; d. 13 June 1783.
vi. Enoch Gooden, b. 10 July 1773; d. 1863; m. *ca.* 1797 Mary Chappell (dau. Eliphalet and Katharine [Somers] Chappell).
vii. Banjamin Gooden, b. Point de Bute, N.S. 13 June 1775; unm.
viii. George Gooden, b. 3 June 1778; m. Ellen Cummings of Stewiacke, N.S.
ix. William Gooden, b. 7 Oct 1780; m. Leah Fillmore.
x. Spiller Gooden, b. 1 Nov. 1784; unm.
xi. John Gooden, b. 6 Jan 1786; m. Mrs. Sarah (Munday) Faulkner.
xii. James Gooden, b. 1 Dec 1788; m. Frances Fillmore.

Samuel Hicks/Hix, of Sackville, N.S. 1765; b. prob. Swansea, Mass. *ca.* 1725, possibly son Joseph and Patience (Wheaton) Hicks;[79] m. Swansea, Mass. 29 May 1746 **Thankful Bowen** [dau. Josiah and Margaret (Child) Bowen].[47] The 1770 census indicates all his sons were in his household. Children:[13,80]

i. Samuel Hicks, Jr., b. Warren, R.I. 19 Nov. 1747; d. Warren 30 Mch. 1835; m. (1) Ruth (Millard) Rogers of Warren; m. (2) Sarah (d. 1 Feb. 1849 *ae.* 90).[47]
ii. Josiah Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 17 Apr. 1749; d. Sackville, N.B. 18 May 1799; m. Sackville, N.S. 5 Jan 1769 Lidia Finney (prob. dau. Nathaniel and Hannah [Wood] Finney).
iii. Elizabeth Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 20 July 1751; d. Buctouche, N.B. 1824–5; m. Sackville, N.S. 30 May 1771 Elijah Ayer (son Elijah and Abigail [Merrill] Ayer).
iv. Patience Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 10 Dec. 1752; d. y.? (only child not listed in Sackville vital records).

v. Rebecca Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 20 Feb. 1755; m. before 24 Mch. 1789 Jonathan Eddy, Jr. (son Jonathan and Mary [Ware] Eddy).
vi. Ambrose Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 28 Feb. 1757; d. Roxbury, N.Y. 20 Jan 1848; m. Barrington, R.I. 14 Mch. 1795 Margaret Bowen.
vii. Mary "Polly" Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 12 May 1759; m. Sackville, N.S. 18 Apr 1782 Titus Thornton (son Israel and Joanna [Wilkinson?] Thornton).
viii. Ira Hicks, b. Warren, R.I. 30 Mch. 1761; d. Dorchester, N.B. 1830;[81] m. Sarah.
ix. Jesse Hicks, b. Sackville, N.S. 28 Oct. 1767.

William Howe, Lt. in Rangers,[82] "of Shrewsbury" 1761; 1763 grantee; b. prob. Mass. *ca.* 1720, son Edward and Mary Magdalen (Winniett) Howe;[23] d. prob. Shrewsbury, Mass. after 1806; m. prob. Cumberland, N.S. *ca.* 1765 **Olive (Mason) Morse** [b. 9 July 1724, dau. Thomas and Mary (Arnold) Mason and widow of Joseph Morse;[83] d. Medfield, Mass. 25 Sept. 1807]. In 1770 William Howe apparently had all but one of his step-children living with him. Active in Eddy Rebellion;[11] his wife's estate from her first husband helped to finance his activities, at least until its confiscation; received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] His step-children, children of Joseph and Olive (Mason) Morse:[83]

i. Simeon Morse, b. Rutland, Mass. 21 Oct 1746; m. Mary Freeman.
ii. Alpheus Morse, b. Amherst, N.S. 30 June 1750; m. Theodora Crane (dau. Silas and Lucy [Waterman] Crane).
iii. Thaddeus Morse, b. Woodstock, Conn. 30 Mch. 1752; unm.
iv. Olive Morse, b. Boston, Mass. 13 Jan 1754; d. after May 1848; m. (1) 17 May 1769 William Eddy (son Jonathan and Mary [Ware] Eddy); m. (2) Hezekiah King.
v. Caroline Morse, b. Cumberland, N.S. 13 July 1763; d. Medfield, Mass. 29 May 1848; m. Medfield, Mass. 1 Dec 1785 David Onion (d. Medfield, Mass. 15 Oct. 1819 *ae.* 64; son Samuel and Mary Onion).

Thomas Hunt, 1759 grantee, 1761 resident; b. prob. Norwich, Conn. 5 Aug. 1717, son William and Sarah (Emerson) Hunt; d. Leyden, Franklin Co., Mass. 21 May 1803; m. 2 Nov. 1738 **Mary Smith**[84] (b. 12 July 1712; d. Leyden, Mass. 13 Apr. 1790 *ae.* 78). In 1770 Mary Hunt is in Cumberland, apparently with the two youngest children, prob. to be near son-in-law Daniel Gooden. Children:[84]

i. Mary Hunt, b. 15 Sept 1739; d. N.S. *ca.* Mch. 1777 *ae.* 37 yrs. 6 mos.; m. *ca.* 1762 Enoch Gooden (son Daniel and Elizabeth [Bishop] Goodwin).
ii. Elizabeth Hunt, b. 22 Jan 1741/2; d. 29 Nov. 1794; m. 10 Oct. 1757 Lemuel Woodworth (b. Lebanon, Conn. 24 June 1735; son Joseph and Ann [Manchester] Woodworth).
iii. Sarah Hunt, b. 28 Apr. 1744; d. 4 Oct 1744.
iv. Thomas Hunt, b. 17 Aug. 1745; d. 1814.
v. Sarah Hunt, b. 11 July 1747; m. *ca.* 1762 Daniel Gooden (son Daniel and Elizabeth [Bishop] Goodwin).
vi. Lydia Hunt, b. Norwich, Conn. 9 Jan 1749/50; d. Bernardston, Mass. 19 Mch. 1834; m. 15 Sept. 1768 Hezekiah Newcomb (b. 6 May 1747; d. Bernardston 25 Jan. 1821; son Peter Newcomb).
vii. John Hunt, b. Norwich, Conn. 15 Mch. 1751/2; d. Leyden, Mass. 14 Feb.–July 1819; m. 25 July 1775 Martha Rider (b. 7 Apr. 1755; d. prob. Leyden, Mass. 19 Mch. 1831 [or 1834?]; dau. Daniel and Martha [Shattuck] Rider).
viii. Hannah Hunt, b. 24 Aug. 1756; d. 11 July 1821; m. David Haynes/Haines of Bennington, Vt.

John Huston, 1761 resident with five in household; 1763 grantee; b. prob. Mass. *ca.* 1710; d. Canard, N.S. 1795 *ae.* 85;[14] m. (1) Miss **Dickson;**[14] m. (2) Shrewsbury, Mass.

14 Apr. 1761 **Sarah Eager** (second wife and widow of Benjamin Eager). Of Cornwallis, Kings Co., N.S. on deed dated 20 May 1780;[85] he was a farmer, soldier, and merchant; served at Louisburg in a Mass. Regt.; was deputy surveyor for Cumberland Co.; member of Legislative Assembly in Halifax for Cumberland Twp. 1759–1760, and for Cumberland Co. 1770–1774.[14] Possible children, by first wife:

i. William Huston, grantee 1763.
ii. Alexander Huston, grantee 1763.

Foster child:

i. Brook Watson, b. *ca.* 1733; d. 1803;[23] a one-legged orphan found in Boston; on 1761 census; m. Helen Campbell.[23]

Also probably raised several children of Benjamin and Abigail (Johnson) Eager (all b. Shrewsbury, Mass.):

i. Lucretia Eager, b. 27 Apr. 1738.
ii. Lydia Eager, b. 20 Jan 1739/40; m. Shrewsbury, Mass. 14 Nov 1758 Matthew Nobles of Westfield.
iii. Dorothy Eager, b. 24 Jan 1741/2; m. 26 Nov. 1761 Samuel Wethered (son Samuel and Sarah [Thornton] Wethered).
iv. Windsor Eager, b. 15 Mch. 1743/4.
v. Ashbel Eager, b. 25 May 1746.

William Jones, 1759 grantee; b. prob. England *ca.* 1715; d. 1759–1761?; m. *ca.* 1740 **Sarah** [b. prob. England *ca.* 1720; she 1761 resident and 1763 grantee]. A William Jones was commissioned Ensign in 1756 and Lt. in 1757.[86]

Sarah's household comprised four in 1761; three in 1770, all from England (two men and one woman). Child (prob. had others):

i. Richard Jones, b. England *ca.* 1745; 1759 grantee; mentioned in 1761 census as being a minor in "the former grant."

Hezekiah King, apparently the [——] King with one man in household 1770; b. Norton, Mass. 9 Aug. 1741, son Nehemiah and Abiah (Hodges) King; d. prob. River Philip, N.S. 1824 intestate with administration granted 28 Feb. 1824 to Marmaduke Backhouse and Charles Allison;[87] m. (1) prob. Cumberland, N.S. between 6 July 1771[53] and 2 Sept. 1772[88] **Roxana Danks** [bp. prob. Northampton, Mass. 15 June 1754, dau Benoni and Mary (Morris) Danks; d. after 5 July 1774 deed and before 1781]; m. (2) *ca.* 1780 **Olive (Morse) Eddy** [b. Boston, Mass. 13 Jan 1754, dau. Joseph and Olive (Mason) Morse and widow of William Eddy (son of Jonathan and Mary [Ware] Eddy); she was living in May 1848 with son George King]. Known children:

i. Hezekiah King, Jr. b. *ca.* 1772; m. perhaps Mercy Thornton; of Sackville, N.B. in 9 May 1812 deed whereby Hezekiah King sold to son Hezekiah King land in Sackville.
ii. Sally King, b. *ca.* 1774; d. 21 Nov. 1855 *ae.* 80;[23] m. Sackville, N.B. 29 Jan 1795 William Lawrence (b. Sackville 29 May 1769; d. 7 Apr. 1857; son William and Huldah [Seamans] Lawrence).[23]
iii. Benjamin King, b. *ca.* 1776; m. Judith (wife on deed dated 6 Nov. 1804).[89]
iv. Daniel King, b. 1781.
v. George King, b. 1784; d. after May 1848; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. (bond) 18 Mch. 1809 Maria Wethered.
vi. Charles King, b. 1786.
vii. Hannah King, b. *ca.* 1788 (not in Morse genealogy[83]); m. before deed dated 29 Jan 1810 David Fletcher,[90] (b. Sackville, N.B. 10 July 1784; son Daniel and Mary [Finny] Fletcher).

viii. John King, b. 1794.
ix. Oliver King, b. 1796; d. bef. 1841.

Josiah King, b. Norton, Mass. 2 Oct. 1739, son John and Margrit (Winslow) King (John King was 1763 grantee and John King of Norton, Bristol Co., Mass. sells his land in Cumberland to Josiah King of Cumberland 28 Sept. 1772);[91] m. Norton, Mass. 7 Jan. 1762 **Ruth Bassett** (wife on deed dated 22 June 1773;[92] d. 30 Nov. 1785). Children (recorded Norton, Mass.):

i. Josiah King, Jr., b. 22 Apr. 1762; d. 6 Apr. 1845; m. 29 May 1787 Meriam Cobb.
ii. Ruth King, b. 18 Mch. 1764; m. 24 Oct 1786 Timothy Hodges, Jr., of Taunton.
iii. Hannah King, b. 10 Oct. 1766.
iv. Calven King, b. 13 Aug. 1768; m. 23 Nov 1789 Sally Tucker.
v. Margaret King, b. 15 Aug. 1770; m. Mansfield, Mass. 31 Mch. 1791 John Prior.
vi. John King, b. 5 Aug. 1772; prob. m. 31 Mch. 1795 Ruth Bassett.

James Law, 1761 resident, 1763 grantee; b. prob. Ireland 1730s; m. after 5 Sept. 1761 **Sarah Wethered** [dau. Samuel and Sarah (Thornton) Wethered and sister of Samuel Wethered and Catherine (Wethered) Dixson, both also of Cumberland];[55] a commissary at Ft. Cumberland, Col. of militia, and large property owner at Point de Bute; he d. a parish charge.[93] In 1770 James had three Americans and two Irish in his household, comprising two men, one boy, one woman, and one girl; it would appear he had a son and a dau. born in the 1760s.

John Lockhart, prob. to Horton, N.S. from Conn. before arriving in Cumberland for 1770 census, may have removed to Newport, N.S.; b. *ca.* 1744, prob. son James and Rebeckah Lockhart; m. 27 Sept 1767 **Abigail Trask** [prob. dau. Elias and Abigail (Ryder) Trask of Yarmouth, N.S.].[94,95] In 1770 this family had one man, one boy, and one woman. Children:[95]

i. Woodberry Lockhart, b. 1 Nov. 1768.
ii. Polly Lockhart, b. 18 June 1770.
iii. Rebekah Lockhart, b. 22 Apr. 1772; m. Andrew Harvie.
iv. Abigail Lockhart, b. 15 Nov. 1773.
v. John Lockhart, b. 14 Feb. 1776.
vi. James Lockhart, b. 23 Dec. 1777.
vii. Alexander Lockhart, b. 30 Mch. 1780.
viii. Daniel Lockhart, b. 30 Sept. 1781.
ix. Sarah Lockhart, b. 11 June 1784.
x. Betsey Lockhart, b. 22 Apr. 1786.
xi. Maria Lockhart, b. 19 June 1789.

Henry McDonald, 1759 grantee Henry McD*aniel,* 1761 resident Henry McDon*nel* with two in household; b. prob. Ireland *ca.* 1738; d. Halifax, N.S. before 18 Oct. 1791;[96] m. *ca.* 1760 **Elizabath** (b. prob. Ireland *ca.* 1742; d. after 1791). In 1770 the household of Henry McDon*nell* had three boys (apparently b. 1761–1770), comprising three Americans and two Irish. Children, prob. others:

i. William McDonald, b. *ca.* 1762 (eldest); d. Westmorland, N.B. before 3 Sept. 1799; m. Rachel, who survived him and was granted administration of his estate;[97] he was a carpenter.
ii. (son) McDonald, who m. perhaps Ann Smith (dau. James).[98]

Sennacherib Martin/Martyn, 1761 resident; b. prob. England *ca.* 1723; d. after 6 Apr. 1780 when he was of Windsor, Halifax Co., N.S.;[99] apparently m. (2) between 31 Aug.

and 5 Sept. 1762 **Charity Bishop**[42] (she was an innholder at Cumberland in 1762, but by 3 Aug 1763 Mr. Marting was an innholder of Cumberland; Charity his wife on 27 Oct. 1772 deed[100]). In 1770 his household held two Americans, three English, one German or other nationality (three men, two women, and one girl). Possible children by a first wife.[42]

i. Joseph Martin, grantee, Sackville, 1762; he or his bro. prob. m. before 1780 Ann Patton (dau. Mark and Ann Patton).
ii. Eleazer Martin, grantee, Sackville, 1762.

Child of the widow Oulton (Charity Bishop?) whom he m. shortly after 1759:[101]

i. Charles Oulton, b. *ca.* 1747; d. 9 Sept 1826; m. Cumberland, 22 Sept 1768 Abigail Fillmore (dau. John and Leah [Day] Fillmore).

William Maxwell, 1761 resident; b. prob. Minterburn, Ireland *ca.* 1727, son Hugh Maxwell of Bedford, Mass.; d. as of record in Heath, Mass. 1824; m. *ca.* 1755 **Sarah,** his wife on 1796 deed, when William was of North Providence, R.I.[102] William served in the French and Indian War in Col. Harris' Co., of R.I.;[102] was active in Eddy Rebellion and left Cumberland for Machias, Me. in 1776;[11] was a member of Committee of Safety in Cumberland;[103] received a land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] He received an early grant in Sackville, N.S., but exchanged with Ebenezer Barnham for land in Cumberland. In 1770 his household held ten Americans (one man, four boys, one woman, and four girls). In 1790 he is supposed to be in Windham, N.H.[102] Children, all recorded Sackville, N.S.:[13]

i. Sarah Maxwell, b. 27 Dec. 1756; prob. d. *ca.* 1778; m. Sackville 11 July 1775 Simeon Jenks (b. North Providence, R.I. 4 Apr. 1756; son James and Beriah [Crabtree] Jenks; he m. (2) Cushing, Me. *ca.* 1779 Ann Moriah Nuttin [b. St. Georges, Me. 12 May 1761, dau. Jonathan Nuttin]).[104]
ii. Gersham Maxwell, b. 7 June 1758; d. 6 Jan. 1828 in 71st yr.; m. Sackville, 19 Jan 1779 Nancy Tower (dau. Joseph and Judith [Briggs] Tower, of Cumberland, R.I. and Sackville).[102]
iii. James Maxwell, b. 7 Mch. 1760; lived North Providence, R.I. and Fairhaven, N.S.[102]
iv. Lile Maxwell, b. 14 June 1761.
v. Phebe Maxwell, b. 20 Aug 1763; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. (bond) 8 Nov. 1786 John Wry, of Sackville (d. *ca.* 22 Sept. 1824).[23]
vi. Thompson Maxwell, b. 9 July 1765; m. Judith Johnson; lived Sharon, Mass. and Canaan, N.H.[102]
vii. Deborah Maxwell, b. 14 Apr. 1767; m. Comfort Hicks.[102]
viii. Benjamin Maxwell, b. 16 Mch. 1769; lost at sea.[102]
ix. Abner Maxwell, b. 21 Feb. 1771; lost at sea.[102]
x. Margret Maxwell, b. 7 Dec 1773; lived North Providence. R.I.[102]

Thomas Mee, 1761 resident; b. prob. Ireland *ca.* 1721; d. before 4 Oct. 1784, when his widow **Margaret** (prob. b. Ireland *ca.* 1730), of Cornwallis, Kings Co., N.S. sells lands to satisfy debts of the estate of her late husband.[105] The 1770 census lists two Irish, one English, and two Americans (one man, one boy, one woman, and one girl [*sic*]).

Nathan Merrill, 1759 grantee, but not on 1761 list nor an early grantee of Sackville; b. Haverhill, Mass. 15 Apr. 1704, son John and Lucie (Webster) Merrill; m. (1) Haverhill 8 Apr. 1728 **Mary Gorden/Gordin** [b. *ca.* 1709, prob. dau. Thomas and Elizabeth (Harriman) Gorden; d. Haverhill 21 May 1738]; m. (2) Haverhill 2 Mch. 1741/2 **Damaris Lancaster** [b. Methuen, Mass. 5 June 1724, dau. Daniel and

Damaris (Gould) Lancaster; d. Haverhill 29 Feb. 1743/4]; m. (3) Haverhill 19 July 1744 **Susanna Staples** [b. Haverhill 24 May 1726, prob. dau. Samuel and Abigail (Prince) Staples]. Listed as Merri*tt* in 1770 census[10] (two men, one woman, and one girl); no Merritts in early deeds, but Nathan Merrill has a 1770 deed. Children (all recorded Haverhill, Mass.):

i. Daniel Merrill, b. and d. 28 Oct 1729 (stillborn)
ii. Abigail Merrill, b. 11 Dec. 1730.
iii. Elizabeth Merrill, b. 26 Dec. 1732; m. Haverhill 20 Jan. 1757 Ebenezer Whittier, Jr.; three children recorded in Haverhill.
iv. Enoch Merrill, b. 9 Feb 1735/6; d. 26 Aug. 1736.
v. Mary Merrill, b. 25 Mch. 1738; d. 2 May 1738.
vi. Mary Merrill, b. 2 Dec 1742.
vii. Damaris Merrill, b. 6 Feb. 1743/4; d. 7 Feb. 1743/4.
viii. Sarah Merrill, b. 6 Feb. 1743/4; d. 7 Feb. 1743/4.
ix. Nathan Merrill, b. 8 Oct. 1745.
x. Damaris Merrill, b. 2 Aug. 1747; d. 5 Feb. 1837; m. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1767 Ebenezer Gardner.
xi. Susanna Merrill, b. 27 Sept. 1750; d. 8 May 1751.
xii. John Merrill, b. 1 Mch. 1752.
xiii. Susanna Merrill, b. 25 June 1754.
xiv. Hannah Merrill, b. 17 Nov. 1757.

Thomas Merrill, in 1765 deed; listed as single man in 1770 census (as Merri*tt*); may be father of Thomas Hazen Merrill who m. *ca.* 1787 Sarah Hannah Ward and had six daughters and one son (Nathan Alexander Merrill, b. Sackville, N.B. 25 Sept. 1794).[106]

William Milburn, b. *ca.* 1743, perhaps son Thomas Millburn, b. *ca.* 1721, who is 1761 resident; William is in Cumberland by 1764, when he sells land;[107] in 1770 his household has two Americans and one English (one man, one woman, and one girl).

Simon Newcomb, in 1770 census (one man, one woman, and one girl); b. Lebanon, Conn. 28 Dec. 1745, son Simon and Jerusha (Lathrop) Newcomb; d. prob. Cumberland, N.S. Dec. 1776 of smallpox; m. Cornwallis, N.S. 1769 **Mercy Gore** [b. Preston, Conn. 10 Feb. 1743; dau. Moses and Desire (Burns/Burris) Gore; d. Horton, N.S. June 1833 *ae.* 90; m. (2) 18 Dec 1783 Timothy Bishop of Horton, N.S., son John and Rebecca (Whipple) Bishop].[43,108] Children:[108]

i. Simon Lathrop Newcomb, b. Ft. Cumberland, N.S. 9 June 1770; d. Wallace, N.S. Sept 1846; m. Pictou, N.S. 1799 Jane Harris (dau. Matthew Harris).
ii. Deborah Newcomb, b. 1772; d. Amherst, N.S. 1825; m. Nathan Travis.
iii. Obediah Newcomb, b. Amherst, N.S. 19 Aug. 1775; d. Wadsworth, Ohio 2 Oct 1847; m. Horton, N.S. 4 May 1797 Ellen Bishop (dau. William Bishop); was a Baptist minister and lived Pittsburgh, Pa.
iv. Desiah Newcomb,[42] b. 1776; d. Amherst, N.S. 1808; m. William Freeman (son William and Jerusha [Yeoman] Freeman).

Charles Oulton, came to N.S. in 1759 with widowed mother,[101] who soon m. Sennacherib Martyn; 1763 grantee; b. *ca.* 1747, perhaps son John Oulton by an unknown third wife (b. before 1720?);[109] d. 9 Sept. 1826 in 82nd yr.; m. Cumberland, N.S. 22 Sept. 1768[16] **Abigail Fillmore** [b. Norwich, Conn. 21 Apr. 1750, dau John and Leah (Day) Fillmore; d. 8 Sept. 1826 in 77th yr.]. Charles Oulton refused to give a return to the census taker in 1770. Children:[69]

i. Charity Oulton, b. *ca.* 1769; m. *ca.* 1788 Bealing Stephens Williams.
ii. William Martin Oulton, b. *ca.* 1770; d. 18 Oct. 1845 *ae.* 75; m. *ca.* 1795 Mary Elizabeth Smith.
iii. Abigail Oulton, b. *ca.* 1772; d. Albert Co., N.B. 10 June 1839 *ae.* 67; m. *ca.* 1789 Daniel Tingley (son Josiah and Jemima [Crabtree] Tingley).
iv. Sarah Oulton, b. *ca.* 1774; d. prob. near Murray Corner, N.B.; m. *ca.* 1795 Anthony Fields.
v. Thomas Oulton, b. *ca.* 1777; d. 25 June 1843, *ae.* 66; m. Jane Trenholm (dau. John and Elizabeth [Coates] Trenholm).
vi. Charles Oulton, Jr., b. *ca.* 1779; d. after 1817 census, Pictou Co., N.S.; m. Miss Lewis.
vii. Mary Oulton, b. *ca.* 1781; d. 20 June 1858 *ae* 77; m. *ca.* 1805 Francis "Frank" Siddall (son Frank Siddall).
viii. Henry Oulton, b. *ca.* 1783; d. y.
ix. Elizabeth (Betsey) Oulton, b. *ca.* 1787; d. 14 Oct. 1870 *ae.* 83; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 28 Feb. 1809 Charles Dixon Bulmer (son George and Susanna [Dixon] Bulmer).
x. Jane Oulton, b. *ca.* 1787; d. 14 Mch. 1868 *ae.* 81; m. Ft. Lawrence, Westmoreland Co., N.B. 13 Jan. 1810 Thomas Smith (son John and Jane [Chapman] Smith).
xi. George Oulton, b. *ca.* 1791; d. 11 Jan 1876 *ae.* 84; m. Jane King (dau. Thomas and Fannie [Harper] King).
xii. Patience Oulton, b. *ca.* 1793; d. 4 Sept. 1857 *ae.* 64; m. Nathaniel Smith (son John and Jane [Chapman] Smith).

Mark Patton, listed in 1770 with seven Irish in household (three men and four women); b. prob. Ireland *ca.* 1710; d. Cumberland, N.S. between 14 Feb. and 6 Apr. 1781;[110] m. prob. Ireland *ca.* 1740 **Ann (McGowan?,** sister of Robert McGowan;[110] b. Ireland *ca.* 1717; d. *ca.* 31 July 1808 in 92nd yr.[111]). Children, from father's will made 13 June 1780;[110]

i. Mark Patton, b. Ireland before 1750; d. before 15 Sept. 1791; m. before 20 Aug. 1777 Abigail (Grace?; 22 Mch. 1785 Mark Patton is made guardian of Michael, Margaret, and John Grace, minors).[112] Abigail Patton relinquishes dower on 15 Sept. 1791 deed, but by 14 Apr. 1818 she is Abigail Rockwell, widow, of Cornwallis, Kings, Co., N.S., also widow and relict of Mark Patton.[113]
ii. Mary Patton, b. Londonderry, Ireland 3 Feb. 1746;[17] d. 8 June 1819; m. Cumberland, N.S. 10 Oct. 1767[16] John Allan (son William and Isabel [Maxwell] Allan).
iii. Martha Patton, b. Ireland before 1750; m. before 1780 Peter Campbell; had son Mark Campbell.
iv. Ann Patton, b. Ireland before 1750?; m. before 1780 Mr. Martin (prob. son Sennacherib Martin); had son Mark Martin.
v. Dorothy Patton, b. Ireland before 1750?; m. 1772–1780 Richard Thompson; had son Mark Thompson.
vi. Letitia/Lettice Patton, b. 22 Feb. 1758;[114] d. *ca.* 1783; m. before 13 June 1780 Peter Etter.

Samuel Raymond, 1763 grantee; b. Norwich, Conn. 25 Dec. 1720, prob. son Samuel and Lydia (Birchard) Raymond; d. Franklin, Conn.? 18 Sept. 1807; m. Norwich, 10 Nov. 1743 **Lucy Story** [b. Norwich 7 Nov 1728, dau. Stephen and Mary Story; d. prob. East Hartford, Conn. *ca.* 1814]. In 1770 Samuel has one man, two boys, one woman, and one girl in his household. Children (all listed Norwich, Conn.):

i. Lydia Raymond, b. 11 Nov. 1746; d. Aug. 1747.
ii. Samuel Raymond, b. 27 Aug. 1748; d. 5 July 1752.

iii. Daniel Raymond, b. 30 Dec. 1750; d. 28 June 1752.
iv. Samuel Raymond, b. 27 May 1753; d. 19 Nov. 1754.
v. Abell Raymond, b. 29 May 1756.
vi. Samuel Raymond, b. 15 July 1757.

Nathaniel Reynolds, bp. Marblehead, Mass. 25 Oct. 1730, son John and Anna (Blanch) Reynolds;[115] drowned on passage to Marblehead 1782; m. (1) Beverly, Mass. 8 Nov. 1753 **Lydia Raymond/Rayment** [b. Beverly 3 June 1736, dau. Benarges and Jemima (Meechum) Raymond; d. before 1782]; m. (2) Marblehead 13 Jan. 1782 Mrs. **Mary (Chappell) Blaney** (prob. bp. Marblehead 12 Apr. 1741, dau. William and Sarah Chaple; d. Marblehead 16 May 1812 *ae.* 81). In 1770 had one man, three boys, one woman, and three girls in household; active in Eddy Rebellion; a Cumberland Co. resident who left in 1776 and went to Machias, Me.;[11] heirs received land grant in Ohio Refugee Tract.[21] Children:[115]

i. Benjamin Reynolds, bp. Marblehead, Mass. 1 Dec. 1754; d. Lubec, Me. 1835 *ae.* 82; m. before 1779 Lydia Watson of N.S., a native of England.
ii. Mary Reynolds, bp. Marblehead, Mass. 17 Apr. 1757; m. Mr. Campbell.
iii. Sarah Reynolds, b. *ca.* 1759; m. Mr. Pond.
iv. John Reynolds, b. *ca.* 1762; d. near Cherry Valley, N.Y. 4 July 1827/8.
v. Lydia Reynolds, b. 20 May 1765; d. prob. Worcester, Otsego Co., N.Y. May 1847; m. 1779 Elisha Freeman (b. July 1757; son Elisha and Mary [Vincent] Freeman; d. 5 May 1818 *ae.* 55[116]).
vi. Nathaniel Reynolds, b. *ca.* 1769; settled New York State.
vii. Parker Reynolds, b. *ca.* 1772; d. lost at sea.
viii. Jonathan Reynolds, b. Amherst, N.S. 7 Mch. 1774; d. Pembroke, Me.? 1866 *ae.* 92; m. *ca.* 1794 Persis Wilder (dau. Theophilus Wilder).
ix. Eunice Reynolds, b. 1776; d. 1860 *ae.* 84; prob. m. Thomas Colpitts (b. 3 Dec. 1773, son Robert John and Margaret [Wade] Colpitts).[23]

Zebulon Rowe, 1761 resident, 1763 grantee; b. Suffield, Conn. 19 Mch. 1732/3, son Thomas and Elizabeth (Purchase) Rowe/Roe;[118] d. Eddington, Me. 5 Oct. 1817;[117] m. (1) **Keziah,** his wife on a deed dated 19 June 1772,[119] (d. *ca.* 1775); m. (2) Newbury, Mass. 22 July 1777 **Susan Finson** [b. Gloucester, Mass. 12 May 1746, dau. Thomas and Sarah (Escot) Finson; m. (1) Gloucester 27 Nov. 1768 Philemon Cassada (as his second wife); he was probably the Capt. Cassa*ty* who d. Newburyport, Mass. Feb. 1777].[117] Active in Eddy Rebellion; a Cumberland County resident who left in 1775 and went to Machias, Me.;[11] the 1790 census finds him in Orrington, Hancock Co., Me.; the 1800 census of Orrington indicates he came originally from Springfield.[12] The 1770 census lists him with one man, three boys, and one woman. Children (order uncertain and prob. incomplete):[117,118]

i. Zebulon Rowe, Jr., b. *ca.* 1762; accompanied father in Eddy Rebellion and to Machias in 1776;[11] may be the Zebulon Rowe listed in 1775 at Harbour of St. John's River, Conway, N.S. (one man, one woman, and two girls);[10] prob. m. Gloucester, Mass. 11 Feb. 1786 Mary Parsons [b. Gloucester 13 May 1769, dau. Jeffrey and Mary (Finson) Parsons].
ii. William Allen Rowe, b. *ca.* 1765; d. Stoneham, Mass. 1851; m. Stoneham 12 Oct. 1788 Susannah Brown (b. 3 Oct. 1763; d. 4 Apr. 1847; dau. Ephraim and Sarah [Ross] Brown).
iii. Seth Rowe, b. *ca.* 1767; d. after 1849?; prob. m. Beverly, Mass. 15 Feb. 1798 Abigail Morgan (d. Beverly 27 July 1821 *ae.* 47 of consumption; dau. William and Abigail [Elliott] Morgan).
iv. Keziah Rowe, b. Orrington, Me.? 1776; m. Eddington, Me. 28 Sept. 1806 Thomas Parkes.

v. Elisha Rowe, b. N.H.? July 1778; d. Eddington, Me. 21 Aug. 1862; m. Eddington 11 Dec. 1803 Leona Mann.
vi. Finson Rowe, b. Eddington, Me. *ca.* 1780; d. 29 Oct. 1866 *ae.* 86; m. Stoneham, Mass? *ca.* 1801 Mary "Polly" Day, (d. 6 Oct. 1871 *ae.* 86; dau. Joseph and Elizabeth Day).
vii. Elizabeth Rowe, b. Eddington, Me. *ca.* 1782; d. Corinth, Me.; m. Eddington 26 Dec. 1800 (by Col. Jonathan Eddy) Joseph Eddy (son William and Olive [Morse] Eddy).

Daniel Ryan, apparently single man in 1770; b. *ca.* 1740; d. Westmorland Co., N.B. between 10 Oct 1804 and 21 May 1805;[120] m. after 1770 **Ann** (prob. b. *ca.* 1750; d. after 12 Dec. 1813).[121] Children (order uncertain, from father's will):

i. James Ryan, blacksmith.
ii. John Ryan.
iii. Daniel Ryan.
iv. William Ryan.
v. Henry Ryan, under age in 1804.
vi. (daughters)

Robert Scott, as Robert Scot*ch* and single in 1770 census of Cumberland, but also listed in Sackville (one man, one boy, and one woman);[10] b. prob. Scotland prob. 7 May 1728; d. Salisbury, N.B. 17 May 1823 *ae.* 95 yrs. 10 d.;[122] m. *ca.* 1768 **Mary** [d. 12 Feb. 1832 in 90th yr.; possibly Mary Merrill, b. Haverhill, Mass. 2 Dec. 1742, dau Nathan and Damaris (Lancaster) Merrill]; both are bur. First Salisbury Baptist Cemetery.[122] Tombstone relates he was Lt. in His Majesty's 94th Regt. of Foot, and then for many years a magistrate in the province. Children, all but Elizabeth recorded Sackville and all named in father's will 6 June 1822:[123]

i. William Scott, b. 30 June 1769; d. 1849; m. Sarah (d. 15 Oct. 1864 *ae.* 90 yrs. 5 mos.); both bur. Burnt Hill Cemetery, N.B.[122]
ii. Ann Scott, b. 21 Nov. 1771; d. 27 Dec. 1854 *ae.* 84; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 2 Sept. 1794 Cornelius McMonagle (d. 16 May 1825 *ae.* 62); both bur. in Sussex, Kings Co., N.B.[122]
iii. Mary Scott, b. 19 June 1774; m. Mr. Onsley.
iv. Margret Scott, b. 8 Apr. 1776.
v. Robert Scott, b. 20 Sept. 1778; d. prob. Wisc. *ca.* 1873; m. (1) Eliza (d. 1812); m. (2) Elizabeth Hustice (d. 14 Apr. 1853 *ae.* 65; step-dau. of Rev. Oliver Arnold of Sussex, N.B.; bur. First Salisbury Baptist Cemetery[122]).
vi. Elizabeth Scott, b. *ca.* 1784; d. 25 July 1853 *ae.* 69; m. *ca.* 1805 William Wallace (d. 1 Jan 1868 *ae.* 89); both bur. Pioneer Cemetery, Penobsquis, Kings Co., N.B.[122]

Caleb Sherman/Shearman/Shareman, 1761 resident with seven in household; b. Marshfield, Mass. Apr. 1703, son Samuel and Hannah Sherman; d. after 2 Feb. 1765;[125] m. (1) Plymouth, Mass. 12 May 1737 **Deborah Ring** [dau. William and Hannah (Sherman) Ring]; m. (2) Plymouth 15 Aug. 1745 **Rebeckah Rider** [bp. Plymouth 2 Apr. 1727, dau John and Mary (Southworth?) Rider;[126] d. Plymouth 8 Feb. 1770]. Rebeckah's sister Elizabeth m. Sylvanus Cobb and also went to N.S., where Sylvanus d. in 1762.[126] Children (all recorded Plymouth, Mass.):[125]

i. (child) Sherman, b. 13 Aug. 1738; d. Sept. 1738.
ii. Young Sherman, b. 6 June 1746; d. after 22 July 1790; see below.
iii. Ring Sherman, b. 17 Dec. 1749; d. after 1800?; m. Mary (wife on deed dated 1 May 1787[127]); see below.
iv. Hannah Sherman, b. 27 Oct. 1751.

v. Sarah Sherman, b. 27 June 1753; prob. d. 1 Aug. 1787; prob. m. Plymouth, Mass. Apr. 1773 Josiah Drew (d. 7 Aug. 1783).
vi. Elizabeth Sherman, b. 1 July 1755; prob. m. 19 May 1774 John Wooten.

Ring Sherman, prob. in household of Young Sherman in 1770 (two men); b. Plymouth, Mass. 17 Dec. 1749, son Caleb and Rebeckah (Rider) Sherman;[125] m. after 1769 and before 1 May 1787[127] **Mary.** Children, prob. incomplete:[128]

i. Caleb Sherman, b. 14 Feb 1785; d. 18 Mch. 1842; m. 10 Apr. 1832 Mary Ann (Hidey) Faulkner (b. 20 Mch. 1809; d. 9 May 1851; widow of George Faulkner; m. (3) 1848 Richard Swales). Caleb and Mary Ann in Perry Twp., Carroll Co., Ohio, 1840.[129]
ii. Ring Sherman, b. Salisbury, N.B. 1798; d. 1872; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 16 June 1822 Rachel Jacques (dau. John and Mary [Steeves] Jacques).
iii. Josiah Sherman, b. Salisbury, N.B. *ca.* 1800; m. Westmorland Co., N.B. 7 July 1824 Margaret Wortman.

Young Sherman, on 1770 census; b. Plymouth, Mass. 6 June 1746, son Caleb and Rebeckah (Rider) Sherman;[125] apparently unm. 1 May 1787,[127] but prob. had three dau., who m. Joseph Crandall and two sons of Jacob Beck[129] (more likely: *Martin* Beck).

Samuel Smith, 1770 resident (one man, one woman); b. *ca.* 1745?; m. by 1770?, but wife unknown. He may be the Samuel Smith by whom Hannah Gore had a son Peletiah Smith; Hannah Gore was b. Preston, Conn. 1 Sept 1741, dau. Moses and Desire (Burns/Burris) Gore and sister of Mercy (Gore) Newcomb, wife of Simon Newcomb of Cumberland;[42] Hannah Gore d. Cornwallis, N.S. 12 Apr. 1763 *ae.* 22.[42] Her child Peletiah Smith prob. b. Cornwallis, N.S. 5 Apr. 1763. Samuel Smith may be the son of Samuel Smith, b. 16 May 1723, son Samuel and Zipporah (Morse) Smith of Needham, Mass.[130] Samuel and Zipporah also had a son Peletiah, b. 29 Sept. 1728. [Zipporah (Morse) Smith's youngest bro. Joseph Morse settled in N.S.; m. Olive Mason, who m. (2) William Howe, of Cumberland].

William Southworth, prob. William South*ward*, grantee Horton, N.S. 1761;[36] 1763 grantee as William S*utherland;* b. prob. Conn. *ca.* 1745; d. after 26 July 1780; m. before 26 July 1780 **Isabell [Copp**?., dau. John and Isabel (Dixon) Copp; b. Montville, Conn. 17 Nov. 1747;[23]]. In 1770 had one man, two boys, two women, and one girl in household.

John Spring, 1761 grantee with four in household; 1770 resident (one man, one boy, one woman, and two girls); b. *ca.* 1733; m. prob. *ca.* 1755.

David Stone, listed in 1770 as single and English; b. England *ca.* 1745; d. Sackville, N.S. 5 Dec. 1787;[13,131] m. *ca. 1771* **Jerusha (Thornton?) Chambers** [she m. (3) as Jerusha Stone, widow, in Westmorland Co., N.B. 2 June 1794 William Freeze of Sackville]. Children of Jerusha (Thornton?) Chambers:[13]

i. Levina Chambers, b. 1 Sept. 1768; m. Sackville, N.S. 11 Feb. 1783 Charles Lewis.
ii. Sarah Chambers, b. 13 Nov. 1769.

Children of David and Jerusha Stone (recorded Sackville):[13]

i. Mary Stone, b. 19 Aug. 1772; d. 7 Oct. 1777 [*sic*].
ii. Martha Stone, b. 20 Feb. 1774; d. 22 Oct. 1779.

iii. Mary Stone, b. 17 Apr. 1775; m. *ca.* 1793 Samuel Hicks (son Josiah and Lydia [Finney] Hicks).[23]
iv. David Stone, Jr., b. 2 June 1777; m. *ca.* 1800 Sarah Merrill (dau. Thomas Hazen and Sarah [Ward] Merrill).[106]
v. Jerusha Stone, b. 23 Oct. 1780; d. 5 Mch. 1859 *ae.* 80;[23] m. Sackville, N.B. 29 Aug. 1797 Thomas Anderson (son Thomas and Mary Anderson).
vi. Martha Stone, b. 11 Mch. 1782.
vii. Titus Stone, b. 9 Nov. 1784; d. 27 Dec. 1866 *ae.* 82; m. *ca.* 1804 Elizabeth (d. 17 Dec. 1864 in 80th yr.). Both Rev. Titus Stone and wife bur. near Penobsquis, Kings Co., N.B.[122]
viii. Dolley Stone, b. 21 Mch. 1787.
ix. Betsey Stone, b. 21 Mch. 1787.

James Terreaux, 1770 nonresident (zero in household); prob. the Jacques Terriot b. Beaubassin *ca.* 1746, son Jean-Baptiste and Marie-Josephe (Girouard) Terriot who m. Beaubassin 6 June 1745,[132] and prob. the Jacques Terriot on 22 Sept. 1785 list of those equipped with tools on *La Bergere* preparing to homestead in Louisiana.[133]

Josiah Throop, 1763; b. Bristol, R.I. 13 July 1727, son William and Elizabeth (Stanberry) Throop;[134] d. Johnstown, Montgomery Co., N.Y. 8 Oct. 1822; m. prob. Conn. before 17 Dec. 1752 **Martha Lyman** [b. Lebanon, Conn. 15 Nov. 1735, dau. Jabez and Martha (Bliss) Lyman; d. 5 Feb. 1795]; both bur. Old Colonial Cemetery, Kingsborough [now northern section of Gloversville, Fulton Co.], N.Y. Josiah was member of Legislative Assembly in Halifax for Cumberland Twp. 1765–9;[14] an engineer in the British Army; surveyed Cumberland Twp.;[135] in Eddy Rebellion and house and barn burned Nov. 1776;[103] Cumberland Co. resident who came to Machias, Me. in 1776.[11] Children:[134]

i. Ichabod Throop, b. Halifax, N.S.? *ca.* 1752; d. N.B. before 9 May 1804; m. *ca.* 1785 Lavinia Tingley (dau Josiah and Jemima [Crabtree] Tingley).[70]
ii. Joseph Benjamin Throop, b. *ca.* 1754; d. after 27 June 1803, when he bought land in Montgomery Co., N.Y.; prob. m. by 1800; in Mayfield, Montgomery Co., N.Y., 1800.
iii. Josiah Throop, b. *ca.* 1756; d. 13 May 1759 *ae.* 2 yrs. 9 mos. 18 d.; bur. South Cemetery, North Coventry, Conn.
iv. Martha Throop, b. Conn. or N.S. *ca.* 1758; d. 30 Apr. 1840 in 80th yr.; m. *ca.* 1779 [Samuel?] Freeman; m. (2) Mayfield, N.Y. 12 Aug. 1792 Ebenezer Rice[43] (b. *ca.* 1770; d. 6 Mch. 1842); both bur. Old Colonial Cemetery, Kingsborough, N.Y.
v. Lucy Throop, b. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1760; d. Huron Co., Ohio? 10 Feb. 1837; m. prob. Johnstown, N.Y. 1785 Timothy Foote[43] (son Samuel and Lois [Loomis] Foote, as second wife).
vi. Josiah Throop, b. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1763; d. 25 July 1795; m. *ca.* 1786 Catherine;[136] bur. Old Colonial Cemetery.
vii. William S. Throop, b. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1766; d. Darien?, Genesee Co., N.Y. 22 May 1836; m. (1) *ca.* 1789; m. (2) *ca.* 1800–4 Lucy C., his wife by 1804 and res. Bennington, N.Y., 1850; both bur. Darien.
viii. Belinda Throop, b. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1768; apparently d. before 1828; possibly m. Johnstown, N.Y. *ca.* 1788 Horace Burr (b. Windsor, Conn. 16 Dec. 1766, son Nathaniel and Abigail [Strong] Burr), and, if so, she d. prob. 1790 as he m. *ca.* 1791 Concurrence Hungerford.
ix. Elizabeth Throop, b. prob. N.S. *ca.* 1771; d. after 1828;[43] m. prob. Johnstown, N.Y. *ca.* 1787 Jesse Mills[43] (bp. Bloomfield, Conn. 2 Mch. 1766, son Peletiah and Lois [Gillett] Mills).
x. John Throop, b. prob. N.S. 19 Dec. 1774; d. Montgomery Co., N.Y. 1 Mch. 1814; m. 5 Oct. 1797 Ba(th)sheba Southwell.

Winckworth Tonge, 1770 nonresident (zero in household); b. Wexford, Ireland 4 Feb. 1728; d. Halifax, N.S. 2 Feb. 1792; m. *ca.* 1761 **Martha Cottnam** (dau. George Cottnam);[14] an engineer at Ft. Cumberland in 1762;[137] at siege of Beausejour in 1755; Naval Officer from June 1773 to death; received land grants in Cumberland, Newport, and Falmouth.[14] Child, prob. others:[14]

i. William Cottnam Tonge, b. Windsor, N.S. 29 Apr. 1764; d. Demerara, B.W.I. after 1825; m. 18 Feb. 1793 Elizabeth Bonnell, of Digby, N.S.

Walter Walters, 1770 resident (one man, two boys, one woman, and three girls); prob. b. New England *ca.* 1735; m. *ca.* 1760.

Jonathan Ward, early settler, Sackville, N.S. *ca.* 1765; b. Attleborough, Mass. 6 Jan. 1738/9, son Nehemiah and Esther (Maxey) Ward and bro. of Nehemiah Ward (who settled Sackville and was town clerk there, so apparently recorded his own 15 children);[13] prob. m. Providence, R.I. 29 Mch. 1761 **Ellen Westcott.** A 1770 resident (one man, two boys, one woman, and two girls), he perhaps returned to New England *ca.* 1772.

Robert Watson, 1763 grantee; prob. b. *ca.* 1735; m. *ca.* 1759 and before 19 Sept. 1765 **Hanah** (his wife on 25 Mch. 1772 deed[138]). In 1770, had two men, three boys, one woman, and three girls in household; possibly had sister Mehitable who m. Daniel Earll.

William Welsh, 1761 resident, 1763 grantee; b. *ca.* 1729; prob. d. Halifax, N.S. 29 Feb. 1784;[14] prob. m. *ca.* 1760, wife's name not known; member of Legislative Assembly at Halifax from Horton Twp. 1761–7;[14] according to census had five sons born before 1770.

Samuel Wethered, merchant, 1761 resident; b. prob. Boston, Mass. *ca.* 1738, son Samuel and Sarah (Thornton) Wethered;[55] m. 26 Nov. 1761 **Dorothy Eager**[139] [b. Shrewsbury, Mass. 24 Jan. 1741/2, dau. Benjamin and Abigail (Johnson) Eager]. In 1770 census, had two men, two boys, two women, and two girls; possibly had in this household his wife's grown sister and brother Lucretia and Ashbel Eager. Children, prob. others:[139]

i. Sarah Huston Wethered, b. Cumberland, N.S. 10 June 1763; m. (1) *ca.* 1783 Peter Etter (d. *ca.* 1798); m. (2) *ca.* 1800 Amos Fowler.

ii. Joshua Winslow Wethered, b. Cumberland, N.S. Sept. 1764; m. *ca.* 1787 Sarah Freeman (b. 1 Nov. 1767, dau William and Jerusha [Yeoman] Freeman).

Robert Whaley, b. prob. England *ca.* 1730; in 1770 had one man and two boys in household (one American and two English).

Joshua Winslow, 1761 resident with five in family; b. Boston, Mass. 23 Jan. 1727, son John and Sarah (Pierce) Winslow; d. Quebec 1801; m. 3 Jan. 1759 **Anna Green** [b. *ca.* 1728, dau Joseph and Anna (Pierce) Green;[14] d. Medford, Mass. 17 Apr. 1816 *ae.* 88; bur. Winslow tomb, King's Chapel Burying Ground, Boston, Mass.[140]]. Joshua Winslow and Capt. Huston had a commissary business at Chignecto;[135] he fought at Louisburg and was Chief Commissary in Monckton's army at Ft. Beausejour,[14] where he remained until *ca.* 1783; in 1791 paymaster of troops in Quebec;[135] member of Legislative Assembly at Halifax for Cumberland Co. 1770–1772;[14] in 1770, his

household had 12 Americans and one Acadian (two men, four boys, four women, and two girls; *sic.*). Children:[140]

i. George Scott Winslow, b. 14 Nov. 1758; d. y.
ii. Anna Green Winslow, b. 29 Nov. 1759; d. Hingham, Mass. 19 July 1780 at home of Rev. Ebenezer Gay; unm.[141]
iii. John Henry Winslow, b. *ca.* 1763; d. y.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

*Mrs. Larry L. Throop, Box 234, APO San Francisco, CA 96555.

1. Howard Truman, *The Chignecto Isthmus and its First Settlers* (Toronto, 1902), Preface.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 39.
3. Jonathan Belcher, "Grant Made by His Excellency Governor Lawrence . . . to Bliss Willoughby, Edward Mott (of Connecticutt) . . . ," with names of grantees of first grant of Cumberland. Nova Scotia Council Minutes, issued 8 Oct. 1759, Nova Scotia Public Archives, Halifax, Nova Scotia (courtesy of Douglas B. Ayer).
4. Jean Stephenson, "Connecticut Settlement of Nova Scotia Prior to the Revolution," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 42:55.
5. A. W. H. Eaton, *History of Kings County, Nova Scotia* (1910), pp. 64, 69.
6. Jonathan Belcher, "Proclamation . . . declaring to all the said grantees that no advantage will be taken of any forfeiture . . . ," Nova Scotia Council Minutes Book, Nova Scotia Public Archives, Halifax (courtesy of Douglas B. Ayer).
7. "In a Council holden in Halifax on Saturday the 15th of August 1761." Nova Scotia Council Minutes Book, Nova Scotia Public Archives, Halifax (courtesy of Douglas B. Ayer).
8. "Cumberland, September 5, 1761. A return of persons included in the two old grants who have been and are willing to settle their respective shares." Nova Scotia Public Archives, Halifax (courtesy of Douglas B. Ayer). This census gives settler's name, age, no. in family, where residing, attorney acting for him, no. horned cattle, horse, sheep, swine, and "The Committee Their Knowledge and Opinion of Ability." Of the 72 names listed, ages are given for 43, ranging from 14 to 55 years. Listed from Connecticut are: Elijah Ayres, Thomas Hunt, Atwood Fells, Joseph Ayer, Joseph Bingham, and Obediah Ayer. Only 45 of the persons listed are given as residing in Cumberland.
9. Cumberland County, Nova Scotia, Abstract of Grants 1763–1846. The grantees of 22 Nov. 1763 are given in Cumberland County, Nova Scotia Registry of Deeds, Vol. A (1764–1767), p. 54 and have been copied by H. Trueman, *op. cit.*, pp. 30–1.
10. *Nova Scotia 1770 Census, Report of Trustees of the Public Archives of Nova Scotia,* 1934 (Chicago Genealogical Society, 1972). The census appears to be as of 1 January 1770. It provides religious affiliation as well as national origin.
11. Frederick Kidder, *Military Operations in Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia During the Revolution* (1867), pp. 76–7; "Rebels in Nova Scotia during the Revolutionary War," *Bangor Historical Magazine* 9:64–65. The Eddy Rebellion was an abortive attempt to take Ft. Cumberland from British control in November 1776.
12. M. N. Thayer and E. W. Ames, *Brewer, Orrington, Holden, Eddington History and Families* (1862).
13. Sackville Vital Records, 1748–1883, New Brunswick Local Records, Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa.
14. *Directory of the Members of the Legislative Assembly of Nova Scotia, 1758–1958* (Halifax, N.S., 1958).
15. George H. Allan, *Memoir of Colonel John Allan . . . With a Genealogy* (1897), pp. 25–7.
16. W. Herbert Wood, "Early Records of Cumberland, Nova Scotia," *The American Genealogist* 25:50–3. These valuable records are from the Book of Records of Benoni Danks, dating from 10 June 1765 through 1 Jan. 1771.
17. *Memorial of the Centennial Anniversary of the Settlement of Machias, Maine* (1863), p. 114.
18. Miss Jenny Allen visited with Anna Green Winslow 7 June 1772 after leaving Cumberland 1 June; Alice Morse Earle, *Diary of Anna Green Winslow, a Boston School Girl of 1771* (Boston and New York, 1894; reprinted 1970), p. 67.
19. Cumberland Co. Probates, A:67.
20. All children but Dan and Ben Allen are listed in their father's will (Westmorland Co. Probates, A:288–9); Howard Trueman lists eight sons, leaving out David and Samuel and the three girls (*op. cit.*, p. 260); some information courtesy of William B. Oulton and Bernice C. Richard.

21. Elizabeth S. McCorkle, "Canadian Refugees," *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* 44:52.
22. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:22.
23. Some data courtesy of Douglas B. Ayer.
24. Cumberland Co. Probates, Bk. A, unnumbered page.
25. Township Records of Southampton . . . in the district of Maccan, Nappan, and Southampton for Cumberland Co., N.S., New Brunswick Museum, St. John, N.B.
26. Worthington C. Ford, "British Officers Serving in America, 1754–1774," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 48:43.
27. Esther Clark Wright, *Samphire Greens* (1961), pp. 20, 26.
28. A. H. Radasch, *Barstow-Bestor Genealogy* (1964), pp. 232–4, 239–41.
29. Cumberland Co. Probates, A:39.
30. W. C. Milner, *History of Sackville, New Brunswick* (1934), p. 70.
31. Our Family History (Steeves family), manuscript in New Brunswick Museum, St. John, N.B.
32. E. C. Wright, *op. cit.;* 1770 census.
33. A. H. Bent, *The Bent Family* (1900), pp. 47, 91–6; Early Records of Ft. Lawrence District (Town of Cumberland), N.S. Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa, Ontario.
34. A. H. Bent, *op. cit.;* Cumberland Co. Probates, A:235, 237–8.
35. George G. Brownell, *Genealogical Records of the Descendants of Thomas Brownell, 1619–1910* (Jamestown, N.Y., 1910), pp. 130–1.
36. Edward H. West, "Jeremiah Brownell of Nova Scotia," *The American Genealogist* 36:65–7. Through his mother, Jeremiah Brownell is descended from John Alden of the *Mayflower.* Jeremiah's cousin, by the same name, appears to have settled in Sackville, N.B. in the 1760s. Lucy Brownell, sister of Jeremiah of Cumberland, m. (1) Horton, N.S. 16 Mch. Sylvanus Miner (d. 9 May 1794); m. (2) Horton, N.S. 22 Sept 1796 Edward Phelps.
37. 1761 and 1770 censuses; marriages courtesy of William B. Oulton; Michael Burk's will dated 17 Feb. 1813 (Cumberland Co. Probates, A:240–1).
38. *History of the Town of Hingham, Mass.* (1893), 2:114 lists all children but Abigael.
39. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:265.
40. Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:141.
41. Genealogy of the Chappell Family, 6 pp., Box MYY28, New Brunswick Provincial Archives, Fredericton, N.B.
42. Data courtesy of William B. Oulton.
43. Document in file of William Throop, Papers of House Committee on Public Lands, 21st Congress (HR. 21A-G18.9), National Archives and Records Service, Washington, D.C.; in 1790 Samuel Freeman is in Caughnawaga, N.Y. near Josiah Throop; family record for Ebenezer Royce/Rice and Martha Throof Freeman from notes of Erma Rice, Farmington, Utah *ca.* 1954.
44. G. K. Clarke, *Descendants of Nathaniel Clarke and his wife Elizabeth Somerby of Newbury, Mass.* (1902) (the 468 pp. edition), pp. 255–7, 260–6.
45. J. C. Milner, "Records of Chignecto," *Collections of Nova Scotia Historical Society,* 15:48.
46. E. C. Royle, *Pioneer, Patriot and Rebel: Lewis Delesdernier* (private publication, 1972), p. FT-5.
47. Data courtesy of Donald P. Wright.
48. Esther Clark Wright, *The Petitcodiac* (1945), pp. 62–3.
49. Westmorland Co. Probates, 1:252.
50. W. C. Ford, *op. cit.,* p. 167.
51. Cumberland Co. Probates, A:44.
52. Data courtesy of Dorothy W. Neally, apparently from Judd Mss. at Forbes Library, Northampton, Mass.
53. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:197.
54. W. C. Ford, *op. cit.,* p. 168.
55. B. Barringer and L. Wethered Barroll, *The Wethered Book* (1967), pp. 169–174.
56. "Journal of Capt. Francis Goelet," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 24:50–63.
57. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:75.
58. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:148–51.
59. I. N. Earle, *History and Genealogy of the Earles of Secacus* (1925), p. 71.
60. P. Earl, *Earl Genealogy* (1888), pp. xi–xiv; John G. Hunt, "Earle (Earll) and Benton Families of Washington and Onondaga Counties, New York," *The American Genealogist* 37:175–9.
61. W. V. Sprague, *Sprague Families in America* (1913), p. 209.
62. "Washington Co., N.Y." *Tree Talks* 3:3.
63. "Onondaga Co., N.Y.," *Tree Talks* 4:16.
64. R. S. D. Eddy, *Eddy Family in America* (1930).
65. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:264.
66. Joseph W. Porter, *Memoir of Col. Jonathan Eddy* (1877).

67. Frank Myer Ferrin, *Captain Jonathan Farren of Amesbury, Mass. and Some of His Descendants* (1941), pp. 1–10; B. N. Goodale, "List of Soldiers in Biddeford First Company, 1778" *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder* 8:35.
68. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:15, B:166.
69. Some data courtesy of Charles L. Fillmore.
70. Marian M. Frye, *The Tingley Family, Revised,* vol. 1 (1970).
71. Sibley's *Harvard Graduates,* vol. 15 (1761–1763), (Boston, 1970), pp. 392–9.
72. Michael R. Gannett, *The Gannetts in America; the Family of Matthew Gannett of Scituate, Mass.* (1954), pp. 7–8, 13–5.
73. John Howard Ahlin, *Maine Rubicon, Downeast Settlers During the American Revolution* (Calais, Maine, 1966), p. 171.
74. Vital Records 1773–1890, Machias, Washington Co., Maine; *Memorial of the Centennial Anniversary of the Settlement of Machias* (1863), pp. 162–3; George W. Drisko, *Narrative of the Town of Machias* (1904), pp. 426–36.
75. *History of the Town of Hingham, Mass.* (1893), 3:234.
76. Frederick L. Gay, "John Gay of Dedham, Mass. and Some of His Descendants," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 33:48–9, 52. Jotham and Samuel Gay are descended from Thomas Rogers and William Bradford, *Mayflower* passengers.
77. Urania Wilbur, wife of Samuel; Diana Gay, wife of Samuel; and Thomas Hunt are heirs of Gamaliel Hunt, Jr., who d., apparently unm., before 3 June 1802 (Cumberland Co. Probates, A:24); see also deed recorded 17 June 1819 (Westmorland Co. Deeds, E:26)
78. The Goodwin Family in New Brunswick, Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa, Canada, includes family record drawn by R. Snow, schoolmaster in Baie Verte, 1811. (Courtesy of William B. Oulton.)
79. Harriet Woodbury Hodge, *Hicks (Hix) Families of Rehoboth and Swansea, Massachusetts* (1976), pp. 14–5.
80. Some data courtesy of Harriet W. Hodge.
81. Westmorland Co. Deeds, L:44.
82. W. C. Ford, *op. cit.,* p. 428.
83. J. Howard Morse and Emily W. Leavitt, *Morse Genealogy Comprising the Descendants of Samuel, Anthony, William, and Joseph Morse and John Moss, Being a Revision of the Memorial of the Morses . . . 1850,* Section 2 (1905), pp. 92–4.
84. T. B. Wyman, *Genealogy of the Name and Family Hunt* (1862–3).
85. Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:138.
86. W. C. Ford, *op. cit.,* p. 430.
87. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:296–7.
88. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:348.
89. Westmorland Co. Deeds, C:179.
90. *Ibid.,* C:406.
91. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:274. Hezekiah King was a witness.
92. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:297.
93. H. Trueman, *op. cit.,* p. 34.
94. Data courtesy of Douglas E. Eagles.
95. Family data courtesy of William Stickney from family record in possession of J. Stuart Harvie, Toronto, Canada, about 1967.
96. Administration made to widow, with inventory made 10 May 1792 (Westmorland Co. Deeds, A:7, 11).
97. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:21.
98. *Ibid.,* A:14.
99. Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:128.
100. *Ibid.,* B:277.
101. H. Trueman, *op. cit.,* p. 229.
102. Data courtesy of Frank A. Walker.
103. J. H. Ahlin, *op. cit.,* p. 171. Other members of the Committee of Safety were Simeon Chester, Elijah Ayers, William Howe, Ebenezer Gardner, Robert Foster, Peter Campbell, John Bent, Michael Burk, and Obediah Ayers. Josiah Throop took the message for help dated 13 Nov. 1776 to the Massachusetts General Court.
104. William B. Browne, *Genealogy of the Jenks Family of America* (1952), pp. 115–6, 220–1.
105. Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:218.
106. Melvin Clarence Merrill, editor, *Utah Pioneer and Apostle, Marriner Wood Merrill and His Family* (1937), pp. 18–9.
107. Cumberland Co. Deeds, A:6.
108. John B. Newcomb, *Genealogical Memoir of the Newcomb Family, Containing Records of Nearly Every Person of the Name in America from 1635 to 1874* (1874), pp. 85, 185–6.

109. Anson Titus, "Mr. John Oulton, Merchant," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* 53:391–2.

110. Deed to Richard Thompson (Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:79) and will proved (Cumberland Co. Probates, A:10–5).

111. H. Trueman, *op. cit.*, pp. 65–6.

112. Westmorland Co. Deeds, B:250; Cumberland Co. Deeds, C:161; Cumberland Co. Probates, A:34.

113. Westmorland Co. Deeds, E:450.

114. Data courtesy of Bernice C. Richard.

115. M. T. Runnels, *A Genealogy of Runnels and Raynolds Families in America* (1873), pp. 159–60, 255–7.

116. *Freeman Genealogy* (1875), pp. 387, 403–4.

117. Data courtesy of Ruth Dow.

118. Frank C. Roe, *Some Descendants of Hugh Roe* (1972), pp. 6, 13, 18–9. The information on Zebulon Rowe, Jr. given in this booklet has been confused with another Zebulon Rowe [b. Gloucester, Mass. 9 July 1749, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Parsons) Row]; see Frank C. Roe, *Supplement to Some Descendants of Hugh Roe* (1978).

119. Cumberland Co. Deeds, B:249.

120. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:45, 51.

121. Westmorland Co. Deeds, D:72.

122. Epitaphs, about 1806–1920, file in New Brunswick Museum, St. John, N.B.

123. Westmorland Co. Probates, A:284–6.

124. Cumberland Co. Deeds, A:27.

125. Mary L. Holman, *Descendants of William Sherman of Marshfield, Mass.* (1936); Caleb Shearman is listed in 1761 as 44 years old, when he was actually 58. This is the only known discrepancy of given age in this 1761 listing; perhaps he was not willing to admit he was about 24 years older than his wife.

126. Rachel E. Barcley, "John Rider of Plymouth," *The American Genealogist* 36:193–6.

127. Westmorland Co. Deeds, B:85.

128. Roy V. Sherman, *The New England Shermans* (1974), p. 27.

129. Data courtesy of Sherman W. Bear.

130. J. H. Morse and E. W. Leavitt, *Morse Genealogy*, vol. 1 (1903), pp. 40–2.

131. Administration of his estate 20 Jan. 1787, probably in error for 1788, with inventory made 31 Dec. 1787 (Westmorland Co. Deeds, A:1).

132. Bona Arsenault, *Historie et Genealogie des Acadiens*, vol. 2 (1965), p. 625.

133. Data courtesy of Mrs. Gordon R. Moreland.

134. Walter Fay Throop and Beryl Estelle Burch Throop, *The Throop Tree* (1971), pp. 409, 448; more recent work has clarified the identities of the children and many of the grandchildren of Josiah Throop.

135. H. Trueman, *op. cit.*, p. 33.

136. Montgomery Co., N.Y. Surrogate, 1:53.

137. Cumberland Co. Deeds, A:17.

138. *Ibid.*, B:251.

139. H. Trueman, *op. cit.*, p. 227.

140. Alice Morse Earle, *op. cit.*, preface and p. 6.; Albert H. Hoyt "Daniel Pierce, of Newbury, Mass., 1638–1677, and his Descendants," *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 29:278. Joshua Winslow is a descendant of James Chilton, *Mayflower* passenger.

141. *History of the Town of Hingham, Mass.* (1893), 3:331.

SOME EARLY RESIDENTS OF BALTIMORE, MARYLAND, 1785–1795

(Continued from Volume 67, page 209)

By RICHARD J. COX*

Price, Daniel. Taxed for dray 1789
Priestman, George. Insolvent 1791; taxed for chair 1794
Proctor, John. Insolvent 1791
Purviance, Robert. Insolvent 1792

Raborg, Mr. Taxed for horse 1789
Ramsay, Robert. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Raney, Margaret, alias Johnson. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Nov. 1788
Rapp, Frederick. Taxed for chair 1794
Ratien & Kenuke. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Ray, William. Street laborer 12 Oct. to 24 Oct. 1795
Raybourg, William. Insolvent 1791
Rayman, Daniel. Taxed for dray 1789
Reed, Ezekiah. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 10 Oct. 1795
Reese, Adam. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Reese, Frederick. Taxed for horse 1794
Reinecker, Conrad. Taxed for chair 1794
Reinecker, George. Taxed 1789; taxed for cart 1794
Reynolds, Joshua. Taxed for cart 1794
Rhodes, Thomas. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Richard, Reverend. Taxed for horse 1789
Richards, Elias. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795 to 24 Dec. 1795
Richolus, John. Watchman Sept. 1785
Ridgely, Harry. Taxed for horse 1789
Rieff, John. Watchman Oct. 1785
Riely, John. Taxed for chair 1789
Riely, Matthew. Taxed for coach 1789
Ring, Thomas. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Robb, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Roberts, George. Taxed for horse 1789
Roberts, James. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 12 Dec. 1795
Robinson (butcher). Taxed for horse 1789
Robinson, Archibald. Taxed for horse 1794
Robinson, Ephraim. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for cart 1794
Robinson, Henry. Constable Aug. 1785 to Mar. 1788
Rogers, Nicholas. Taxed for horse 1789; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Rogers, Philip. Taxed for horse 1789
Rollings, Mr. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Ron, Walter. Insolvent 1792
Rosensteel, Mr. Taxed for horse 1789
Rossiter, Thomas. Taxed for horse 1789
Rothrock, George. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jun. 1788
Rothrock, Jacob. Taxed for horse 1789; fined for chimney fire 1791
Rough, George. Watchman Oct. to Nov. 1786
Roupell, Lewis. Taxed for billiard table 1789
Rowper, Martin. Taxed for wagon 1794
Ruff, John. Watchman Dec. 1786 to Mar. 1788
Rusk, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Russ, George. Insolvent 1791
Russ, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Russell, Allick. Insolvent 1791
Russell, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Russell, Thomas. Street laborer 10 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Rutledge, Thomas. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788
Rutter, Thomas. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Ryland, Richard. Granted tavern license 1795

Sabler, William. Street laborer 16 Nov. to 12 Dec. 1795
Sabley, Henry. Street laborer 29 Jun. to 4 Jul. 1795
Sadler, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Salmon, George. Taxed for coach 1789 and 1794
Salmon, John. Taxed for chaise 1789; insolvent 1791
Samson (Negro). Street laborer 29 Jun. to 21 Nov. 1795
Sanders, James. Watchman Jan. 1788

Sargeant, John. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Scott, Jane. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1787
Selman, Jonathan. Taxed for chair 1794
Sewalt, Reverend. Taxed for horse 1789
Sewell, Charles. Insolvent 1792
Shane, Cornelius. Street laborer 14 Sept. to 3 Oct. 1795
Sheaffer, Baltzer. Fined for chimney fire 1791
Sheakely, Dennis. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Shebey, Nicholas. Taxed for horse 1789
Shepherd, John. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jun. 1788
Sherman, Samuel. Watchman Oct. to Dec. 1787
Sheroro, Nicholas. Street laborer 29 Jun. to 11 Jul. 1795
Shield, William. Insolvent 1791
Shiveler, William. Street laborer 28 Dec. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Shracgly, Michael. Taxed for tavern license 1792
Shriver, Jacob. Insolvent 1791
Silvester, John. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Simpson, James. Taxed for horse 1789
Skipper, Thomas. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Sligh, John. Taxed for horse 1789
Slitiher, Harman. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Sept. 1786
Sluby, Nicholas. Insolvent 1792; taxed for horse 1794
Smallwood, William. Granted tavern license 1795
Smith, Christian. Watchman Oct. 1786 and Nov. 1787 to Feb. 1788
Smith, Elias. Watchman Dec. 1786 to Mar. 1788
Smith Elizabeth (Fells Point). Granted tavern license 1795
Smith, Francis. Taxed for horse 1789
Smith, James (butcher). Taxed for horse 1789
Smith, James. Insolvent 1791; taxed for cart 1794
Smith, Job (baker). Fined for chimney fire 1789
Smith, Job. Taxed for horse and cart 1794
Smith, John. Insolvent 1791
Smith, John. Taxed for dray and billiard table 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for billiard table 1794
Smith, John (goaler). Fined for chimney fire 1791
Smith, John (merchant). Insolvent 1791
Smith, John, Jr. Taxed for horse 1789
Smith, Peter. Taxed for tavern license 1789
Smith, Robert. Taxed for two horses 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Smith, Samuel. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Smith, Thorowgood. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Smith, Tobb. Insolvent 1791
Smith, William (rope walk). Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Smith, William. Taxed for cart 1794
Snyder, Valentine. Taxed for stage wagon 1789 and 1794
Sollars (Sollers), William. Watchman Dec. 1785 to Sept. 1787
Soloman, Elkin. Taxed for chair 1794
Sowerwine, Peter. Taxed for cart 1789
Speck, Henry. Taxed for billiard table and cart 1794
Spinney, William. Insolvent 1791
Stansbury, Emanuel. Insolvent 1791
Starck, John. Insolvent 1791
Starr, William. Taxed for dray 1789
Stauffer, Henry. Insolvent 1791
Stauts (Stout), Lewis. Watchman Apr. to Nov. 1785
Steal, John. Taxed for horse 1794
Sterett, Mrs. Deborah. Taxed for coach 1789; insolvent 1791
Sterett, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Sterrett, Joseph. Taxed for horse 1794
Sterrick, John. Taxed for horse and billiard table 1789
Stevenson, Doctor. Insolvent 1791
Steward, Hugh. Watchman appointed 11 Apr. 1785
Stewart, David. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794
Stewart, James. Taxed for billiard table, four-wheeled carriage, and riding horse 1794
Stewart, Richardson. Taxed for horse 1794
Stewart, William. Taxed for cart 1794
Stidger, Harman. Taxed for horse 1789
Stitcher, Jacob. Taxed for chair 1794
Stimler, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Stirling, James. Taxed for stage coach 1789
Stoddert, David. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794

Stoffer, Henry. Taxed for stage wagon 1789
Stone, John. Watchman Jan. 1786 to Mar. 1788; taxed for dray 1789
Storie, John. Granted tavern license 1795
Stowte, Philip. Taxed for horse 1794
Strack, John. Taxed for billiard table and horse 1794
Sullivan, Daniel. Street laborer 3 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Sullivan, Timothy. Street laborer 2 Nov. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Summerwil, James. Taxed for chair 1794
Summus, Jacob. Taxed for dray 1789
Summus, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Sutton, Isaac. Taxed for horse 1794
Swain, Maj. John. Taxed for horse 1794
Swaine, Jeremiah. Taxed for horse 1789
Sylvester, John. Street laborer 19 Oct. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796

Talbot, Benjamin. Watchman Aug. to Oct. 1785
Tanner, Christopher William. Watchman Sept. 1786
Taylor, Matthew. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791
Taylor, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Tenney, Samuel. Insolvent 1792
Thomas, William. Street laborer 2 Nov. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Thompson & Oliver. Taxed for two horses 1794
Thompson, John. Taxed for horse, dray, and billiard table 1789; insolvent 1791
Tilghman, Thomas. Taxed for horse 1789
Tinker, William. Taxed for cart 1789 and 1794
Todd, John. Granted tavern license 1795
Torrence, Charles. Taxed for horse 1794
Townsend, Robert. Watchman Nov. 1787 to Mar. 1788
Tracy, Jacob. Taxed for dray 1789
Trimble, William. Taxed for cart 1794
Tripolett, John. Taxed for dray 1789
Tripolett, Mary. Taxed for cart 1789
Trotman, Jane. Granted tavern license 1795
Trumbo, Adam. Taxed for horse 1789
Tunstill, Henry. Taxed for horse 1789
Tryall, Joshua. Taxed for cart 1789
Tyson, Elisha. Taxed for horse 1789
Tyson, Nathan. Insolvent 1792

Uhler, Erasmus. Taxed for cart 1794
Underwood, William. Taxed for two four-wheeled stages 1794
Usher, Abraham. Taxed for horse 1789 and 1794
Usher, Thomas B. Taxed for horse 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for horse 1794

Vanbibber, Andrew. Taxed for horse 1794
Vanbibber, Isaac. Taxed for phaeton 1789; insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Vanwyck, William. Fined for chimney fire 1789; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794

Waggon, Andrew. Taxed for cart 1789
Walker, George. Taxed for cart 1789; insolvent 1791
Walker, Philip. Granted tavern license 1795
Walker, Robert. Watchman Aug. 1785 to Feb. 1786
Walker, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1794
Wallace, Dolphin. Street laborer 3 Oct. to 10 Oct. 1795
Walsh, Edward. Taxed for chair 1794
Walsh, Robert. Taxed for chair 1789
Walst, Philip. Fined for chimney fire 1789
Warner, George. Street laborer 4 Jan. to 9 Jan. 1796
Waters, Hezekiah. Taxed for horse 1794
Watson, Robert. Street laborer 14 Dec. to 19 Dec. 1795
Wearey, Peter. Insolvent 1791
Weatherby, William. Taxed for horse 1794
Webster, Isaac. Insolvent 1791
Weispaugh, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Welch, Robert. Taxed for horse 1794
Wells, Benjamin. Taxed for cart 1794
Wells, Cyprian. Taxed for street paving 1789
West, Reverend. Taxed for horse 1789
West, William. Insolvent 1791; taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Wheadham, J. Street laborer 26 Oct. to 12 Dec. 1795
Wheeler, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Whitaker, Benjamin. Taxed for cart 1789
White, Thomas. Street laborer 31 Aug. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796
Wiay, Peter. Taxed for cart 1789
Wiesenthall, Mrs. Taxed for coach 1789
Wiespart, John. Taxed for cart 1789
Wigly, William. Taxed for dray 1789
Wilks (Wilkes), Joseph. Watchman Oct. 1785 to Mar. 1788; taxed for horse and cart 1789
Willhilam, Jacob. Street laborer 28 Dec. 1795 to 9 Jan. 1796

Williams (dyer). Insolvent 1791
Williams, John. Taxed for cart 1794
Williams, Joseph. Insolvent 1791
Williams, O. H. Insolvent 1791
Williams, T. Insolvent 1791
Williams, Walter. Street laborer 12 Oct. to 19 Dec. 1795
Williams, William. Street laborer 19 Oct. to 24 Oct. 1795; taxed for dray 1789; insolvent 1791
Wills, Benjamin. Taxed for cart 1789
Wilper, George. Taxed for horse 1794
Wilson, John. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1787; taxed for tavern license 1792
Wilson, William. Taxed 1789; taxed for chair 1794
Windman, Samuel. Taxed for horse 1794
Winsor, William. Street laborer 29 Jun. to 4 Jul. 1795
Wittler, Anthony. Watchman Oct. 1785
Wolf, George. Taxed for horse 1789
Wolfenden, Beauch. Insolvent 1791
Wolsht (shopkeeper). Taxed for horse 1789
Woodcock, Robert. Granted tavern license 1795
Woods, William. Taxed for chair 1794
Woolery, Peter. Taxed for cart 1789
Worthington, Samuel. Taxed for street paving 1789
Wyant, Peter. Taxed for billiard table 1794

Yates, Elizabeth. Taxed for tavern license 1793
Yates, John. Taxed for cart 1789; insolvent 1791
Yeiser, Englehart. Taxed for horse 1794
Yeizser, Frederick. Insolvent 1792; taxed for horse 1794
Yellott, Captain. Insolvent 1791
Yellott, Jeremiah. Taxed for four-wheeled carriage 1794
Yole, William. Granted tavern license 1795
Young, James. Fined for illegal sale of liquor Jan. 1788

Zacharie & Caphlan. Taxed for coach 1789

STECKMAN FAMILY GRAVEYARD INSCRIPTIONS

This family graveyard is located on the John Blankley farm on the east slope of Tussey Mountain one mile below Steckman's Crossing south of Everett, Bedford County, Pennsylvania. Legible inscriptions have been transcribed by the contributor, J. Andrew Usera of Vienna, Virginia.

Steckman, George, d. 13 Sept. 1853, age 57 yrs. 11 mos. 11 days.
Elizabeth, relict of George, d. 28 Sept. 1853, age 52 yrs. 1 day.
Elizabeth Ann, dau. of George & Elizabeth, d. 18 Oct. 1853, age 16 yrs. 6 mos. 16 days.
John B., son of George & Elizabeth, d. U.S. Army Hospital, Camp Relay, 23 Dec. 1862, age 18 yrs. 11 mos. 23 days.
Steckman, Barnabas B., d. 11 Mch. 1897, age 75 yrs. 11 mos. 1 day.
Parthena, wife of Barnabas B., d. 4 Nov. 1889, age 61 yrs. 6 mos. 11 days. Shannon, son of Barnabas B. & Parthena, d. 30 July 1862, age 3 yrs. 6 days. (infant), son of Barnabas B. & Parthena, d. 20 July 1862, age 18 days. (infant), son of Barnabas B. & Parthena, d. 3 May 1870, age 9 days.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND

(Continued from Volume 67, page 218)

By PETER WILSON COLDHAM, F.A.S.G.*

PRIVY COUNCIL PAPERS

Following are abstracts of American items found among Privy Council Unbound Papers not calendared in the *Acts of the Privy Council (Colonial Series)*. Many of the papers in this series are to confirm or disallow Colonial Acts. (PRO: PC1/58-66)

July 1711. Attorney-General, Maryland, report on the case of Thomas Macnamara burnt in the hand for homicide.

March 1715. Petition on whale fishing by Samuel Mulford and others of East Hampton, Long Island, N.Y.

March 1715. Petition of Samuel Lillie, merchant of Boston, Mass., about unjust proceedings in the Mass. Courts, and report of Attorney-General.

March 1725. Petition of Mark Legaur, mariner, for a reward for the capture and conviction of three pirates.

March 1725. Petition and appeal of Daniel Axtell, Jamaica.

May 1725. Appeal of George Mumford for dismissal of the appeal of James McSparran, R.I.

March 1761. Petition of Thomas Wellings and John Jacob to be allowed to export saltpetre to Virginia for medicinal use.

March 1761. Petition of James Russel to be allowed to export military stores to Virginia and Maryland for sale to the planters.

July 1764. Report on the revived appeal of John Freebody v. Jaheel Brinton and others, R.I.

July and August 1764. Report on the dismissal of the appeal of Richard Cleeve & John Hinde v. James Mills and others, Va.

May 1765. Petition of John Mackintosh and Samuel Hannay of London for 10,000 acres each in W. Fla.

July 1767. Petition of 17 persons for land in E. Fla.

July 1764. Report of Board of Trade on grant of 10,000 acres in N.Y. for services in America to Lieutenant Macdonald of the 60th Regiment. (Other similar reports in respect of the Earl of Ilchester, Lord Holland, and Clotworthy Upton).

July 1764. Report on an order of 27 January 1756 on the petition of Samuel Danielson to be allowed to appeal against Daniel Throop and others of Conn.

July 1764. Report on the petition of Samuel Danielson and Nathan West to be allowed to appeal against Aaron Fish of Conn.

May 1765. Petition for 10,000 acres in E. Fla. by Colonel William Taylor.

May 1765. Petitions for land in West Florida by: Richard Robert Crowe (5000 acres), Lieut. Elias Dumford (10,000), Hon. Col. Harcourt of 18th Dragoons (10,000), Capt. John Ross of 31st Regt. (10,000), Michael Fury (10,000).

---

*16, Foxley Hill Road, Purley, Surrey, CR2 2HB, England. Mr. Coldham is a professional genealogist and record searcher specializing in English emigration to America. Transcripts of Crown Copyright records in the Public Record Office [PRO] appear by permission of the Controller of H. M. Stationery Office, England.

May 1765. Petitions for land in New York by: Lieut. Pierce Ponsonby Butler (5000 acres), Maj. John Wrightson of 76th (10,000).

June 1768. Petitions of Richard and Samuel Davis, John Allen, Richard Neave Sr., Henry Dagge, John Horton, David Bruce, John Powell, George Freeland of London, Michael Saxby, Walter Humphreys merchant, and John Pennant for lands in E. Fla.: and of David Taitt for 5000 acres in W. Fla.

April 1769. Reports on grants to: John Bowman of 5000 acres in East Florida; William and Stephen Harvey, merchants, of 6000 acres in East Florida.

April 1769. Draft grant to Sir William Johnson of lands on Mohawk River.

May 1769. Reports of grants of land in East Florida to: Henry Strachey (10,000 acres), Thomas Astle (5000), James Cusack (3000), and Thomas Wynn (10,000).

February 1769. Petition of Michael Smith for 10,000 acres in East Florida or New York. Report on grant of 10,000 acres in West Florida to Thomas Comyn. Petition of John Bowman, Jr., of Glasgow for 5000 acres in East Florida. Reports of grant of 5000 acres in N.Y. to David Pryse, 6000 acres in East Florida to William and Stephen Haven, and lands in West Virginia to Major-General Lyman for himself and others to form a good settlement.

June 1769. Petition of D. Franks and other merchants of Philadelphia for nonconfirmation of grants made by Indians because of the losses suffered by their depredations.

July 1769. Report on grant of 5000 acres in W. Fla. to David Faith.

September 1769. Petition of John Todd, William Stratton and John Eagle 10,000 acres each in E. Fla.

December 1769. Petitions for land in East Florida of: John Oldis Boucher (10,000 acres), Thomas Griffiths (10,000 acres).

February 1770. Petition by Ralph Sneyd and his two sons for 100,000 acres in E. Fla.

March 1769. Report on grant of 20,000 acres in W. Fla. to Phineas Lyman.

April 1770. Petition of Peter Fowler for 5000 acres in W. Fla.

April 1770. Report on the appeal of Edward Dixon and others v. Thomas Turner and others, Va.

May 1770. Report on grant of 2000 acres in E. Fla. to Walter Humphreys.

August 1770. Petition of Ensign J. Henegan for 10,000 acres in W. Fla.

October 1770. Petition of Major John Murray for 20,000 acres in W. Fla.

December 1770. Report on grant of 100,000 acres in E. Fla. to the Earl of Dartmouth and his four sons.

November 1770. Report on grant to Helen Maria Ti[——]iake of 6000 acres in W. Fla.

June 1771. Report on the petition of officers who served in the last war for lands in Northern N.Y. Province to be granted them by the Governor of N.Y.

June 1771. Report on the appeal of David Jeffries v. Nathaniel Donnell.

June 1771. Petition of James and Normand Macdonald for 40,000 acres in N.C.

June 1772. Report dismissing the above petition.

June 1771. Report on the appeal of Samuel Pyke v. Samuel Hoare, Pa.

April 1772. Petition of Henry Remsen and others for two tracts in Albany Co., N.Y., on the north side of the Mohawk River.

December 1772. Answer of three R.I. judges to the complaint of John, Thomas, and Samuel Freebody.

December 1773. Deed of assignment by Walter Humphreys, a bankrupt, of 2000 acres in E. Fla.

June 1774. Petition of Daniel Coxe for 53,000 acres in W. Fla.

January 1773. Order on the petition of Jackson and others for dismissing the appeal of John Van Rensselaer.

June 1774. Petition from inhabitants of back settlements in Va. for the establishment of a new Government on the Ohio.

June 1774. Report on the petition of John, Thomas, and Samuel Freebody for enforcing an order in Council of 14 April 1769 made on their appeal from R.I.

January 1775. Report for dismissing the appeal of Timothy Thrustout v. James Logan, Pa.

June 1775. Order for hearing the appeal of Styles v. Jos. Kilbride and Thomas Riche, Pa.

June 1777. Report on grant of 10,000 acres in W. Fla. in lieu of 10,000 acres in E. Fla. to Lieutenant-Colonel Stephen Douglas.

October 1778. Petition of Robert Brailsford of Charleston, S.C., re his losses by the rebels.

SOME EARLY INVENTORIES

Parchment inventories of the personal estates submitted for probate or administration to the Prerogative Court of Canterbury are preserved in Class PROB 4 in the Public Record Office. There are estimated to be some 30,000 of these documents which are still in the process of being sorted and calendared. Of the first 10,000 listed the following are of American interest.

Elizabeth Griffin of Virginia, died abroad. Administration 1689. (1035)

Robert Jordan of Virginia, died abroad. Administration 1668. (1101)

John Simpson of Virginia. Administration 1683. (1138)

Daniel Walker of Virginia. Administration 1673. (6669)

Charles Hartshorne of St. Bartholomew, London; died in Carolina, Administration 1687. (8133)

John Whitty of Tower Liberty, London, with tobacco in London and Virginia. Administration 1671. (9342)

Philip Boulton of St. Leonard Eastcheap; died in Virginia. Administration 1673. (9998)

SOME PASSENGER LISTS FOR 1861

A notice appearing in the Census Room at the Public Record Office, London, may be of interest to those seeking immigrant ancestors in the mid-nineteenth century. A number of passenger lists for British ships at sea on 7 April 1861 have been located. Those relating to ships bound for America are listed below. Destinations shown in brackets are speculative.

Alster, registered at Hull, 299 tons, bound from [?Antwerp] to America via Hull and Liverpool; 29 German passengers listed in RG9/4481/41–44

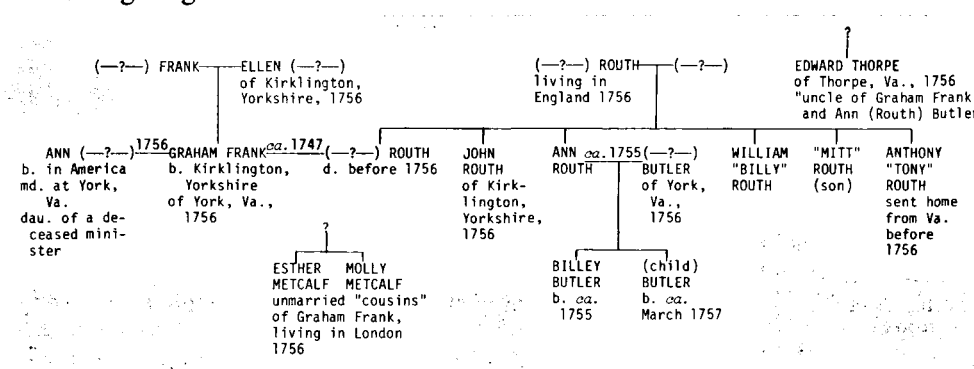
First Fruit, registered at Bridport, 98 tons, bound from Bridport to [America] with seven passengers listed in RG9/4467/95

Royal Adelaide, registered at Towey, 408 tons, bound from Towey to [America] with 10 Cornish passengers listed in RG9/4468/22–23.

Test, registered at Rye, 97 tons, bound from Bridport to [America] with 7 passengers listed in RG9/4467/94.

GRAHAM FRANK AND ANN (ROUTH) BUTLER OF VIRGINIA 1756

A series of letters dated at York, Virginia, 8–11 November 1756 (PRO: HCA 32/231) are directed by Graham Frank to Mrs. Casley (of Westminster), his cousin Mrs. Easter Metcalfe (at Mr. Martin's, surgeon in Penchurch Street, London), his mother Mrs. Ellen Frank (at the Butcher-House Turnpike near Boroughbridge, Yorkshire), the Right Rev[d] Thomas, Lord Bishop of London, and by Graham Frank's bride Anne Frank to her mother-in-law Mrs. Ellen Frank, and by Frank's former wife's sister Ann (Routh) Butler to her brother John Routh (in Kirklington near Borrough Bridge, Yorkshire). These long letters are full of family gossip, mention of friends and relatives in England and Virginia, and reveal a feud between Graham Frank and his former sister-in-law Ann (Routh) Butler, neither of whom approved of the other's spouse and both of whom appear to be squabbling over their assumed rights to eventually inherit part of the estate of the Routh sisters' uncle Edward "Ned" Thorpe of Thorpe Hall (apparently in another part of Virginia). The full text of these letters is deposited at the Society's Library. From them the Editor has extracted the genealogical data and prepared the following diagram.



GEORGE AND MARY JANSON OF VIRGINIA

On 21 February 1695/6 George Janson [variously rendered as J'Anson or J:Anson] and Mary his wife, daughter of John Edwards of Ness, Shropshire, presented a Bill in Chancery against the said John Edwards (PRO: C6/310/43). George Janson claimed that he was bound as an apprentice to an apothecary in London with whom he served his time, became a freeman of the City of London and, having a good fortune from his relatives, set up business on his own as an apothecary. Becoming acquainted with his future wife who was then living in London and hearing that she also had a considerable fortune to be expected from her father, he entered into a treaty of marriage with her friends. They married in 1688 and lived happily together. In August 1689 the plaintiff went to see his father-in-law at Ness where he was received kindly,

being assured by Edwards that a plentiful provision would be made for him; Edwards signed a promissory note on 18 September 1689 committing himself to payment of £500 at the end of three years as his daughter's portion. When he returned to London the plaintiff received some small payments from the defendant, but they were useless to him because of their inadequacy and infrequency. He was therefore obliged to give up his trade and go to Virginia where for some time he lived with a good reputation and in plenty. Returning again to England he applied to Edwards to oblige him to honor his agreement, but not only did the defendant refuse but also claimed that he had never signed a promissory note.

In his Answer sworn at Oswestry, Shropshire, on 11 November 1696, John Edwards says that his daughter Mary married the plaintiff in April 1689 before having served his time as an apprentice [this would have been against the terms of his apprenticeship bond], or having been made a freeman. Janson had little or nothing except the money that was sent him by the defendant or borrowed from others. Within three years he failed in his trade, being obliged to hide from arrest and then to go overseas in February 1692/3 leaving his wife behind in a low condition, without money and with nowhere to live. Having married without the defendent's consent, Janson deserved no portion, though originally he had persuaded the defendant to the contrary. With his own hand Janson forged a letter to the defendant in the name of Margaret Midgeley, a woman related to the defendant and living in his house, saying that the plaintiff's mother was worth £3000 and would ensure that he, as the chief favorite, would have an estate of £1000 a year. This letter was dated 30 March 1689 and by the same post the defendant received a note from the plaintiff asking for Mary's hand in marriage; within three weeks they wed. Relying on what he had falsely been told the defendant was persuaded to promise a portion to his daughter Mary, but he denies that he made any commitment to George Janson. In February 1695/6 the plaintiff had again left London to go overseas, taking his wife with him, much to the distress of her parents. The defendant is willing to pay the additional small amount he had promised his daughter once the plaintiff and she return to England, set up trade, and live in London.

Depositions were taken for both sides to the dispute and each set tells a widely different tale. Deponents in London for the plaintiffs (PRO: C24/1195 Pt.1/32) were:

William Neile [signs Neale], gentleman, aged 36, of Coventry City, who deposed on 19 February 1696/7 that George Janson was overseas when his mother [probably Mary Janson, relict of Bryan Janson, whose will was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in 1694] died testate making the plaintiff and his brothers William and John Jansen her executors. The plaintiff employed this deponent as his solicitor for probate, his brother John Janson having died before his mother. On the plaintiff's return to England in 1695 he was paid his legacy by his brother William Janson.

Edmund Berkeley, born in Virginia and aged 26, lodging in the Minories, St. Botolph Aldgate, London, in the house of Hugh Garrett, merchant, deposed on 18 November 1697 that last April he saw the plaintiff in Virginia where he practiced physick and reckons he earns £100, £200, or £300 a year; he also has two plantations on lease. The

deponent lived in the same parish as the plaintiff.

Mathew Trim, mariner, aged 49, living in Stepney, Middlesex, deposed on 18 November 1697 that he saw the plaintiff in Virginia last April and he had shipped tobacco in the *Robert and Samuel,* of which the deponent is commander, to England. The plaintiff, who practices physick in Virginia and has several negroes and servants there, was in good credit and reputation. The deponent came from Virginia last May.

Samuell Higginson, surgeon, aged 46, living at St. John's, Wapping Dock, Middlesex, deposed on 18 November 1697 that at the end of last April he saw the plaintiff in Virginia where he practiced physick, from which he earned £200 or £300 a year.

Anne Marsh, aged 38, wife of William Marsh living in King's Street, Bloomsbury, St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, gent., deposed on 27 November 1697, that she is the plaintiff's sister. He inherited £400 from his father's will and raised £300 from his mother's estate; £40 was bequeathed to him by his grandmother and he came into another £35 on the death of his brothers Charles and John. Other monies due to him were left in the hands of his cousin Goodfellow. After their marriage the plaintiff and his wife had lived lovingly together in London.

Elizabeth Devereux, aged 36, wife of George Devereux, gent., lodging at Grays Inn Lane, St. Andrew Holborn, Middlesex, deposed on 27 November 1697 that she is the plaintiff's sister. She confirms that he received legacies and was a civil husband to his wife while they lived in London. The deponent had heard his wife declare great kindness towards him.

Depositions for the defendant were taken on 7 January 1697/8 at the house of William Swanwicke of Ellesmere, Shropshire, brasier, and by adjournment on 17 January 1697/8 at the house of Richard Jones at the sign of the Trumpet in Shrewsbury, Shropshire (PRO: C22/261/39):

Margaret Midgley of Rudge, Shropshire, widow, aged 50, says she knew the plaintiff when he was an apprentice and his wife Mary when she was a single woman. The defendant is the deponent's kinsman and always called her cousin. She denies that the letter of 30 March 1689 now shown her is in her hand, nor would she ever have written such a letter because she knew the plaintiff to have no estate worth anything like £1000; she deduces that the letter was counterfeited by the plaintiff.

Mary Barnes of Low in the parish of Wem, Shropshire, spinster, aged 25, says she lodged in the same house as the plaintiff when he was an apprentice in London; he was much given to keeping bad company and was a poor husband. Unless the deponent stayed up until midnight she did not see the plaintiff in the shop or house from one week's end to the next and he was addicted to gaming. After he had set up in trade as an apothecary in 1690 he was arrested for debt and bailiffs were left in his house. He had asked the deponent to persuade the defendant to send him money.

John Edwards the younger, aged 37, of Great Nesse *alias* Nesse Strange, Shropshire, deposes that the plaintiff Mary is his sister who married the plaintiff without her father's consent. The plaintiff Mary had asked this deponent to secure a reconciliation with her father. When the plaintiff was in London he used to stay out all night and borrowed several sums of money from the deponent. In February 1692/3 the plaintiff failed in his trade and went overseas, leaving his wife in Whitefriars. In June or July 1693 the deponent went to the plaintiff's mother then living at her house near Coventry, Warwickshire, to ask her to relieve her daughter-in-law, but she said that her son, the plaintiff, had cheated her and his brother William of £50. She fell into a great passion saying that her son and his wife could both starve before she would give

them a farthing, calling her son a rogue and a cheat. The deponent then met the plaintiff's brother Bryan Janson in London, who said that the plaintiff had left him in the lurch by borrowing money and not repaying it. Mary Janson, being sick and unable to work, came to Shropshire where she stayed for a time before returning to London. She returned to her father later in the same year, but, when her husband returned to London, she went to join him and they both then went overseas.

Thomas Barnes, gent., aged 55, of Lowe, Shropshire, uncle to Mary Janson, knew the plaintiff when he was an apprentice. He went to his house after he had failed and had difficulty in obtaining entrance because the bailiffs had been put in.

Peter Morris, gent., aged 24 of Havod Gunva, Denbyshire, deposed that Mary Janson went to her brother-in-law's house at Oswestry when her husband failed in business.

Richard Edwards, citizen and apothecary of London, aged 25, says he was an apprentice to Mr. Lloyd in Basinghall Street, London, at the same time as the plaintiff. The deponent believes he was the only person to have been informed by the plaintiff of his intended marriage, but was not present at the event. Margaret Midgley was the sister of his former Master, Mr. Lloyd, and the deponent knows that the defendant paid Mr. Lloyd £3 for the remainder of the plaintiff's uncompleted service. Although the deponent had seen a note in the plaintiff's hand saying he was worth £540, the deponent believes he was not worth 500 shillings. While the plaintiff was overseas his wife earned some money by doing embroidery. The deponent has recently seen a letter from Mary Janson to her mother dated Virginia 8th April 1697 in which she said she hoped to return to Ness in a few years. The deponent is brother to Mary Janson.

Jane Gennoe, spinster, aged 25, of Edgerley, Shropshire. She has heard that Mary Janson, when she was left destitute by her husband, went to Shotton, Shropshire, to see her sister, not daring to return to her father; but her father then ordered her to be sent to another of his daughters near Oswestry.

William Watkins, gent., aged 41, of Shotton, Shropshire. Mary Janson came to his house in August 1693 and stayed for six months.

Robert Edwards, gent., aged 26, of Great Nesse, Shropshire. Mary Janson stayed also with the deponent and in August 1695, when she left, the defendant paid him for her board.

Jeremiah Lateward, glover, aged 30, of Shrewsbury, Shropshire, deposes that in August 1689 he provided gloves which were to be given to friends and relations of the plaintiff's wife as wedding gifts. The defendant had paid for them.

(To be continued)

PARMITER FAMILY BIBLE RECORD

This Bible (New York, n.d.) was seen at Boone's Antiques, Inc., Wilson, N.C., by the contributor, Hugh B. Johnston of Wilson.

Ralph Allen Parmiter, b. 26 Dec. 1847; d. 2 Sept. 1929; m. 2 July 1874, Ellen ——— (b. 14 Aug. 1847; d. 22 Mch. 1919). Children: *Herbert Ralph,* b. 10 Mch. 1876; d. 1 Oct. 1953. *William Ernest,* b. 26 Jan. 1878. *Sidney Wilfred,* b. 20 Feb. 1880.

SPANISH ENLISTMENT PAPERS OF NEW MEXICO 1732–1820

(Continued from Volume 67, page 236)

By VIRGINIA L. OLMSTED, C.G.

Francisco García de la Mora, son of Ant° García de la Mora and Josepha Griego, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 18. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, aquiline nose, heavy beard, mole on left cheek and below right tear duct, scars on left eyebrow and on right temple. 24 Oct. 1790. Single. Signed. Service record. (975)

Francisco García de Noriega, son of Juan García de Noriega and María Bega, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, ruddy skin, thin beard. 16 Dec. 1745 in place of brother Lazaro. Signed. On invalid roster 1 July 1779. Died 22 Feb. 1784. (746)

Josef Romualdo García de Noriega, son of Capt. D[n] Josef García de Noriega and D[a] Rosalía Velarde, of El Paso del Norte. Scribe. 5'2". 16. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, sharp nose, mole on right side of temple, thin beard. 1 April 1795. Single. Signed. Service record. (993)

Juan Antonio Garzía, son of Juan Garzía and Thomasa Romero, of Santa Fé. Blacksmith. 5'5". 24. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, thin beard, fair skin, scar on left thigh. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 24 Feb. 1804. (856)

Vicente Garzía de Noriega, son of Blas Garzía de Noriega and Antonia Gongora, of Alameda. Farmer. 5'7". 23. Fair pink skin, straight nose, thin beard, chestnut hair, black eyebrows, dark eyes, scars at beginning of forehead and on temple above eyebrow. 18 July 1780. Married. Signed by mark. Citation for valor against Apaches. (885)

José Gregorio Gonsáles, son of Antonio Gonsáles and Josefa Baldés, of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'1". 18. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, broad nose, mole on left side of nose, thin beard, swarthy skin. 7 Nov. 1809. Signed by mark. (1270)

Gerónimo Gonzáles, son of J[ph] Gonzáles and Balentina Pacheco, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 29. Black hair and eyebrows, heavy beard, fair ruddy skin. 13 Aug. 1769 in place of Juan Alarí. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. (779)

Juan Gonzáles, son of J[ph] Gonzáles and Valentina Pacheco, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 36. Black hair and eyebrows, deep-set eyes, heavy beard, mole on right side of nose, ruddy skin. 17 May 1771 in place of Pablo Baca. Signed by mark. Died in Buena Vista Province, Nueva Viscaya, 16 Jan. 1785. (792)

Juan González, son of Xavier González and Paula Martín, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, ruddy skin. 7 Feb. 1816. Signed by mark. Service record. (1335)

Gaspar Gomes, son of Fran[co] Gomes and Ant[a] Trujillo, of Chimayó, resident of Ojo Caliente. Farmer. 5'1". 30. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, large nose, thin beard, ruddy skin, mole on left cheek. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1243)

Bernardo Ant° Griego, son of soldier José Griego and María Thenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 18. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair skin, freckled, straight nose, thin beard, scars on lower lip and on calf of right leg. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Died in combat 15 July 1780. (848)

Fernando Griego, son of J[ph] Griego and María Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 28. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, fair skin, heavy beard. 3 Dec. 1769 in place of Manuel Ortiz. Signed. Discharge 1 July 1779. (786)

José Francisco Griego, son of José Griego and Gertrudis Bustamente, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 16. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, sharp nose, swarthy skin, thin beard. 13 April 1804. Single. Signed by mark. Medical discharge 31 Jan. 1806. (1133)

José Francisco Griego, son of José Griego and Josefa Ribera, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22.

Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, thin beard, scar on left cheek. 27 Feb. 1798. Signed by mark. Discharge 15 Oct. 1803. (1023)

José Miguel Griego, son of J^{ph} Griego and María Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 24. Reddish hair, eyebrows and beard, blue eyes, fair skin. 14 Feb. 1766 in place of Juan Manuel Sandoval. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 21 Aug. 1789. (767)

Juan Domingo Griego, son of José Antonio Griego and María Thenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'7". 25. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, broad nose, heavy beard, fair ruddy skin, scars above bridge of nose and under chin. 28 June 1789. Single. Signed by mark. Illness 11 Feb. 1805. On invalid roster 25 May 1808. (950)

Antonio Guerrero, son of *Alférez* Don Francisco Guerrero and D^{a} María Páes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 21. Fair skin, handsome, black hair and eyebrows, thick beard. 4 Jan. 1752. Signed. Service record includes promotion to first *Alférez* of Santa Fé Presidio 5 May 1789. (750)

Martín Guillen, son of Antonio Guillen and Barvara Bigil, of Villa de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'2". No age. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, fair skin. 10 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1206)

Ysidro Antonio Gutiérres, son of Antonio Gutiérres and Olaya Ulibarrí, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 21. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, swarthy skin, pockmarked. 12 July 1803. Signed by mark. Died in combat 26 March 1808. (1115)

Ant^{o} Gutiérrez, son of former soldier Matheo Gutiérrez and María Carabajal, of Albuquerque. Shoemaker. 5'5". 35. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, swarthy skin, thin beard, scars on left side of chin, on right cheek and on right leg. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. Death mentioned but no date. (879)

Bartólome Gutiérrez, son of Bartólome Gutiérrez and Nicolasa Montoya, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 20. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, thick beard, two moles on left side of face. 14 July 1749. Signed. Died on expedition to Sonora 1 Feb. 1781. (748)

Francisco Gutiérrez, son of José Miguel Gutiérrez and Rosa Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 24. Single. Dark chestnut hair, black eyebrows, light blue eyes, fair skin, scar at beginning of nose under left eye, mole on left side of face. 1 April 1809. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 31 Jan. 1832. (1250)

José Mig^{l} Gutiérrez, son of Corp. Barthólo Gutiérrez and Rosa Thapia, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'. 20. Dark red hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair ruddy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, without scars. 11 Jan. 1779 in place of Fran^{co} Thafolla. Single. Signed by mark. Discharge 20 May 1790. (827)

Pedro Ygnacio Gutiérrez, son of Bartólome Gutiérrez and María Alire, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, Roman nose, growing beard. 7 March 1799. Signed. Discharge 1 May 1808. (1043)

Francisco Herrera, son of Corp. Juan Luis Herrera and Josefa García, of Santa Fé. 5'4". 19. Farmer. Single. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, ruddy skin, straight nose. 1 April 1809. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 1 Jan. 1817. (1253)

Juan de Herrera, son of José de Herrera and Josefa Rael, of Santa Fé, living at Bosque Grande, jurisdiction of Rio Arriba. Farmer. 5'2". 18. Single. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose, pockmarked face, scar to left of mouth. 1 Oct. 1809. Signed by mark. (1264)

Juan Luis de Herrera, son of Miguel de Herrera and Antonia Trujillo, of Villanueva de Santa Cruz. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Thin black hair, large flat nose. 23 Sept. 1759 in place of Francisco Trujillo. Signed by mark. Spear and hatchet wounds from Comanches. 1 Jan. 1779. On invalid roster 21 Aug. 1789. (760)

José Antonio Hortiz—see José Antonio Ortiz for enlistment.

José María Jaramillo, son of Ygnacio Jaramillo and Petra Serna, of Tomé, jurisdiction of Belen. Laborer. 5'1". 19. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark green eyes, fair skin, straight

nose, eyebrows joined together. 1 June 1809. Single. Signed by mark. Died 1 May 1823. (1258)

José Vicente Jaramillo, son of José Jaramillo and Mª Josefa García, of Abiquiu. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose, scar on forehead from right eye to hairline. 5 May 1815. (1313)

Mariano Jaramillo, son of José Jaramillo and Antª Lucero, of Santa Fé. Blacksmith. 5'1". 21. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair ruddy skin, thin beard. 7 Feb. 1816. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 6 Jan. 1824. (1337)

Juan Larrañaga, son of Dⁿ Christóbal Larrañaga, and María Gertrudis Mestas, of Mesilla, jurisdiction of La Cañada. Farmer. 5'3". 21. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, aquiline nose, fair skin. 24 Feb. 1804. Single. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 Dec. 1827. (1128)

José Gregorio Leyva, son of Gerónimo Leyva and Agustina Ortiz, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 29. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, little beard, swarthy skin, mole below right eye. 1 June 1790. Married. Signed by mark. Died in combat 14 March 1793. (973)

Bartólome Lobato, son of Cayetano Lobato and Lucia Chirinos, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'6". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, fair skin, heavy beard. 11 May 1745. Signed. On invalid roster 1 July 1779. (745)

Eugenio Lobato, son of José Leonardo Lobato, deceased, and Josefa Roybal, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 26. Dark red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, fair skin. 1 Dec. 1814. Signed. Service record. (1306)

Luis Lobato, son of soldier Juan Lobato and María Duran, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, black eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, swarthy skin, scars under right eyebrow and above lip on left side. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 12 July 1803. Died 24 June 18?. (857)

Luis Lobato, son of Luis Lobato and Micaela López, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, fair skin, heavy beard. 1 Aug. 1818. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 1 Nov. 1825. (1362)

Roque Lobato, son of Agustín Lobato and Juana Tafolla, of Santa Fé. Blacksmith. 5'1". 33. Black hair and eyebrows, heavy beard, fair ruddy skin. 1 Dec. 1779 in place of Miguel Ortiz. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. (783)

Antº Josef Lopes, son of Antº Josef Lopes and Mª Antª Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 24. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, fair skin, scar on right cheek. 9 Aug. 1796. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 11 Aug. 1804. (1000)

Antonio Lopes, son of Thomás Lopes and Juana Nepomuceno Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 19. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, Roman nose, thin beard, mole in center of stomach. 19 July 1801. Signed. Died in combat with Apaches 31 Aug. 1804. (1093)

Antº José Lopes, son of Antº Lopes and María Lopes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'7". 39. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin. 18 March 1776. Signed. Discharge 1 July 1779. (804)

Franᶜᵒ Rafael Lopes, son of Martín Lopes and María Gerónima Febre, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 23. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, hazel eyes, straight nose, thin beard, fair skin. 24 Feb. 1804. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. Died in combat with Apaches 17 Oct. 1834. (1125)

José Miguel Lopes, son of José Antonio Lopes and María Roibal, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 26. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, swarthy red skin. 27 March 1798. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 24 Dec. 1799. (948)

Thomás Antonio Lopes, son of Pedro Lopes and Josefa Martínez, of Santa Fé. Shoemaker. 5'5". 33. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, straight nose. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. (859)

Jesus López, son of Tomás López and Juana Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 29. Reddish hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, fair skin, straight nose, heavy beard. 1 Aug. 1818. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 15 Aug. 1830. (1365)

José López, son of Tomás López and Juana Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, fair skin, straight nose, thin beard. 17 April 1811. Signed by mark. Medical discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1277)

José Antonio López, son of unknown parents, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'7". 34. Black hair, dark eyes, fair skin, sharp nose, scar below left eye. 22 Aug. 1769 in place of Tomás Casillas. Signed by mark. (780)

Josef Rafael López, son of Thomás Lopez and Juana Nepomuceno Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 23. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, large nose, fair skin, thin beard. 15 Oct. 1799. Signed. Re-enlistment 29 Sept. 1809. Service record. On invalid roster 13 July 1826. (1055)

Santiago Lovato, son of Antonio Lovato and María Lucero, of Santa Fé, living in La Cañada. Farmer. 5'2". 35. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, fair skin, pockmarked. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed. (1244)

Juan Lucero, son of Ant° Lucero and Ysabel Gallego, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 20. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, black eyes, aquiline nose, thin beard, swarthy skin, scars on forehead above right eyebrow and on right side near hairline. 1 Nov. 1789. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 Feb. 1816. (969)

Santiago Lucero, son of Antonio Lucero and M[a] Rita Alarí, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Black hair, eyebrows, and eyes, little beard, ruddy swarthy skin. 1 July 1815. Signed. Service record. (1318)

Santos Lucero, son of José Miguel Lucero and Josefa Romero, of San Juan de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'. 23. Reddish hair and eyebrows, crossed eyes, broad nose, heavy beard, fair skin. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1221)

Joseph Julián Lucero de Godoy, son of Josef Antonio Lucero de Godoy and Josefa de Olibares, of El Paso del Rio del Norte. Farmer. 5'1". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, thin beard, mark on right cheek, five scars on left leg. 23 March 1799. Signed by mark. Service record. Discharge 28 Oct. 1809. (1044)

Juan Cristóval Lusero, son of Man[l] Lusero and Manuela Ballejos, of San Juan. Farmer. 5'2". 26. Ruddy skin, light chestnut hair and eyebrows, large nose, pockmarked, thin beard. 1 March 1792. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 3 June 1803, incurably ill. (980)

Antonio Lujan, son of Fran[co] Lujan and Juana Truxillo, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 26. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, almost aquiline nose. 8 Oct. 1769 in place of Domingo Lujan. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 July 1779. (782)

Fran[co] Lujan, son of Antonio Lujan and Micaela Urioste, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 27. Dark eyes, black hair and eyebrows, aquiline nose, swarthy skin, average beard. 24 Feb. 1804. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. (1121)

Antonio de Luna, son of Antonio de Luna and María Catarina Pino, of Alburquerque. Laborer. 5'1". 31. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large aquiline nose, thin beard, scar above forehead. 4 Sept. 1798. Signed by mark. Medical discharge 5 May 1804. (1038)

Thomás de Luna, son of Lieut. Don Juaquín de Luna and D[a] Angela Salazar, of Belen. Farmer. 5'6". 33. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, large, somewhat imperfect nose, heavy beard, mole on left side under jaw, another on right cheek. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Died 9 Feb. 1780. (828)

Antonio Xavier Madrid, son of Xptóbal Madrid and Fran[ca] de Herrera, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 25. Black hair, eyebrows and eyes, swarthy skin. 4 Jan. 1768 in place of father Xptóbal Madrid. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 May 1792. (773)

José Tomás Madrid, son of Ygn° Madrid and M[a] de la Luz Gallego, of Santa Fé. Farm laborer. 5'1". 19. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, short nose, scar in hair above forehead. 1 Jan. 1815. Signed. Service record. Discharge 31 Jan. 1832. (1308)

Ygnacio Madrid, son of Lieut. Don Thomás Madrid and D[a] Josefa Mestas, of Villa de Santa Cruz de la Cañada, residing in Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'3". 28. Flat nose, thin chestnut hair and well-trimmed beard, hazel eyes, ruddy skin. 16 June 1769 in place of Miguel Tafolla. Signed. Service record. Died 1 July 1797. (778)

Bartholóme Maese, son of Juan Maese and María Cháves, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 23. Blond hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, somewhat Roman nose, rosy skin, thin beard, scar on left cheek. 1 July 1779. Single. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 12 July 1800. (858)

José Fran^{co} Maese, son of Bartólome Maese and Dorotea Chávez, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'6". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, handsome, fair skin, bulging temples. 18 March 1776. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 21 Aug. 1785. (808)

José Mig^{l} Maese, son of Don Xptóbal Maese and Rosa María Casillas, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 28. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair rosy skin, heavy beard, straight nose, moles on right jaw and on left side. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed. Died 25 March 1781. (829)

J^{ph} Ant^{o} Maese, son of Bartólome Maese and Juana Balencia, of Santa Fé. Laborer. 5'3". 23. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, ruddy light skin, heavy beard. 26 March 1776 in place of Ant^{o} Lucero. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Sept. 1781. (807)

Juan Maese, son of Bartólome Maese and M^{a} Baca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, somewhat crossed, ruddy skin, little beard. 7 Feb. 1816. Signed by mark. Service record. (1339)

Miguel Antonio Maese, son of soldier Ysidro Maese and Ysidora Cháves, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 22. Ruddy fair skin, black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, Roman nose, scars on right side of temple and on left leg above calf. 14 April 1785. Single. Signed by mark. Killed by bolt of lightning 19 July 1801. (907)

Pablo Maese, son of Presidio invalid José Fran^{co} Maese and Dolores Tafoya, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 20. Reddish hair and eyebrows, gray eyes, fair skin, turned-up nose. 1 March 1814. Signed. Medical discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1298)

Antonio José Maldonado, son of 2nd Lieut. D^{n} José Maldonado and D^{a} María Luisa Tenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 18. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, large nose, ruddy skin. 1 Nov. 1788. Single. Signed. (939)

Gaspar Maldonado, son of Lieut. Don José Maldonado and D^{a} Luisa Thenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 23. Chestnut hair, dark eyebrows and eyes, fair ruddy skin, straight nose broken at the end, black beard, large scar on left shoulder. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Jan. 1799. (830)

José Maldonado, son of Gaspar Maldonado and Tomasa Olguin, of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'2". 18. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, large nose. 1 May 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Oct. 1819. (1188)

José Miguel Maldonado, son of (torn) Maldonado and D^{a} María Luisa (torn), of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'6". 18. Black hair and eyebrows, handsome face, (torn) short scar next to (torn) right side, black eyes, (torn). (torn) March 1783. Single. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Dec. 1808 (?). (899)

José Tomás Maldonado, son of Gaspar Maldonado and Tomasa Olguin, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 24. Red hair, light blue eyes, large rather wide nose, thin beard, ruddy skin. 1 Aug. 1805. Signed. Died 4 Sept. 1815. (1156)

J^{ph} Julián Mares, son of J^{ph} Ant^{o} Mares and Ana Ant^{a} Rodríguez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, swarthy skin, heavy coarse beard. 5 May 1746. Signed. On invalid roster 1 July 1779. (747)

Manuel Mares, son of Nicolás Mares and J^{pha} Bargas, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 31. Black hair, eyebrows and beard, ruddy skin. 27 Oct. 1772 in place of Juan J^{ph} Durán. Signed by mark. Lost left eye in line of duty. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. (798)

Antonio Simón Martín, son of Christóbal Martín and Ynes Cordoba, of Taos. Farmer. 5'3". 26. Dark chestnut hair, eyebrows and eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, new beard, scar on first finger of left hand. 15 July 1802. Signed by mark. Service record. Re-enlistment 21 Aug. 1812. Medical discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1102)

Bartholo Martín, son of Salvador Martín and Feliciana Baca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 26. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, imperfect nose, thin beard, scar on right shin bone. 11 Jan. 1779. Single. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 22 Feb. 1798. (881)

Buenav^{a} Martín, son of Gregorio Martín and Antonia Thenoria, of La Joya de la Cañada.

Farmer. 5'1". 18. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, straight nose, thin beard, fair skin. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1220)

Estevan Martín, son of Juan Martín and Ysidora Lujan, of Rio Arriba de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, swarthy skin, thin beard. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1245)

José Martín, son of Bartolo Martín and Melchora (no surname), of Rio de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'. 28. Red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, thin beard, reddish skin. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1236)

José Martín, son of Gregorio Martín and Ant^{a} Lujan, of Villa de la Cañada. Farm laborer. 5'3". 40. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, heavy beard, fair skin, pockmarked. 15 Sept. 1788. Signed by mark. (936)

José Ant^{o} Martín, son of José Martín and Ana M^{a} Villalpando, of Ojo Caliente de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'1". 27. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, swarthy skin, mole on right side of chin. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1219)

José Fran^{co} Martin, son of Ant^{o} Martín and Barbara Beitia, of Abiquiu, living in Chama. Farmer. 5'2". 22. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, blue-green eyes, straight nose, thin beard, fair skin, scar on left jaw. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1237)

José Fran^{co} Martín, son of Bartólome Martín and Josepha Trugillo, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 21. Single. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, light swarthy skin, mole on right side of chin, scar on nose below eyebrows, thin beard. 1 Oct. 1809. Signed. Service record. Discharge 1 July 1821. (1265)

José Norberto Martín, son of Faustín Martín and M^{a} Manuela Valdés, of Abiquiu, living in Bosque Grande. Farmer. 5'1". 23. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large Roman nose, thin beard, swarthy skin. 1 May 1809. Signed by mark. (1256)

Juan de Jesus Martín, son of Mig^{l} Martín and Louisa Venavides, of New Mexico, living in Potrero. Farmer. 5'6". 20. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, short nose, mole on right cheek, thin beard, swarthy skin. 7 Nov. 1809. Signed by mark. (1266)

Juan de Jesus Martín, son of Salv^{r} Martín and M^{a} Gert^{s} Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 20. Black hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, large nose, swarthy skin, thin beard, mole on right arm. 11 June 1804. Single. Signed by mark. Discharge 31 Jan. 1816. (1135)

Juan Man^{l} Martín, son of Man^{l} Martín and Fran^{ca} Tafoya, of Abiquiu. Farm laborer. 5'1". 45. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, heavy beard, swarthy skin, mole on right side of nose. 15 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1218)

Luis Martín, son of Man^{l} Martín and Josefa Montaño, of Chimayó. Tailor. 5'4". 29. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, swarthy skin, scars above left eyebrow and on left leg. 1 July 1779. Single. Signed by mark. Died at Sevilleta 17 Nov. 1800. (878)

Man^{l} Martín, son of Lugardo Martín and María Pacheco, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 25. Black hair, eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, swarthy skin, scars at beginning of forehead and under right knee. 1 July 1779. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 Aug. 1805. (866)

Nazario Martín, son of Salbador Martín and Gertrudis Sandoval, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 21. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, light swarthy skin, large broad nose. 1 July 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Aug. 1820. (1196)

Salbador Manuel Martín Serrano, son of Xptóval Martín Serrano and Josefa Thenorio, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 22. Ruddy skin, red hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, broad nose, three moles on left side of face. 21 Nov. 1785. Married. Signed by mark. Citations for valor 15 March 1806 and 1 June 1809. (912)

Juan José Martínes, son of Ant^{o} Martínes and Juana Trujillo, of Abiquiu, living in Ojo Caliente. Farmer. 5'1". 32. Black hair and eyebrows, light blue eyes, straight nose, thin beard, ruddy skin. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1238)

José Fran^{co} Martín^{z}, son of Salbador Martín^{z} and Feliciana Rael, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 22. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, bluish eyes, straight nose, thin beard, ruddy skin, scars on end of nose and on right cheek. 1 July 1799. Single. Literate. Signed. (877)

Antonio Mestas, son of Juan Mestas and María Sánches, of Villa de la Cañada. Farmer. 5'3". 21. Reddish hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, aquiline nose, heavy beard, fair skin, mole on left cheek. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1239)

Pedro Antonio Mestas, son of José Joachín Mestas and Juana Theresa Tafolla, of Pojoaque. Farmer. 5'1". 28. Fair skin, black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, pockmarked, heavy beard, two small moles on right earlobe. 10 Feb. 1780. Married. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 24 Feb. 1804. (884)

Anacleto Miera, son of Don Bernardo Miera and D[a] Estefana Domínguez, of Chihuahua, now of Santa Fé. No occupation. 5'1". 26. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, fair skin, handsome face. 1 April 1767 in place of J[ph] Ygnacio Alarí. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 March 1792. (770)

Don Bernardo Miera y Pacheco, son of Capt. Don Luis Miera and D[a] Ysabel Ana Pacheco, of Valle de Carriedo Montañas, Burgos, Spain. Farmer. 5'. Ca 60. Grey hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, heavy grey beard. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Literate. Signed. Died 11 Apr. 1785. (831)

Man[l] Miera y Pacheco, son of distinguished soldier Don Bernardo de Miera y Pacheco and D[a] Estefana Domínguez, native of El Paso del Norte. Painter. 5'2". 36. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair rosy skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scars on right side and on calf of left leg. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed. Service record. Discharge 15 Jan. 1817. (836)

Josef Ygnacio Montoya, son of Diego Montoya and Fran[ca] Tafoya, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 17. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, Roman nose, fair skin, thin beard, scar on right side of forehead. 12 July 1800. Signed. Service record and citations. (1078)

Juan Antonio Montoya, son of Bartólome Montoya and Teodora García, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 20. Dark chestnut hair, black eyebrows, light blue eyes, fair skin, straight nose, pockmarks on nose, scar on forehead at hairline. 1 Aug. 1808. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Oct. 1819. (1199)

Manuel Santiago de Jesus Montoya, son of Nereo Montoya and María Fran[ca] Beitia, of Peña Blanca. Farmer. 5'1". 19. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, average beard, scar on left wrist. 27 Feb. 1798. Signed by mark. Died 6 May 1803. (1024)

Miguel Montoya, son of José Montoya and Ana María Cordova, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 30. Chestnut hair and eyebrows, little beard, dark eyes, ruddy skin, aquiline face, straight nose. 26 Sept. 1815. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 15 Oct. 1830. (1328)

Sebastián Montoya, son of Miguel Montoya and Antonia Apodaca, of San Buenaventura. Farmer. 5'3". 32. Black hair, dark eyes and eyebrows, large nose, swarthy skin, thin beard. 18 Jan. 1811. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 Nov. 1815. (1276)

Ysidro Montoya, son of Paulín Montoya and María Josefa Ortiz, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 21. Light chestnut hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, large nose, thin beard, pockmarked. 15 Nov. 1789. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 23 Feb. 1801. (971)

Vicente Antonio Morquecho, son of Christóval Morquecho and Ana María Gutiérres, of Mexico. No occupation. 5'4". 31. Black hair, dark eyes, fair skin. 28 Jan. 1776 as volunteer while troops were in Chihuahua. Signed. Stated that he had wife in NM. Service record. Medical discharge 5 May 1800. (801)

Eugenio Naranjo, son of Joaquín Naranjo and M[a] Rosa Gallego, of Abiquiu. Farmer. 5'. 24. Black hair and eyebrows, crossed eyes, swarthy skin, large nose, one broken tooth, right upper tooth missing. 5 May 1815. Signed by mark. (1312)

José Naranjo, son of José Naranjo and Josefa Martín, of Abiquiu, living in Ojo Caliente. Farm laborer. 5'4". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, straight nose, heavy beard, ruddy skin, mole on right cheek. 16 Sept. 1808. Signed by mark. (1240)

José Santiago de la Ó, son of Tiburcio de la Ó and M[a] Josefa de Herrera, of Guajoquilla, Nueva Viscaya, living in Santa Fé. Armorer. 5'. 24. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, sharp

nose, thin beard, swarthy skin, scar on top of head. 1 Aug. 1805. Married. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 Aug. 1812. (1158)

Alexandro Ortega, son of Ant° Ortega and Rosa Baca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 31. Black curly hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, swarthy skin, broad nose. 18 Nov. 1777. Signed by mark. Discharge 1 July 1779. (813)

Antonio de Ortega, son of Gerónimo de Ortega and Sebastiana Gonzáles, native of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 26. Black hair and eyebrows, thin beard, ruddy skin, handsome face. 14 May 1741 in place of Juan Marques. Signed by mark. On invalid roster 1 July 1779. Died 2 Nov. 1785. (744)

Blas Ortega, son of Pablo Ortega and Fran^ca^ Herrera, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 19. Black hair and eyebrows, swarthy skin, straight nose, scar on thumb and on index finger of left hand. 1 Nov. 1816. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 15 Oct. 1830. (1356)

Fran^co^ Ortega, son of Gerónimo Ortega and Sebastiana Gonzáles, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 53. Black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin. 6 March 1771. Signed by mark. Died 14 Jan. 1782. (788)

Josef Ramón Ortega, son of Sebastián Ortega and María Suaso, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 21. Dark chestnut hair and eyebrows, brown eyes, fair skin, aquiline nose, thin beard. 7 Sept. 1801. Signed. Service record. Re-enlistment 8 Aug. 1811. Service record and citations. (1094)

Pablo Ortega, son of Tomás Ortega and Olalla Márquez, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'3". 29. Black eyes, hair and eyebrows, aquiline nose, swarthy skin, pockmarked. 28 May 1801. Signed by mark. Citations. Re-enlistment 29 May 1811. Discharge 1 Nov. 1816. (1090)

Salvador Andres Ortega, son of Francisco Ortega and Clara Vejil, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 22. Ruddy skin, black hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, Roman nose. 20 Oct. 1787. Married. Signed by mark. Service record. On invalid roster 15 Jan. 1836. (928)

Alexandro Ortiz, son of Juan Estevan Ortiz and María Luisa Yturrieta, of Santa Fé. 5'1". 21. Dark eyes, red hair and eyebrows, straight nose, thin beard, scar on left cheek, moles on left side of face above beard and on right cheek. 28 May 1781. Signed by mark. (894)

Antonio José Ortiz, son of soldier Fran^co^ Xavier Ortiz and Fran^ca^ Montoya, of Santa Fé. Farm laborer. 5'5". 20. Reddish hair and eyebrows, dark eyes, ruddy swarthy skin, scar on forehead above right eye. 13 April 1814. Signed. Service record. (1299)

Francisco Ortiz, son of Nicolás Ortiz and María Maese, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'1". 24. Chestnut hair, fair skin, dark eyes, large nose, pockmarked, heavy beard. 27 Feb. 1798. Married. Signed. Service record. On invalid roster 1 Nov. 1825. (1025)

Francisco Román Ortiz, son of Fran^co^ Ortiz and M^a^ Josefa Miera, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 23. Dark chestnut hair, black eyebrows, dark eyes, fair skin, some pockmarks on sharp nose, two moles on right jaw. 1 May 1808. Signed by mark. Died 19 June 1808 in Santa Fé. (1189)

Fran^co^ Xavier Ortiz, son of Don Torivio Ortiz and Leonarda Coca, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'5". 21. Yellowish brown beard, hair and eyebrows, mole on left side of face, hazel eyes, very fair skin. 17 March 1766 in place of Tomás Román. Signed. Discharge 1 July 1779. (768)

Gaspar Ortiz, son of Nicolás Ortiz and Gertrudis Páes, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'4". 26. Reddish hair, eyebrows and beard, mole on right side of face, fair skin. 5 Jan. 1769 in place of Juan Ortiz. Signed by mark. Discharge 28 May 1781. (775)

José Antonio Hortiz (Ortiz), son of soldier Manuel Antonio Hortiz and Marcelina Bega, of Santa Fé. Tailor. 5'4". 33. Black hair and eyebrows, blue eyes, fair skin, straight nose, heavy beard, scar above left eyebrow. 11 Jan. 1779. Married. Signed by mark. Died in combat in Sierra Magdalena 10 Aug. 1784. (838)

José Pablo Ortiz, son of Santiago Ortiz and María García, of Santa Fé. Farmer. 5'2". 25. Black hair and eyebrows, dark brown eyes, swarthy skin, new beard. 18 July 1804. Married. Signed by mark. Died near El Río del Norte 16 May 1809. Left wife and two children. (1137)

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS

By MILTON RUBICAM, F.A.S.G., F.N.G.S., F.G.S.P., C.G.

The Coale Family. Nine Generations. vol. 1: *1569–1955. Central Characters of the Family Line in their Successive Places and Times. England and America.* 358 pp. Index. Vol 2: *The Maps, covering time and place from the 1500's in England to the 1900's in Mid-America with an accompanying Record of the Coale Line in its Successive Locations, the members and where and how they lived.* 73pp. By Willis B. Coale, 1976. $25.00 (paperback $20.00). (Order from Coale Book Fund, The Johnson Press, Inc., 800 North Court St., Pontiac, IL 61764.)

Mr. Coale has given us a well-written, well-researched history of his family from the second half of the 16th century. It is with his direct line that he is primarily concerned. The first proved ancestor was Humphrey Cole, who went to Corpus Christi College, Oxford University, in 1569. He received holy orders and for several years was rector of a London church. In 1588 he removed to Tillingham, co. Essex, where he became vicar of a parish where he spent the remaining 36 years of his life. He had several children; the compiler's line is traced through the son William, who had settled in Virginia in 1618, during his father's lifetime. He made his home in Warwick County, married, and had children. The family had had Puritan leanings since the time of Humphrey, and in 1650–51 William, his wife and children, joined in the Puritan migration from Virginia to Maryland, settling near St. Mary's City, the provincial capital. The family remained in Maryland for well over a century; in the seventh generation it moved to Pennsylvania (by this time they had become Quakers), and in the eighth to Indiana and finally to Illinois.

The book is written as a family history, not as a genealogy, although at the end of vol. 1 are so-called "Genealogy Charts" for each generation. They are not really charts in the usual sense of the word, but what might be called textual genealogies. The biographies and the sources listed on pp. 274–85 show that Mr. Coale based his work as much as possible on documentary evidence. For each generation he related his ancestors to the history of the times in which they lived.

The compiler provides information, whenever possible, about the families of his ancestors' wives. We wish he had been more cautious about two of them, however, and had done some research on them. William Coale II (1633?–78) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., the third generation member who embraced Quakerism, married for his third wife Elizabeth, daughter of Philip Thomas; the later generations are descended through her. On p. 32 is a coat-of-arms, said to have been brought to America by Philip Thomas, whose Welsh ancestry allegedly "extended back to Sir Rhys ap Thomas, who was a loyal supporter of King Henry VII of England (1485–1509). One feature of the Thomas emblem consisted in the three crows on the shield." These must be the Cornish choughs, described in Burke's *General Armory* as "a bird of the raven species, commonly accounted the king of crows." Burke shows about seven Thomas coats of arms with the crows or ravens. The claim to the arms is based on Lawrence Buckley Thomas's *The Thomas Book* (1896); we have not seen this book, but, if it presents no evidence to support the claim of arms, they should not be used by descendants.

The other case where we think caution is necessary involves the Skipwith family. Philip Coale (1673–1725), of the fifth generation, married (1697) Cassandra Skipwith. She did indeed belong to an ancient line, but we can hardly agree with the statement (p. 39) that "The earliest known ancestor of the Skipwiths was a Norman baron who accompanied William the Conqueror from France to England in 1066. He carried with him the old Norman coat of arms which would be retained, with some modification, throughout later generations." Robert is said to have "married the daughter of a great Saxon thane, thus becoming possessed of large estates, including the town of Skipwith." The references show (p. 276) that this is based on Fulwar Skipwith's *A Brief Account of the Skipwiths of Newbold, Metheringham, and Prestwould* (1867), which in turn probably took the story from *Burke's Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies*

(1844), a not very reliable work where early medieval generations are concerned. Mr. Coale gives Cassandra's ancestry for twenty generations (pp. 296–7), but we believe the earliest generations should undergo analytical scrutiny, especially as "the great Saxon thane" is called Hugh Fitz Baldoric, a most un-Saxon name. (Again this goes back to Burke.)

In spite of the foregoing comments, we are impressed with the thoroughness with which Mr. Coale traced his own family. The maps in vol. 2 and the notes appended thereto are informative.

Morrill Lineage. Vol. 1. Compiled by Lois Fooshee Williamson, 724 Greene, Apt. 1004, Augusta, GA 30902. 442 pp. Indexes. $14.66

Mrs. Williamson has packed a great deal of information into her book. It is divided into two main sections: the descendants of Abraham Morrill of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and the family founded by John Morrell of Kittery, Maine (then a part of Massachusetts). Each section has its own index. The long lists of references at the each of each section (290 in the case of Abraham Morrill's family, and 304 following the John Morrell family) attest to the compiler's assiduity and enthusiasm.

Considering that so much time, effort and good will have been put into this book, it is regrettable that we must find fault with it. It is poorly arranged and the identification lettering system is awkward. It is difficult to trace a line forward or backward without a simple numbering system. To illustrate: the record of Amos Morrill is on pp. 112–3. His identification is AAAGFG; by two wives he had eleven children, who are named and assigned the letters AAAGFGA, AAAGFGB, AAAGFGC, AAAGFGD, and so on until the eleventh child (AAAGFGK) is reached.

There is little documentation in the work. Deeds are cited without always stating where they are recorded; wills are also cited and two transcribed, apparently in 1893 for someone by the Essex Probate Office. But the references show that much of the material is based on printed works and information supplied by others. How much original research was undertaken by the compiler is hard to say. She indulges in wishful thinking: the inevitable Battle of Hastings—1066 ancestor is present, although in another part of the book she says the family were French Huguenots, who, she assures us, "are not Catholic." She reproduces two coats of arms used by the Morrills of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts. The family should not claim any coat-of-arms without proof of descent from the original grantee. As the ancestry of the American immigrants is unknown, it is obvious that the American family has adopted arms to which it is not entitled. Mrs. Williamson was careless in her reading of history. On p. 227 we are informed about John of Kittery: "Between 1658–1703 he was granted 3,100 acres by King George. . . ." In 1658 England was a Commonwealth, under a Lord Protector. From 1660 to 1703 the English Sovereigns were Charles II, James II, William III, and Mary II, and Anne. King George I did not ascent the Throne until 1714.

On the credit side, Mrs. Williamson is to be commended for pulling together so much informat on the Morrill-Morrell family. Much of it will have to be re-checked, but she has provided the bases for further research by interested descendants.

Mayflower Families Through Five Generations. Descendants of The Pilgrims Who Landed at Plymouth, Mass. December 1620. Volume 2. Edited by Robert M. Sherman, F.A.S.G. (Plymouth: Mayflower Families, P.O. Box 297NG, 02361.) 1978. 409 pp. Index. $15.00

The Mayflower Society is continuing its task of tracing for five generations, in all branches and by documentary evidence, the families of the passengers on the *Mayflower*. The present volume contains three genealogies: the families of James Chilton, by Robert M. Sherman and

Verle D. Vincent; Richard More by Robert S. Wakefield and Lydia R. D. Finley; and Thomas Rogers by Alice W. A. Westgate.

Each genealogy commences with a biographical sketch of the *Mayflower* ancestor. James Chilton (1563–1620) was the oldest of the passengers with the possible exception of Elder William Brewster. By his first wife, Susanna Furner, he had ten children, of whom the first seven were born at Canterbury and the last three at Sandwich, both in county Kent, as shown by the parish registers. However, descent from him can be shown only through his eldest daughter, Isabella, who married Roger Chandler, and his youngest daugher, Mary, wife of John Winslow.

The More family had an unusual beginning. Their *Mayflower* founder, Richard More (1614–96), was a son of Catherine More, of a gentry family (with an assured royal pedigree), who at the age of 23 married her 16-year-old cousin Samuel More, apparently to keep property in the family. The four children born to Catherine may or may not have been by Samuel. Her divorce proceedings cast doubt on their paternity. At any rate, after the children's rejection by the mother, Samuel arranged for their passage on the *Mayflower,* paying for their food and clothing as well as providing ultimately for them to receive 50 acres of land. They were assigned to the care of John Carver, Edward Winslow, and William Brewster. Richard was the only one who survived that dreadful first winter at Plymouth. Eventually he married Christian Hunt or Hunter, by whom he had seven children, from the last three of whom descent is traced in this volume.

The longest genealogy in the volume is that of Thomas Rogers, but very little has been ascertained about him. He was accompanied on the historic voyage by his young son Joseph, and his three younger children apparently came a few years later, after their mother's death at Leiden, Holland. Thomas the Pilgrim died soon after arrival, but Joseph survived, married and has descendants. The genealogy is traced from Joseph and his brother John, who came to New England with the last of the Leiden Pilgrim community about 1630.

South Carolina Jury Lists 1718 Through 1783. Compiled from extant laws. By Mary Bondurant Warren. 1977. (Danielsville, GA 30633: Heritage Papers.) 130 pp. $20.00

Mrs. Warren has brough together in this volume much information on early South Carolina. As she points out in the Preface, information on early citizens is scarce, especially in the colonial period. The "engrossed acts" in the South Carolina Archives contained names of the men eligible to serve in the colonial and early state juries. Following a map of the parishes, districts and geographic areas, and a map of South Carolina in 1799, the compiler presents abstracts of pertinent laws from 1718 to 1783. Then follows a list of the parishes (25 in number), with their location and the dates they were founded. The jury lists for the years shown on the title page are arranged alphabetically by jurors' names, preceded by the year, place of residence, and type of jury on which they served (Grand, Petit, Special). On each page the jurors are listed in two columns. This book is an excellent illustration of the use of laws, provincial or state, in genealogical research.

Kent County, Maryland Marriage Licenses, 1796–1850, and Lists of Kent County Ministers. By Raymond B. Clark, Jr., and Sara Seth Clark. 1972. (St. Michaels, MD 21663: Box 352.) 64 pp. $7.50.

This very useful work is arranged in three sections: the first is an alphabetical listing of grooms, followed by the bride's name, the date of the license, and the minister's name; the second is an alphabetical index of brides, with the page numbers on which their marriages are recorded; and the third is a list of ministers in the Kent County marrige licenses from 1796 to 1850. If the contracting parties lived elsewhere than in Kent County, they are so indicated by letters such as "Q. A." for Queen Anne's or "Cec" for Cecil, etc.

Calvert County, Maryland Wills, 1654–1700. By Raymond B. Clark, Jr., and Sara Seth Clark. (St. Michaels, MD 21663: Box 352.) 99 pp. $10.00.

Calvert is one of Maryland's "burned counties." In 1882 the courthouse at Prince Frederick was burned and all the records were destroyed. However, the wills lost in the courthouse fire were not the Prerogative Court wills, which are in the Hall of Records in Annapolis. It is from these libers that the Clarks have abstracted 278 wills from 1654 to 1700. The compilers point out the difficulty in reading some of the wills. Where they have doubts they have used a blank space (in parentheses) or a question mark. The wills are arranged alphabetically by testators and all of the pertinent information is provided in the abstracts. Many will abstractors give only the names of legatees, but the Clarks provide much more information from the wills so that often one get an insight into the personal or family life of the testators. There are five indexes: to persons named in the wills; to testators; to deputy commissaries, clerks or registers of wills; to places; and to occupations.

The Georgia Genealogical Magazine. Reprint Edition. 8 vols. $140.00. Southern Historical Press, P.O. Box 229, Easley, SC 29640. [Filby 1173]

The *Georgia Genealogical Magazine* must not be confused with the quarterly periodical put out by the Georgia Genealogical Society. It is a privately operated magazine, founded and first edited by the Hon. Folks Huxford and now edited by the Rev. Mr. Lucas. The first eight volumes (July 1961–October 1969) have been reprinted and bound in an attractive red binding. The *Magazine* contains a tremendous amount of information: lists of land lottery registrants, newspaper announcements of marriages and deaths, legal aid notices, family records, Revolutionary War records, courthouse records, Bible records, queries, early muster rolls, cemetery records, etc.

The Southern Historical Press has also published a *Master Index to the Georgia Genealogical Magazine, Number 1–46, 1961–1972 (Total Pages Indexed—3658)* (1973); it is available from the Rev. Mr. Lucas for $50.00. Unfortunately it is not a cumulative index of all volumes from 1961 to 1972; it is broken down into a large number of indexes. For instance, pp. 1–44 has an alphabetical index for issues nos. 1–2, 1961; 45–112 contain an alphabetical index for nos. 3–6, 1962; pp. 297–400, alphabetical index for nos. 15–18, 1965; pp. 721–818, alphabetical index for issues nos. 31–34, 1969; and so on. To search through a series of indexes such as these is tedious and time-consuming. A straight alphabetical index for all volumes from 1961 through 1972 would have been preferable.

Marriage Records of Squires Isaac and Joseph F. Mayes. Compiled by Helen L. Harriss, C.G., Elizabeth J. Wall, and Betty Treat Petrich. 1978. 258 pp. $16.00 (order from Betty T. Petrich, 2806 O'Neill Drive, Bethel Park, PA 15102).

This volume is an important addition to Pennsylvania's genealogical bibliography. The Keystone State did not require marriage licenses before 1885. Consequently, prior to that year many couples eloped to Pennsylvania from Ohio, Virginia, West Virginia (part of Virginia before 1863), and elsewhere. As the compilers note, "West Alexander, a small village just inside the western Pennsylvania line and halfway between Washington, Pa., and Wheeling, on the old National Road (Route 40) soon gained a far-flung reputation as a 'Gretna Green.' The local Justices of the Peace became famous as 'Marrying Squires.' They and the village ministers performed some 7,000 marriages during the years until Pennsylvania, by Act of Assembly of 1 Oct. 1885, joined its neighbors in requiring marriage licenses."

The most famous of the Justices were father and son, Isaac and Joseph F. Mayes. Their excellently kept registers are in the possession of the Citizens' Library of Washington, Pa., and

the present book is based on photocopies. It is divided into two parts, the first Squire Isaac Mayes' Register from October 1811 to June 1844, and the second Squire Joseph F. Mayes' Register May 1862 to February 1887. In both parts the brides and grooms are arranged in alphabetical order. All of the information given by the squires is included by the compilers: names, dates, and home towns or counties of residence.

Genealogical Records in the United States. Published by The Genealogical Department of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 50 E. North Temple, Salt Lake City, UT. Series B, No. 1. Revised 1977. 36 pp. $1.30.

For many years the Genealogical Department of the Mormon Church has been publishing research papers on the records of various countries. The one presently under consideration is arranged in four columns providing the following information: type of record, period of time covered in the record, type of genealogical information given, and availability. The records included are printed as well as original, and consist of atlases, bibliographies, cemetery records, census enumerations, church and court records, directories (of personal names and of libraries and repositories), gazetteers, inventories, land and property records, locality histories, maps, military and naturalization records, newspapers, passenger lists, passport applications, patriotic and lineage societies, periodicals, probate, school, social-commercial, tax and assessment, town or township records, vital records, and voter registration records. The appendix lists some important U.S. references sources, major U.S. genealogical periodicals, major U.S. genealogical repositories, regional branches of the National Archives, etc. This is a good check list of the types of records and many published works used by American researchers.

Records of Dettingen Parish, Prince William County, Virginia. Vestry Book, 1745–1785. Minutes of Meetings of the Overseers of the Poor, 1788–1802. Indentures, 1749–1782. Historic Dumfries, Inc., P.O. Box 26, Dumfries, VA 22026, 1976. iii, 139 pp. Index. $3.95 (order from Weems-Botts Museum, Dumfries, VA).

Dettingen Parish was established by law in 1744 by division of Hamilton Parish, which, in turn, had been taken from Overwharton Parish. Dettingen conformed to the boundaries of the present Prince William County except for some divergences on the northern and western sides. Its name was derived from a Bavarian village, scene of a British victory in the War of the Austrian Succession (1743). This interesting work, a Bicentennial publication of Historic Dumfries, gives full transcriptions of the records of the Vestey meetings of the Established Church and of the meetings of the Overseers of the Poor, followed by summaries and examples in full of the 98 indentures which bound poor and orphaned children to their masters.

Genealogical Sources: DuPage County, Illinois. Prepared by Lombard Suburban Genealogical Society, P.O. Box 133, Lombard, IL 60148, 1978. 97 pp. Index. $7.00 (plus $1.00 for postage and handling).

The LSG Society has provided a useful handbook for anyone doing research on DuPage county families. DuPage was separated from Cook County in 1839. The book contains concise information about births and deaths (which began to be registered in 1877), marriages (from 1839), wills (from 1855), church records, Federal and State census records, cemeteries, land records, military records, school records, newspapers, maps, directories, etc. There is a listing of genealogical and historical societies, libraries and museums, and bibliographies of local and family histories.

Published by Genealogical Publishing Co., 111 Water St., Baltimore, MD 21202:

The Loyalists in North Carolina During the Revolution. By Robert O. DeMond. 1979. 286 pp. Index. $15.00. [Filby 2589]

When first published in 1940 by the Duke University Press, this book was the first to call attention to the spectacular work accomplished by the Loyalists of North Carolina. During this Bicentennial period (which is still being observed, certainly until 1989, the 200th anniversary of President Washington's inauguration) we have reviewed a number of books on the Loyalists. We need not dwell on the historical aspects of the North Carolina supporters of King George III; the motivation for revolt, the dissenting elements, the Loyalists' military activities and their sufferings, the confiscation of their properties, their mass migration, and their claims for compensation from the British Government for their services to the Crown are all told here in admirable detail. We do want to call attention, however, to the four appendices, which contain data of genealogical value: A. Lists of Loyalists; B. Land Confiscated (providing dates of grants, counties in which located, names of former proprietors, names of the purchasers, and sums sold for); C. Loyalist Claims (names of applicants, provinces or counties, sums asked for, sums allowed); and D. Pension Rolls (lists of North Carolinians who received pensions from the British Government). We wish the Loyalist historians of other states had been as thorough as Mr. DeMond in his quest for North Carolina supporters of the Crown.

Genealogies of Hadley Families. Embracing the Early Settlers of Hatfield, South Hadley, Amherst, and Granby. Compiled by Lucius M. Boltwood, 1979. 205 pp. Index. $12.50.

This book is reprinted from the 1905 edition, but it first appeared in 1862. It consists of a series of brief genealogies, alphabetically arranged. There is no documentation, but in the Introduction the compiler stated: "The material for the following pages has been drawn from every available source. Town, county, probate, church and family records have been examined with the utmost care, and the moss-grown and crumbling tomb-stones of all the burying yards within the limits of ancient Hadley, have been carefully deciphered."

Tombstone Inscriptions of Orange County, Virginia. By Margaret C. Klein, 1979. xii, 120 pp. Index. $8.50.

This work fills a gap in the limited genealogical literature of Orange Co., Va. All proprietary, church, and family cemeteries were visited by Dr. Klein and her associates; over 180 cemeteries are recorded here. In all cases the exact locations of the cemeteries are given. In some cemeteries only one or two gravestones were found; in others many were located and recorded. In a few cemeteries there were no records and no stones.

New World Immigrants. A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from Periodical Literature. Edited by Michael Tepper. 2 vols., 1979. Indexes. $35.00.

Dr. Tepper has combined in this fine work a large number of articles from the *William and Mary Quarterly, Annelecta Hibernica, National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society, Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, The American Genealogist, Proceedings of The Huguenot Society of London, South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Genealogists' Magazine, Scottish Genealo-*

gist, Journal of the American Irish Historical Society, Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine, Pennsylvania Dutchman, Maryland Historical Magazine, North Carolina Historical Review, American-Scandinavian Review, and others.

The great interest these volumes hold for genealogists may be shown by the following titles, chosen at random: "Jews in the American Plantations Between 1600–1700," "Passengers to Virginia on the *Ann* and the *Bonny Bess,* Before February 1623 . . . ," "Random Notes Concerning Settlers of Dutch Descent," "Scotch Prisoners Deported to New England by Cromwell, 1651–52," "Foreign Protestants for Carolina in 1679," "The Real *Welcome* Passengers," "*Welcome* Notes," "Emigrants to Bath County, North Carolina, 1695–1702," " 'Palatine' Emigrants to America from the Principality of Nassau-Dillenburg," "Ship Lists of Passengers Leaving France for Louisiana, 1718–1724," "Annotations to Strassburger and Hinke's *Pennsylvania German Pioneers,*" "Pennsylvania Dutch Pioneers from South Palatine Parishes," "A List of Convicts Transported to Maryland," "Some Saxe-Gothan Settlers . . . ," "Emigrants from Baden-Durlach to Pennsylvania, 1749–1755," "Records of Emigrants from England and Scotland to North Carolina, 1774–1775," "French Immigrants to Louisiana, 1796–1800," " 'Restaurationen'—the Norse Mayflower," "A Passenger List of Mennonite Immigrants from Russia in 1878," and many others.

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families. By Amos Otis, 1979. Two volumes in one. With an Index by Charles A. Holbrook, Jr. 536, 291 pp. $25.00.

Otis's *Barnstable Families* first appeared as a series of sketches in the newspaper, *The Barnstable Patriot.* The sketches were later collected and published, with revisions by C. F. Swift (largely from notes made by Otis) in two volumes (1888 and 1890). It is still considered, almost a century later, an authoritative work, based on original records and family archives. Some of the sketches are quite long, as in the case of the Hallett family (over 48 pages); others are short, such as Benjamin, Butler, Bates, Bryant (one page or less). The 92 families are arranged alphabetically, from Allyn to Smith.

The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania. By Wayland F. Dunaway. 1979. vii, 273 pp. Index. $15.00.

Dunaway's work, first published in 1944 by the University of North Carolina Press, is the standard work on the subject of Pennsylvania's Scotch–Irish population. The story commences in the Province of Ulster in Northern Ireland where the Lowland Scots settled soon after James I's accession in 1603. In the first quarter of the 18th century the great Scotch-Irish migration to Pennsylvania began, occasioned by political, economic, social and religious persecutions on the part of the British Government. From the eastern counties (Chester and Lancaster) they migrated past the German settlements to the frontier (southwestern) counties, and many of them continued on into the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia and elsewhere. Mr. Dunaway discusses the activities of the Scotch-Irish in politics, law, and war, and describes their social and religious life and customs.

Lists of Inhabitants of Colonial New York. Excerpted from The Documentary History of the State of New York. By Edmund Bailey O'Callaghan. Indexed by Rosanne Conway. 1979. 351 pp. $17.50.

The four volumes of O'Callaghan's work were published between 1849 and 1851. The records

excerpted by the Genealogical Publishing Co. include: "Names of the Male Inhabitants of Uster County, 1689," "New York Army List, 1700," "Census of the Counties of Orange, Dutchess, & Albany, 1702, 1714, 1720," "Census of the City of New York, *circa* 1703," "List of the Inhabitants of Flushing, 1698," "Rate Lists of Long Island, 1675, 1676, and 1683," "King's County Militia, 1715," "Census of Slaves, 1755," "Lists of Quakers and Moravians, 1755, 1756," "List of Vermont Sufferers, 1788," "Settlement of the Vermont Difficulties, 1799," etc. These data are valuable and we are glad to see them brought into print again, but a word of caution is in order: O'Callaghan was not the most accurate of transcribers and he does not state where the lists were preserved in his time. We can only hope they have survived the vicissitudes of time, including the great fire in Albany in 1911, and are safe either in the State Library or in the new State Archives.

The Natchez Court Records, 1767–1805. Abstracts of Early Records. Compiled by May Wilson McBee. 1979. v, 635 pp. $25.00.

This work was a valuable contribution to the history and genealogy of the old Mississippi Territory when it was first published in 1953. We are glad a reprint has been brought out. Its two major parts are "Natchez Court Records, 1767–1805," and "Written Evidences of Land Claims, 1767–1805" (further divided into "Abstracts of Land Claims" and "Unrecorded Claims"). The court records consist of appointment of guardians, bills of sale, inventories of estates, wills (including that of Samuel Marshall of Pennsylvania, son of James Marshall and Jane Marshall, deceased, Catholic, 1789), lists of Negroes, articles of agreement, petitions, lawsuits, etc. The "Land Claims" include both British and Spanish grants and petitions from Americans for land in the Province of Louisiana. The book concludes with a series of notes on Americans (arranged alphabetically) who settled in the Natchez District, and a bibliography (including unpublished and published sources). It is estimated that no fewer than 10,000 persons are named in this volume.

Tombstone Inscriptions of King George County, Virginia. By Margaret C. Klein, 1979. 74 pp. Indexes. $8.50.

Dr. Klein has arranged this work in the same manner as her *Tombstone Inscriptions of Orange County, Virginia,* reviewed above: proprietary, church, family cemeteries (a total of 111). The recorded inscriptions are limited to persons who either died before 1900 or were born before 1850, except for the inscriptions in family cemeteries, where every headstone has been recorded. The first index is to persons named in the inscriptions, the second to places.

Early Virginia Families Along the James River. Their Deep Roots and Tangled Branches. Henrico County-Goochland County, Virginia. Compiled by Louise Pledge Heath Foley. Vol. 1, 1979. xxiv, 138 pp. Index. $15.00.

Mrs. Foley has given us an important source book on early Virginia history and genealogy, especially Henrico County and its "daughter," Goochland. It consists of abstracts of land patents from the 14 volumes of Patent Books for the century 1632–1732. The abstracts are arranged chronologically, giving the patentee's name, the location and acreage of the patent, and date of settlement. The abstracts include numerous references to family members and adjoining land-owners, and the names of the settlers brought over as headrights. The book concludes with the Quit Rent Rolls of Henrico, Charles City, and New Kent Counties for the

years 1704–5. The endpapers have two maps, the first the counties of eastern Virginia with dates of creation, and the second the "Curles" of the James River during the colonial period, providing colonial place names and naming many Henrico and Charles City County residents.

The Canadian Genealogical Handbook. A Comprehensive Guide to Finding Your Ancestors in Canada. By Eric Jonasson. Published by Wheatfield Press, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada, 1978. Second edition, revised and enlarged. vi, 352 pp. $10.00.

For approximately two and a half centuries there has been a great mingling of the Canadian and American peoples, from the early New England settlement in Nova Scotia, through the Loyalist migrations of the Revolutionary period, and the movements back and forth across the border in the 19th and 20th centuries. Consequently, there are thousands of Americans of Canadian ancestry and thousands of Canadians who trace their lines to the United States.

Those Americans who have done Canadian research are chiefly familiar with the records and resources of Quebec, Ontario, and the Maritime Provinces. In recent years much has been written about those areas in books and articles on Canadian research. But the other provinces constitute a virtual *terra incognita* to most of us.

Mr. Jonasson provides us with an excellent guide to research in all of the Canadian provinces and territories. The book is divided into six sections: 1. Understanding Genealogical Research, 2. Introduction to Canadian Genealogy, 3. Genealogical Records in Canada, 4. The Public Archives of Canada, 5. Provincial Records and Sources, 6. Continuing Your Research Overseas.

The book goes far beyond the general type of genealogical manual. It describes in detail the records found in Canada (many of which are quite different from the types of records we have in this country) and the holdings of the Public Archives of Canada and of the Provincial Archives. Section 3.9, "Court Records," contains an important discussion on law in Canada, where two legal systems prevail. In Quebec civil law is based on the old French statute law and a codified common law. But in the other provinces the civil system is founded on that of England which is composed of statute law (*i.e.*, codified laws) and supplemented by common law (*i.e.* traditions and precedences which are not codified). Mr. Jonasson's discussion of the development of Canadian courts and the court system today should be studied by anyone interested in Canadian genealogical research. It is important for a genealogist, whether Canadian or American, to know the law in his particular areas of research and during the period of research, and to understand the court system.

One of the longest sections is 3.7, "Land Records," in which are discussed the numerous Canadian land systems and surveys, seigneurial records (a French system continued after the British conquest until its abolition in 1854), Crown Land records, Dominion lands records, and local land records.

There is as much emphasis on ethnic genealogy in Canada as in the United States, as shown by a section on ethnic records in the Dominion. This is followed by a section entitled "Native Peoples," in which are described records relating to the Indians and the Inuit (Eskimos).

Extensive bibliographies are found throughout the volume, and there is a listing of all genealogical societies in Canada (19 to date). A slight error (perhaps typographical) appears on p. 47: The Ontario Genealogical Society was organized in 1961, not in 1971.

The Diary of Ralph Josselin, 1616–1683. Edited by Alan Macfarlane. Oxford University Press, for The British Academy, 1976. xxvi, 727 pp. Indexes (29 pp.). Appendices (37 pp.). 9 genealogical charts. £20.

The Rev. Mr. Ralph Josselin's diary has been available in a considerably abridged form

(70,000 words out of 290,000) in the Camden Society. The subject volume is a transcription of the entire corpus, with careful annotation by the editor and a preface which briefly describes Josselin and his world. Appended are nine genealogical charts to show relationships of family members in the text. The use of "B" as an abbreviation for "buried" rather than "born" should be noted to prevent confusion.

Mr. Josselin was the successor incumbent at Earls Colne, co. Essex, to the Rev. Thomas Shepherd (Shepard, Shepheard), the well-known divine who emigrated to Cambridge, Massachusetts. The period of the diary extends from the reign of Charles I through that of the Commonwealth, and into the reign of Charles II, coincidental with the early New World emigration, and the beginnings of the Society of Friends.

Genealogists interested in the relationships of colonists to the Old World, and in locating their places of origin and parentage in co. Essex will find this a helpful tool. Though the text is no substitute for parish record searches, it can help to identify parishes, and it supplements registers, court records, and lay subsidies for this period.

The two indexes are to places and to persons. Unfortunately, there is no subject index, so that those seeking references to the Quakers, for instance, must do a page by page search. The text does show, during the years 1655–6, that there were Quakers present in the area and (Josselin believed) secretly within his congregation. He makes clear his fear that Quakers may disrupt his services and convert some of his parishioners. Those seeking to carry Quaker lines back beyond the earliest entries in the Friends' vital records may find the index of this volume of some assistance in locating Essex Friends.

This volume should be on the reference shelves of all libraries dealing with the seventeenth century.

Reviewed by WALTER LEE SHEPPARD, JR., F.A.S.G.

This Was the Life. Excerpts from the Judgment Records of Frederick County, Maryland, 1748–1765. By Millard Milburn Rice. 1979. x, 308 pp. Index. Monocacy Book Co., P.O. Box 765, Redwood City, CA 94064. $9.00.

The compiler has selected from the voluminous court records those of historical or genealogical significance and has provided succinct extracts of the basic information. Included are the names of court justices, grand jurors, and plaintiffs and defendants in all but the most routine cases. Orphans are bound out, tavern-keepers and ferrymen are licensed, guardians are appointed, prices for food and lodging are set, and malefactors are tried. The multitude of cases and judgments covers the entire area of Maryland west of present Washington, D.C.

Neatly prepared, offset printed from typed copy (with remarkably few typographical errors), durably bound, completely indexed (subjects, places, and full names), and reasonably priced, this work should be obtained by every Maryland genealogist, descendants seeking Frederick County ancestors, and major genealogical reference libraries.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Barbados Records, Wills and Administrations, Volume 1, 1639–1680. Compiled and edited by Joanne McRee Sanders. 1979. v, 555 pp. Outline map. Full name index. Sanders Historical Publications, 13603 Pebblebrook, Houston, TX 77024. $25.00.

Prior to the publication of this significant work, genealogists interested in Barbadian families were frustrated by a dearth of published source records still in print. By abstracting, compiling, and indexing the earliest wills of Barbados, Mrs. Sanders has made a significant contribution to American genealogy. The succinct abstracts provide all names, titles, relationships, place names, church references, ship names, freed slaves, and land references, and are very neatly and painstakingly typed, remarkably free of typographical errors, and with justified right margins. Printed on heavy paper, well and durably bound, and reasonably priced, this book is a rare

bargain in this period of inflated prices. The 153-page full name index enables users to determine if names of interest are to be found among these wills, though it fails to index names of testators (which are arranged alphabetically), and contains many errors in page references.

In this book are certainly many solutions to mainland American genealogical problems, especially those involving the merchant, mariner, and planter classes of colonials. Massachusetts and Virginia genealogists especially will discover items of interest. We note, as examples, references to the following people: John Byrom of Virginia, Samuel Shattock in New England, John Barber who died in Jamestown, Richard Lee in Virginia, Isaac Lovell of Charlestown in New England, Thomas Middleton's estate in New England, Edward Chester in Virginia, Constant Silvester of Shelter Island, George Simpson leaving for New England, John Streeton of Virginia and daughter Olive, William Vassall's property in New England, Thomas Trescott and wife Annie of New England, James White in Boston, Sarah Browne born in Virginia, and John Yeomans embarking for Carolina, The will of Robert Tothill, Gent., includes a curious bequest to "Elizabeth Tichburne—2 shillings & 6 pence, it being so much as she would have given for Rattsbaine a chirurgeon to poison me, if she would have the grace to repent her most abominable inhumanities toward me."

This book must be obtained by all genealogical libraries and by genealogists concerned with 17th-century American families. We shall be looking forward to the promised second volume covering the years 1681–1700, but will hope that it includes an index to all places mentioned, an information retrieval device lacking in the first volume.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

Book B, Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, [Court Records], *2 November 1646–15 January 1651/2.* Transcribed and edited by Alice Granbery Walter, 116 B Pinewood Road, Virginia Beach, VA 23451. 1978. iv, 201 pp. Full name index. Subject index. $25.00.

Mrs. Walter has undertaken the very laborious and painstaking task of transcribing and indexing the second volume of court records. The result of her work will be of much use and value to genealogists and local historians. Typical of early court records at the county level, these deal with the usual variety of legal disputes relating to small debts, slander, orphans, as well as court orders and records pertaining to land claims, administrations, inventories, headrights, terms of indentured service, bastardy, churchwardens, tavernkeeper licenses, and so on. Much information of genealogical significance is to be found among these records, and the detailed and complete index enables the reader to determine if items of potential interest are contained in the records.

As an example of the valuable information buried in these early county court records, we notice the solution to the mystery (Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England,* 2:173) of what became of the Boston merchant Roger Fletcher. At the Court "holden 15 Apr. 1648," we learn that he was "cast away through the casualty of the sea coming from New England hither," and that Thomas Bridge was appointed to administer his estate on behalf of the orphaned children (pp. 71a, 75).

Mrs. Walter provides a faithful and complete transcription of the often illegible handwriting, inserting facsimiles of autographs when she encounters a doubtful reading of a name, avoiding the editorial urge to standardize or modernize spellings, and inserting editorial comments, clarification, and other annotations as appropriate, thereby enhancing greatly the utility of this transcript.

We look forward to the promised compilation of Lower Norfolk County Court Record Book A (1637–1646), but must recommend that Mrs. Walter take greater care to follow standardized practices applicable to document transcriptions, copy preparation, and proof reading (to correct typographical errors). We also suggest that library-class hard-cover binding be offered; the soft-cover perfect bound volume under consideration will not survive frequent handling and library use.

Reviewed by GEORGE ELY RUSSELL, C.G.

NORTHERN CALIFORNIA BOUNTY LAND GRANTEES UNDER ACTS OF 1847–1855

(Continued from Volume 67, page 147)

Gelabert, William, Officer's Steward, Ship *Erie*, U.S. Navy, Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Gemmell, Ephriam W., Pvt., Capt. Howard's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. Sacramento Co.
George, James, Sgt., Capt. Johnson's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Tulare Co.
George, William, Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Sacramento Co.
Geran, Anthony, Pvt., Battery H, 3rd Regt., U.S. Artillery, Mex. War. Monterey Co.
Getchell, Calvin L., deceased, Sgt., Capt. Hutching's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth Getchell. Monterey Co.
Geyer, William, Pvt., Capt. Chapman's Co., New Mex. Vols., Navajo Indian Dist. Shasta Co.
Gibbins, Patrick, Pvt., Co. F, 3rd Regt., U.S. Artillery, Calif. Indian War. Placer Co.
Gibbons, Samuel, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Davis' Co., Mo. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Rachel Gibbons. Yolo Co.
Gibbons, Samuel G., deceased, Lt., Maj. Gen. Carroll's Division, Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his former widow, Elizabeth E. Routh (or Routt). Trinity Co.
Gibbs, John, Pvt., Capt. Owens' Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Merced Co.
Gibbs, Talton Turner, 1827–1888, Pvt., Capt. H. H. Hughes' Co. G, Col. Alexander W. Doniphan's 1st Regt., Mo. Mounted Vols., Mex. War. Tehama Co.
Gibson, George M., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Gibson, John, Pvt., Capt. Farlen's Co., Ore. Militia, Rogue River War. Tehama Co.
Gibson, John, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Zimmerman's Co., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Sarah Gibson. Mendocino Co.
Gibson, Reuben G., Pvt., Capt. Godfrey Glassburn's Co., Miss. Militia, War of 1812. Monterey Co.
Gibson, William, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Giddins, Charles, Pvt., Capt. Langford's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Sonoma Co.
Gifford, Bethuel, Pvt., Capt. Parker's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Yolo Co.
Gilbert, Baruch H., Pvt., Capt. Lamb's Co. and Capt. Spencer's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Fresno Co.
Gilbert, Benjamin, Pvt., Capt. Hudson's Co., Tenn. Vols., War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Gilbert, Elisha, Pvt., Lt. Smith's Co., Conn. Militia, War of 1812. Tulare Co.
Gilbert, Henry, Sgt., Capt. Hickson's Co., Mich. Militia, Black Hawk War. San Joaquin Co.
Gilbreath, Undrell B., Pvt., Capt. Moore's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Siskiyou Co.
Giles, William, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Ewell's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his children, George, Fred and Newell Giles. Santa Cruz Co.
Giles, William H., Musician, Co. J, 1st Regt., U.S. Artillery, Calif. Indian War. Stanislaus Co.
Gill, John, Pvt., Capt. Burfoot's Co., 1st Regt., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Monterey Co.
Gill, William, Pvt., Capt. Igam's Co., 3rd Regt., Miss. Vols., Mex. War. Yolo Co.
Gilliam, John, deceased, Pvt., Rev. War. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth Gilliam. Monterey Co.
Gilliam, William D., Pvt., Capt. Scott's Co., Ore. Vols., Cayuse War, 1848. Santa Cruz Co.
Gilliland, Robert, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Smith's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Phebe Gilliland. Mendocino Co.
Gillis, James, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Haskell's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Charlotte Gillis. Contra Costa Co.
Gillium, Mitchell, Lt., Capt. Nesmith's Co., Ore. Vols., Cayuse War. Mendocino Co.
Gillooly, Lawrence, Seaman, Ship *Germantown*, U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Placer Co.
Gilman, Samuel J., Sgt., Capt. Woodward's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Gilmore, Gideon B., Cpl., Capt. Stout's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Tulare Co.
Gilpin, John C., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Rawles' Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Rachel Gilpin. San Joaquin Co.
Gist, William T., Pvt., Capt. Tracy's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. San Joaquin Co.

Givens, William, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Warrick's Co., Indiana Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary Givens. Mendocino Co.
Glann, Levi, Pvt., Capt. Huie's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Glasgow, Edward J., Capt., U.S. Vols., Mex. War. Monterey Co.
Glass, Elias W., deceased, Lt., Capt. Buckles' Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Granted to his widow, Lucinda Glass. Tulare Co.
Glassell, William T., Passed Midshipman, Ship *Germantown,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Glasser, William, (served as William Glazier), Pvt., Co. G, Ore. Rifles, Cayuse Indian War. Stanislaus Co.
Glaze, William, Pvt., Capt. Scensus' Co., Mo. Vols., Fla. War. Placer Co.
Gleason, Dennis, Pvt., Capt. Lumbert's Co., Northeastern Frontier Dist. Butte Co.
Glenn, David, Pvt., Capt. Shelton's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Glenn, Thomas F., Sgt., Capt. McLean's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Glison, Samuel, Pvt., Capt. Conn's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Stanislaus Co.
Glisson, Stephen H., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hurzzy's Co., N.C. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his son, Everett Glisson. Mendocino Co.
Glover, John E., Pvt., Capt. Gallaspie's Co., Ga. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Glover, Wiley, Pvt., Capt. Gillespie's Co., Ga. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Goad, Andrew, Pvt., Capt. Lown's Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Goddard, George, Pvt., Capt. Horn's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Stanislaus Co.
Godey, Alexis, late a Pvt., and promoted to Lt., Capt. Owens' Co., Batt. Calif. Vols., Mex. War. San Benito Co.
Godfrey, Frederick, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Moon's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Joann Godfrey. Mendocino Co.
Godfrey, John, Wagonmaster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Godfrey, Robert, Pvt., Capt. Moore's Co., Ky. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Godsey, Burton, Pvt., Capt. Walker's Co., 39th Regt., U.S. Inf., War of 1812. Monterey Co.
Goldberry, James, Pvt., Capt. Williams' Co., Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Goldsmith, Jonathan, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Parker's Co., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Abigail J. Goldsmith. Mendocino Co.
Goochman, Columbus, Pvt., Co. E, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Calif. Indian War. Contra Costa Co.
Good, Harmon Augustus, 1836–1870, Capt., Northern Calif. Indian Wars. Tehama Co.
Good, James H., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Goodall, James P., Capt., Ore. Vols., Rogue River War. Siskiyou Co.
Goodin, Josiah, Cpl., Capt. Colbert's Co., Ga. Militia, War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Goodrich, Eli, Sgt., Capt. Mirrin's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Goods, Joseph, Pvt., Capt. Suflims' Co., Calif. Militia, Calif. Indian War, 1855. Siskiyou Co.
Goodspeed, Ezra, Pvt., Capt. Crocker's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Goodwin, John, Pvt., Capt. Barnes' Co., N.H. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Goodwin, Oliver P., Pvt., Capt. Knapp's Co., Mo. Vols., Mex. War. Merced Co.
Goodwin, Samuel, Pvt., Capt. Ellis' Co., Fla. Vols., 1849. Santa Cruz Co.
Goodwin, Stephen, Pvt., Capt. Emerson's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Tulare Co.
Gordon, Daniel M., Pvt., Capts. Williams' and Brown's Cos., Ga. Militia, War of 1836. Santa Cruz Co.
Gordon, Enias B., Pvt., Capt. Boling's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. San Mateo Co.
Gordon, George, Pvt., Capt. Graham's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Sonoma Co.
Gordon, Reuben, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Cheritree's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Lydia Ann Gordon. Yolo Co.
Gordon, Robert, Pvt., Capt. Ferry's Co., Ore. Vols., Rogue River War. Del Norte Co.
Gore, James, Pvt., Co. E, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Rogue River War. Tehama Co.
Gormley, Richard, Ordinary Seaman, Ship *Plymouth,* U.S. Navy, Battle of Shanghai. Butte Co.
Gorton, John, Pvt., Capt. Mills' Co., Maine Militia, Northeastern Frontier Dist. Colusa Co.
Gossett, Jeremiah, late a Pvt., Capt. Shunk's Co., 5th Regt., Indiana Vols., Mex. War. Mendocino Co.

Gotcher, George, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Sacramento Co.
Gould, Ebenezer, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., War 1812. Mendocino Co.
Gould, James, Pvt., Capt. Pike's Co., Md. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Gould, James, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Rogers' Co., Vt. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Susan Gould. Mendocino Co.
Goulet, George, Pvt., Capt. Owens' Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Butte Co.
Gover, Andrew J., Pvt., Capt. Stewart's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Placer Co.
Gowan, James, Lt., Capt. Adams' Co., Va. Militia, War of 1812. Napa Co.
Grace, Tristram, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Drisko's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Elizabeth Grace. Mendocino Co.
Grady, Henry, Landsman, Ship *Ohio,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Placer Co.
Grady, Thomas, late a Pvt., Capt. Smith's Co. C, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Mex. War. Contra Costa Co.
Graham, Charles, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Butte Co.
Graham, William, Pvt., Capt. Martin's Co., Pa. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Grandfield, John, Ordinary Seaman, Ship *Potomac,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Sutter Co.
Grant, Edward, Pvt., Capt. Coffin's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. El Dorado Co.
Grant, Francis, Pvt., Capt. Cook's Co., Tenn. Vols., Cherokee Indian Dist. Sutter Co.
Grant, John F., Pvt., Capt. Turner's Co., S.C. Militia, War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Graser, Frederick K., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Graves, Josiah, Pvt., Capt. Gillett's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Lake Co.
Graves, Joshua, Pvt., Capt. Deveraugh's Co., Ala. Militia, Creek War. Sonoma Co.
Graves, Silas, Pvt., Capt. Needham's Co., Vt. Militia, War of 1812. Siskiyou Co.
Gray, Albert, Sgt., Col. Markham's Regt., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Merced Co.
Gray, Henry, late a Pvt., Cap. Mace's Co., 1st Regt., La. Vols., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Gray, Henry, Seaman, Ship *Ontario,* U.S. Navy, War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Gray, Thomas, Pvt., Capt. Field's Co., Ill. Militia, Northwestern Frontier Dist. Lake Co.
Gray, William D., late a Pvt., Capt. Dimmick's Co., 1st Regt., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Grayson, Andrew J., Lt., Capt. Maddox's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Placer Co.
Greely, George G., Pvt., Capt. Dority's Co., Marine Militia, Northeastern Frontier Dist. Tehama Co.
Green, Benjamin, Pvt., Capt. O'Hara's Co., Wisc. Militia, Black Hawk War. Fresno Co.
Green, Bury Catron, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Tulare Co.
Green, Jacob, Pvt., Capt. Willard's Co., La. Vols., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Green, Jesse, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Sonoma Co.
Green, John D., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Charles M. Weber's U.S. Mounted Rifle Co., Mex. War. Granted to his widow, Lydia Green. Mendocino Co.
Green, John G., Pvt., Capt. Veeche's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Green, John H., Pvt., Co. I, 1st Regt., U.S. Artillery, Calif. Indian War. Tehama Co.
Green, Jonathan E., Sgt., Capt. Burnap's Co., 31st Regt., U.S. Inf., War of 1812. Mendocino Co.
Green, Samuel, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Craig's Co., Ill. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Susannah Green. Monterey Co. and San Benito Co.
Green, Seth H., (served as Seth S. Green), Pvt., Capt. Coleman's Co., Mo. Vols., Mex. War. San Joaquin Co.
Green, William, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Green, William, late a Pvt., Capt. Smith's Co., Ga. Batt. Inf. Vols., Mex. War. Stanislaus Co.
Greene, Jesse, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Sharp's Co., Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary Greene. Solano Co.
Greenhane, Frederick, Ordinary Seaman, Frigate *Constitution,* U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Sutter Co.
Greenhaw, Jonathan, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Hugh Kerr's Co., Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Nancy Greenhaw. Mendocino Co.
Greenleaf, James, Pvt., Capt. Sayward's Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Contra Costa Co.
Greer (Green), Thomas, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Sledge's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Granted to his widow, Sophia Greer. Mendocino Co.

Greer, William, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Dalton's Co., Tenn. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Mary Greer. Mendocino Co.
Gregory, David, Ensign, Capt. Gregory's Co., Ga. Vols., Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Gregory, Thomas J., Pvt., Capt. Miller's Co., Calif. Vols., Rogue River War. Yolo Co.
Grey, Nelson, Pvt., Capt. Dodson's Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Mendocino Co.
Gribble, William, Pvt., Lt. Armstead's Co., 1st U.S. Rifles, War of 1812. Santa Clara Co.
Gribble, Oliver, Pvt., Capt. Hunter's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Merced Co.
Griego, Fernando, Pvt., Capt. Montano's Co., New Mex. Vols., Mex. War. Placer Co.
Griego, Leonidas, Pvt., Capt. Martine's Co., New Mex. Vols., Mex. War. Placer Co.
Griego, Miguel, Spy, Capt. Quinn's Co., New Mex. Vols., Apache Indian Dist. Stanislaus Co.
Griffin, Andrew, Pvt., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War, 1847. Lake Co.
Griffin, Joel, Jr., Pvt., Capt. Harris' Co., Mass. Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Griffin, John, Sgt., Co. E, 4th Regt., Rogue River War. Madera Co.
Griffin, Joseph, Sgt., Co. E, 4th Regt., U.S. Inf., Rogue River War. Merced Co.
Griffin, William M., Pvt., Capt. Miller's Co., Ore. Militia, Rogue River War. Colusa Co.
Griffin, William P., Lt., U.S. Navy, Mex. War. Sonoma Co.
Griffis, John, Pvt., Capts. Johnson's and Patterson's Cos., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. Sonoma Co.
Griffith, Calvin, late a Pvt., Capt. Hudspeth's Co., Batt. Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Sutter Co. and Tulare Co.
Griffith, James A., Pvt., Lt. Revere's Co., Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Solona Co.
Griffith, James S., Sgt., Major Rogers' Batt. Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian War. Tulare Co.
Griffith, John G., late a Pvt., Capt. Hudspeth's Co., Batt. of Calif. Vols., Mex. War. Mendocino Co.
Griffith, William, Pvt., Capt. Stevens' Co., 24th Regt., U.S. Inf., War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Griggs, Isaac, Lt., Capt. Woodward's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Grigo, Miguel, Spy, Capt. Valdez' Co., New Mex. Vols., Apache Indian Dist. Stanislaus Co.
Grigsby, Riden, Pvt., Capt. Anderson's Co., Ga. Militia, Fla. War. Mendocino Co.
Grigsby, Thomas M., Sgt., Capt. Ligon's Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Mendocino Co.
Grimes, Christopher, Pvt., Capt. Cooley's Co., Ohio Militia, War of 1812. San Joaquin Co.
Grimshaw, Jonathan W., Pvt., Capt. McRae's Co., Utah Militia, Utah Indian Dist. Solano Co.
Griner, Daniel, Pvt., Capt. McCraines' Co., Ga. Militia, Creek War. Stanislaus Co.
Grinnell, Charles C., Pvt., Capt. Stevenson's Co., 1st Regt., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. Colusa Co. and Butte Co.
Griswold, Elijah W., Pvt., Capt. Johnson's Co., Tex. Vols., Mex. War. Mendocino Co.
Groesbeeck, William W., deceased, Pvt., Capt. Bulkley's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Eliza C. Groesbeeck. Mendocino Co.
Gross, John B., deceased, Lt., Capt. Trippe's Co., S.C. Militia, Fla. War. Granted to his widow, Rebecca M. Gross. Mendocino Co.
Grossman, Joseph, Pvt., Capt. Kuykendall's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indiana Dist. Sacramento Co.
Grosvenor, Edward, Pvt., Capt. Burney's Co., Calif. Vols., Calif. Indian Dist. Colusa Co.
Groteclose, John, (substitute for J. Mabee), Pvt., Capt. Micajah Townsend's Co., N.Y. Militia, War of 1812. Monterey Co.
Grover, Caleb M., Pvt., Capt. Martin's Co., Ore. Vols., Cayuse Indian Dist. Modoc Co.
Gruby, Samuel, Cpl., Co. J, 4th Regt., U.S. Inf., Rogue River War. Solano Co.
Guagardo, Antonio, Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Yuba Co.
Guebal, Eugene, Pvt., Capt. Shannon's Co., 1st Regt., N.Y. Vols., Mex. War. San Benito Co.
Guell, Minot E., Teamster, U.S.Q.M. Dept., Mex. War. Sonoma Co.
Guffey, John, Pvt., Capt. Patterson's Co., Ill. Militia, Black Hawk War. Mendocino Co.
Guillot, Isadore Francois, deceased, Pvt., Capt. Guillot's Co., La. Militia, War of 1812. Granted to his widow, Marie Feliciana Guillot. Mendocino Co.
Guiso, Alexander, Pvt., Co. E, 2nd U.S. Dragoons and in Cos., H and F, 1st Regt., U.S. Dragoons, Navajo Indian Dist. Tehama Co.

(To be continued)

ADVERTISING RATES for these pages are available upon inquiry to: Advertising Manager, National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D. C. 20036. Deadlines for submission of new copy and payment of fees are January 10th, April 10th, and July 10th for the March, June, and September issues, respectively, and October 4th for the December issue.

RECORDS SEARCHED

Washington, Greene Counties, Penna.
Geraldine Stephens, G.R.S., Certified
R. D. 8, Box 89
Washington, PA 15301

The Maryland & Delaware Genealogist
quarterly magazine, ed. by
Raymond B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark. Now in 20th year. Source records, family lineages, queries, book reviews & features. $7.00 year. Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

OLD GRAVESTONES OF PUTNAM COUNTY NY
89 grnds (10 in Dutchess) Maps Index
11,800 people b. thru 1850 Hardbnd
$25 ppd NYS add txs Barbara S. Buys
BA MA CALS Rt 1, Fishkill, NY 12524
HUDSON VAL RESEARCH AND ADJ AREAS

Genealogical Research in ENGLAND
S. B. Lipscomb
63 Archel Road, London W14 9QL, England

Looking for names? "The Diary of (Parson) Robert Rose, 1746–1751," Scottish Virginian, identifies 1500 names, $15.90 pp, from RALPH E. FALL, PORT ROYAL, VA. 22535.

The Genealogical Bookshop will search for books on genealogy and family history in the Washington, D. C. area. Send the title you are looking for to:

The Genealogical Bookshop
P. O. BOX 87, Dept. NGSQ.
Silver Spring, Maryland 20907

IS YOUR NAME HERE?

Our new catalogue of *Genealogy and Local History* (No. 586) describes over 2,400 works on individual American families, as well as over 2200 titles of the histories of American towns and counties, British Records, etc. $2.00.

AND FOR YOUR GENEALOGICAL RECORDS

A Fan Chart for recording your ancestry through 10 generations, on a single sheet measuring 25 by 36 inches. $3.00 postpaid.
An Ancestral Record Book for recording your ancestry through 11 generations, in a fine grade of buckram, $20.00 postpaid.

Dept. NS
GOODSPEED'S BOOK SHOP, INC.
18 BEACON STREET . BOSTON, MA 02108

A NEW *MONTHLY* MAGAZINE!

The first issue of **AMERICAN GENEALOGY** will be distributed January, 1980. Articles, book reviews, exchange column, addresses, news & much more coming to you ***EVERY MONTH.*** $25 yearly subscription, Send check to:

AMERICAN GENEALOGY
35 NE 17 Street
Miami, Florida 33132

Contributions of material, genealogical news and books for review to same address.

MARYLAND SOURCE RECORD BOOKS

by
Raymound B. Clark, Jr. & Sara Seth Clark
Box 352, St. Michaels, Md., 21663

Maryland Revolutionary Records & How to Interpret Them	$5.50
Calvert County, Md., Wills, 1654–1700	$10.00
Frederick County, Md., Naturalizations, 1799–1850	$7.00
Kent County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1799–1850	$7.50
Caroline County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1774–1825	$7.50
Baltimore County, Md. Tax Lists, 1699–1706	$5.00
Washington County, Md., 1800 Census	$5.00
Talbot County, Md., Marriage Licenses, 1794–1824	$5.00
Genealogical Research in Maryland (monograph-14 p.)	$1.00

ALTSHULER GENEALOGICAL SERVICE

262 WASHINGTON STREET • BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS 02108
Telephone: (617) 227-4112

Genealogical Research—National and International
Genealogies Traced, Compiled, Edited and Published

COATS OF ARMS • PEDIGREES • LINEAGES

OFFICES AND CORRESPONDENTS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD

Members:
The National Genealogical Society; New England Historic Genealogical Society; New Hampshire Historical Society; Boston Chamber of Commerce; Rhode Island Historical Society; Connecticut Society of Genealogists, Inc.

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS OF THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA: 1670-1740
Compiled and Edited by Caroline T. Moore and Agatha A. Simmons
ABSTRACTS OF WILLS OF THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA: 1740-1760
ABSTRACTS OF WILLS OF THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA: 1760-1784
ABSTRACTS OF WILLS OF CHARLESTON DISTRICT, S. C.: 1783-1800
(and other South Carolina wills recorded in the District)
Compiled and Edited by Caroline T. Moore

The four volumes contain wills preserved in the Journal of the Grand Council, Office of the Secretary of the Province, and the Probate Court of Charleston County. Complete index (1670-1740 approx. 6,000 names—1740-1760 approx. 10,000 names—1760-1784 approx. 15,000 names—1783-1800 approx. 10,000 names). Index also contains names of plantations, churches, parishes, counties, ships, libraries, portraits and a list of occupations or trades.

Limited edition —$25 50 ppd each. Volumes 1670-1740 and 1740-1760 no discount.

ABSTRACTS OF S. C. WILLS
307 Stono Drive - Charleston, S. C 29412

• FOLSOM • BRAY • PROBASCO • SCHUYLER • JOHNSTONE • VAN ARSDALE • WOODEN • MORFORD • CROCHERON •

VAN NUYS • TEN BROECK • THROCKMORTON • MOLLESON • MONTFOORT • BISHOP • PIATT • SMALLEY • VAN COUWENHOVEN • MARTIN • LIVINGSTON • STOOTHOFF • DENNIS

SMALLEY • GREENLAND • CORTELYOU • ROOSEVELT • BLEECKER • VAN DER VLIET • ANDREWS • WYCKOFF • VAN MATER • PROVOOST • VAN NOSTRAND • WEBSTER • BODINE

MAKE CHRISTMAS A TIME FOR THANKSGIVING!

GIVE

the gift extraordinary

TO YOUR CHILDREN – TO YOUR FAVORITE LIBRARY – TO YOURSELF

"ye Colonial Kinsmen from PLYMOUTH ROCKE to YORK TOWNE"

Salted with BIOGRAPHICAL NOTES and Peppered with GENEALOGICAL DISCOVERY by Joseph N. Kearney

COLONIAL KINSMEN uses a newly conceived charting system to span two hundred years of our colonial genealogy and history. Now widely acclaimed, CK is organized in 6-column format, wherein each column comprises a generation of contemporary kinsmen. Individuals in each column (generation) are code-connected to adjacent columns (generations) – parents to the left – children to the right.

210 very early immigrant arrivals constitute the extreme left hand column (1st generation) of the 8-sheet chart set. This is the generation of the early and middle 1600's. From whence did they come? On what ship and when? In what colony did they settle – in New England? Nieuw Netherlands? New Jersey? Pennsylvania? Who and where did they marry? What part did they play in the life of the infant colonies? How did they and their progeny (more than 3500 in all) inter-marry so as to eventually make them all kin? All this is shown AND DOCUMENTED – specific town or church records – specific wills – specific cemetery records – specific tax and military records – etc. From the mid-1600's up to and through the Revolution.

Where did CK start? Nine years ago when the author found a copy of the 1766 map of the road from New Brunswick to Princeton made by Azariah Dunham. Dunham had taken the trouble to show the fifty families living along the road. Starting with these families, CK's author worked backward and forward in time – east, west, north and south in geography to create this huge single fabric of relationships – some close – some remote – yet colonial kinsmen ALL.

HENCE, THE COAST-TO-COAST REACTIONS:

LOS ANGELES TIMES – "Genealogical treasure."

SARASOTA (Fl.) HERALD TRIBUNE – "A genealogical research tool."

KENTUCKY ANCESTORS – "All data sources coded – decoding easy and fun."

PENNSYLVANIA GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE – "Arrangement and numbering system is an ingenious method of showing the inter-relationship of families and lines of descent from an immigrant ancestor thru 6-generations. – vast amount of data – with source references including the names of researchers – historical and biographical notations. Through the clever numbering system one can readily trace those ancestors charted. THIS IS A GREAT ACCOMPLISHMENT."

AMERICANA MAGAZINE, May - June 1979 – "Herculean."

Mr. E. Kay Kirkham, Salt Lake City's eminent author of dozens of hard cover "how to" books covering all aspects of genealogical research – "It's going to take awhile for historians and genealogists to realize what a wonderful thing you have done. Many individual family histories have been written from the colonial period of America, but your contribution has outstripped them all in value. When compiling family histories the most difficult attainment of all is to tie the families together in kinship as you have done. Kinship relationship becomes the most valuable item in determining family genealogies. What more can I say? You have truly provided a framework for all other genealogists to admire."

CAR-DEL-SCRIBE, Middleboro, Massachusetts – "Interesting and unique method – a real triumph to arrange so much useful genealogical and historical information in an attractive and readily usable format."

Dr. Richard D. Mudd, author of "The MUDD FAMILY in the U.S." – "Marvelous!"

Beatrice Strieby, co-author of "FOLLMER GENEALOGY & HISTORY" – "Fantastic!"

David Geddes, Coral Springs, Florida – "You have really developed a good method for showing inter-relationships (among multiple families)."

NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD –"Unlike most charts – these are documented – well executed."

Mrs. Oliver Drake, Coatesville, PA – "Massive piece of work – beautiful – and directions are clear."

Mrs. Verna Hill Jacob, Salt Lake City, Utah – "What a joy!"

Pricing schedule:

Full set COLONIAL KINSMEN charts & INDEX	$30.00
(California purchasers add Sales Tax)	1.80
Handling, packing & UPS insured	3.50
If UPS Bluelabel (by air) is desired, add	1.00

Your PERSONAL or GIFT ORDERS may be handled by:

☐ Check or M.O. or ☐ M/C No. _____ Exp. Date _____

☐ VISA No. _____ Exp. Date _____

GIFT ORDERS WILL BE SENT DIRECT IF YOU WISH – WITH GIFT CARD & YOUR MESSAGE ENCLOSED AS YOU MAY INSTRUCT US.

Authorized Signature _____

Address _____

_____ Zip _____

ROADMAPS-THRU-HISTORY, P.O. Box 90622, Los Angeles, CA 90009

• ALEXANDER • LOTT • SUTTON • VAN DER LINDE • STOCKTON • SOULE • RUTGERS • FORMAN • HUNT • SUYDAM •



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

GENEALOGIES OF HADLEY FAMILIES [MASS.]. By Lucius M. Boltwood. 205 pp., indexed. (1905), 1979. $12.50

SCOTCH-IRISH OF COLONIAL PENNSYLVANIA. By Wayland F. Dunaway. 273 pp., indexed. (1944), 1979. $15.00

EARLY VIRGINIA FAMILIES ALONG THE JAMES RIVER. Volume I: Henrico Co. - Goochland Co. By Louise P. Foley. 138 pp., maps, indexed. (1974), 1979. $15.00

TWELVE VIRGINIA COUNTIES. By John Gwathmey. 469 pp., illus., indexed. (1937), 1979. $20.00

MARRIAGE AND DEATH NOTICES FROM THE (CHARLESTON) TIMES, 1800-1821. By Brent Holcomb. 374 pp., indexed. 1979. $20.00

NATCHEZ COURT RECORDS, 1767-1805. By May Wilson McBee. 635 pp., indexed. (1935), 1979. $25.00

LISTS OF INHABITANTS OF COLONIAL NEW YORK. By Edmund B. O'Callaghan. 350 pp., indexed. (1849-1851), 1979. $17.50

GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF BARNSTABLE FAMILIES. By Amis Otis. 2 vols. in 1, 830 pp. total, indexed. (1888, 1890), 1979. $25.00

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF LOYALISTS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. By Lorenzo Sabine. 2 vols., 1,208 pp. total. (1864), 1979. $50.00

BRITISH ALIENS IN THE U.S. DURING THE WAR OF 1812. By Kenneth Scott. 420 pp., indexed. 1979. $20.00

GENEALOGICAL DATA FROM COLONIAL NEW HAVEN NEWSPAPERS. By Kenneth Scott & Rosanne Conway. 547 pp., indexed. 1979. $22.50

MAGNA CHARTA SURETIES, 1215. By Frederick L. Weis. 125 pp., indexed. 1979. $12.50

Postage and handling charge: First book 75¢; each additional book 25¢. When ordering a multi-volume set, count each volume as one book. *Maryland residents must include 5% sales tax.*

111 WATER STREET / BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY



VOLUME 67
1979

Edited
by
George Ely Russell

© Copyright 1979
by the
NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
Washington, D.C.

Printed in the United States of America

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

VOLUME 67 • 1979

CONTENTS

Professional Ethics in Genealogical Research 3
Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.

A Professional Code for Genealogical Libraries and Librarians 11
Gary Boyd Roberts

Ontario Genealogical Resources 14
Marion Christina Keffer

Oral History, Its Utilization in the Genealogical Research Process 25
Elizabeth Clark-Lewis

Genealogy in the Province of Quebec 34
Roland J. Auger

Resident Aliens Enabled to Hold Land in New York State 1790-1825 42
Kenneth Scott

Genealogical Gleanings in England 58, 210, 287
Peter Wilson Coldham

David Gay of Nova Scotia and Lincolnville, Maine 85
Robert Charles Anderson

Allan Family of Scotland and Fredericksburg, Virginia 98
Charles Austin Joy

James and Hulda Jackson of Goochland County, Virginia 104
Patricia Carter Ives

Richard Virgin of Massachusetts, 1696 107
Edward D. Virgin, Sr.

George and William Grissett of North Carolina 111
Neil D. Thompson

Runaways, Excerpts from the *Pennsylvania Gazette,* 1775-1783 121
Kenneth Scott

Family Data in Some Pennsylvania Land Patents, 1760-1763 130
Martin H. Brackbill

Some Emigrants to Oregon, June 1844 141

Northern California Bounty Land Grantees 143, 313
Keith Lingenfelter

Griffith and Margaret (Fleming) Bowen of Wales and Massachusetts 163
Herman Nickerson, Jr.

Needlework Samplers and Mourning Pictures as Genealogical Evidence 167
Kenneth Scott

Oneida County, New York, 1792 Tax List 175
Marilla Racha Grimes

Nicholas County, Kentucky, Apprenticeship Bonds 177
Susan C. Eades and *Elizabeth T. Clough*

Early Settlers of Cumberland Township, Nova Scotia 182, 267
Louise Walsh Throop

Death and Estate Notices from the *Missouri Gazette,* 1816-1822 192
Maryhelen Stanley Wilson and *Lois Stanley*

Some Early Residents of Baltimore, Maryland, 1785-1795 ..... 202, 283
Richard J. Cox

Spanish Enlistment Papers of New Mexico 1732-1820 ..... 229, 294
Virginia L. Olmsted

Professional Quality in Genealogical Research 243
Ruth Wilder Sherman

Peter Brown of Windsor, Conn.—Not a *Mayflower* Descendant 253
Robert S. Wakefield

Deserters, Dischargees, and Prisoners of War 255
Clifford Neal Smith

Black Birth Records, New Castle County, Delaware, 1810-1853 264
Mary Fallon Richards

Editorial 83

Book Reviews 64, 148, 219, 302
Milton Rubincam

Index 321

NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY



INDEX TO VOLUME 67, 1979

Indexed
by
Alice Sutherland Riordan

NAME INDEX, VOLUME 67, 1979

A

Aaron, 155
Abbott, Susan Woodruff, 224
Abel, Zacheus, 175
Abercrombie, John, 46
Abernathy, 156; William, 49
Abrahams, Martha (Haynes), 155; Moses, 155
Abrego, Jose, 229; Juana (Fernandez), 229
Achley, John, 61
Ackert, Felty, 130
Ackley, Bill, 183; John, 183
Adair, James, 45
Adams, 224; Capt, 315; Abigail, 252; Abigail (Faulkner), 252; Ammi Faulkner, 252; Daniel I., 128; Hannah, 252; John, 252, 259; Lovey, 252; Lucy, 252; Margaret, 187; Mercy, 252; Mercy (Sanderson), 252; Molly, 252; Nathan, 252; Olive, 252; Prudence, 252; Samuel, 252; Sarah, 189, 252; Solomon, 252; Thomas M., 141; William, 44, 202
Addair, John, 259
Adderly, Edward, 193
Addington, Elizabeth (Bowen), 163; Isaac, 163
Adolfs, Anna Katharine Elisabeth Herm, 221; Johann Friedrich, 221
Adolpfs, Anna Marie Sophie, 221
Afflick, Margaret (Burges), 218
Agate, John, 43; Thomas, 45; William, 43
Agett, James, 49
Aguilar, Antonio, 229; Manuela (Estrada), 229; Pedro, 229
Ahlin, John Howard, 281
Aikley, Bazaliel, 124
Ainsley, Hugh, 56
Airs/Aires, John, 202
Aitken, Barbara (_____), 20; Barbara B., 24; Andrew, 202
Alari, Ana Maria (Thenoria), 229; Antonio, 229; Joaquin, 229; Jose Antonio, 229, 230; Jose Manuel, 229; Jose Ramon, 229; Jose Ygnacio, 230; Josef Gregorio, 230; Josef Maria, 230; Josef Rafael, 230; J^{ph} Ygnacio, 300; Juan, 229, 230, 294; Juan Ant^{o}, 230; Juan Bautista, 230; Manuel, 229, 230; Maria (Fernandes), 230; Maria de Loreto (Benabides), 230; Maria de Loreto (Venavides), 229; Maria Francisca (Fernandez), 230; Maria Josefa (Ortiz), 229; M^{a} Rita, 297; Maria Rosa (Sandoval), 229, 230; Ygnacio, 229, 230
Alarid, Jose Maria, 230; Manuel, 230; Maria Josefa (Ortiz), 230
Albee, Ellen (Dillaway), 192; Lydia, 192; Sally/Sarah, 192; William, 192
Albert of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha, 64
Alberth, Phillip, 131; Regina (Derr), 131
Albison, John, 259
Alcott, Joseph, 123
Alden, 154, 244; John, 251, 280
Alderice, Hugh, 202
Alderman, Mr., 141
Alderson, George, 202
Aldridge, Nathanial, 202
Aldsworth, Benjamin, 202
Alexander, David, 177; George, 45, James, 46; Joseph, 45; Mildred, 222; Thomas, 179; Vera Shepard, 252; Zachariah, 177
Alexandrine, Cecile Agathe, 53, 54
Alford, John, 202
Algro, Francis, 49
Alire, Bartolome, 230; Maria, 295; Maria Olaya (Tenorio), 230; Mariano, 230
Aliri, Jose, 230; Margarita (Lobato), 230; Miguel, 230; Thomas, 230; Ysabel (de la Vega), 230
Allan, Alexander, 98; Alice (Crane), 183; Alice (Smith), 100, 101; Anna, 183; Augusta Jane/Jean, 183; Charlotte (Crane), 183; Christian, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102; Elizabeth, 101, 183; George, 101, 102, 183; George H., 279; George Washington, 183; Horatio Gates, 183; Isabel Maxwell, 183; Isabell (Maxwell), 183, 189, 273; Isabella, 183; James, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 183; Jean, 98; John, 87, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 183, 273; Margaret, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102; Margaret (Black), 98, 99, 100; Maria E. (Boulware), 102; Mark, 183; Martha, 99, 100; Martha "Patsy", 102; Martha "Patsy" Ellen (Woolfolk), 101, 102; Mary, 183; Mary (Patton), 183, 273; Mary Cutts (Hart), 183; Mehitable (Crane), 183; Patsy, 101; Peter, 49; Robert, 98; Sarah, 100; Sarah (Dickson/Dixson), 183, 189; Sarah (Head), 102; Susan, 102; Susan (Wilder), 183; Susannah (Callender) Hurst, 101, 102; William, 182, 183, 189, 273; Winckworth, 183; Winckworth Sargent, 183; family, 81, 98
Allen, 72, 156, 225; Capt., 143; _____ (Davis), 184; Alexander, 62; Amelia/Emily A. (Brownell), 184; Ben, 184, 279; Benjamin, 184; Catharine, 184; Charles, 126; Cynthia, 184; Dan, 184, 279; David, 184, 279; Eliphalet "Liffe", 184; Elizabeth, 116; Elizabeth (Goodwin), 184; Elizabeth (Silliker), 184; Elizabeth (Wells), 184; Ephraim. 184; Eunice "Sarah" (Polley), 184; George, 51, 184; Hannah (Raworth), 184; Isaac, 128; James, 184, 202; Jane, 184; Jenny, 279; John, 210, 288; John E., 200; Jonas, 184; Josiah, 176; Letitia (Thompson), 184; Mary "Peggy" (Dobson), 184; Matthew, 184; Priscilla (Brown), 253, 254; Robert, 202; Samuel, 184, 279; Sarah (Somers), 184; Thomas, 259; William, 253, 254
Allcorn, James, 199
Allebach, Elizabeth (Landis), 133; Peter, 133
Allerton, Isaac, 251
Allevine, Barnet, 122
Alling, 156
Allison, Charles, 269; Patrick, 202
Allspaugh/Alspaugh, John, 202
Allred, Capt., 147
Allum, William, 43
Allwin, family, 41
Allyn, 308
Almond, Thomas, 43
Alspaugh, David, 202/See also Allspaugh
Alter, Clara, 167
Althouse, John, 42
Alwyn, Richard, 217
Amer, George, 49
Ames, E.W., 279
Amos, Capt., 143; Levy Ames, 184
Amy, Philip, 202
Anaya, Feliciana (Ulibarri), 230; Franco Domingo, 230; Gertrudis (Olibarre), 230; Juan, 230; Juan Antonio, 230
Anderson, Capt., 316; Alexander, 177; Charles, 52; J. Black, 47; James, 127; Jerusha (Stone), 277; Mary (_____), 277; Robert, 193; Robert C., 249; Robert Charles, 81, 85; Sarah, 193; Thomas, 202, 277; William, 52
Anderton, John, 55
Andrews, 156, 224; Abraham, 155; Elizabeth Latham (Gannett),

192; John, 259; John Dudley, 192
Andriot, John L., 67
Andrus, David, 175
Angle, Francis, 193; John W., 193
Annennontak, Kateri, 41
Anthony, George, 202
Antill, John, 218; Margaret (Colden), 218
ap Bran, Llywarch, 166
ap Cynwrig, Hywel, 165
ap Gruffudd, Joan, 164; Rhys, 164
ap Gwilym Gam, 164
ap Gwrgi, Jenkin, 164
ap Hywel, Angharad (Lewys), 165; Catrin (Llwyd), 164; Crisli (Fychan), 165; Cynwrig, 165; Hywel Fychan, 164; Maurig, 165
ap Hywel Fychan, Gwenllian (Gwilym), 164; Gwilyn Gam, 164; Llywelyn, 165; Maud (____), 165
ap Hywel Melyn, Ieuan Gwyn, 164
ap Ifor Bach, Gruffudd, 164, 165; Mable (____), 164, 165
ap Jenkin, Gwilym, 164
ap Jenkyn, Alice (Swansea), 164; Owen/Owain, 164
ap Madog, Hywel, 165; Maud (____), 165
ap Maenyrch, Bleddyn, 166
ap Meurig, Dafydd, 165; Efa. (Hopkin), 165
Apodaca, Antonia, 300
Appleton, William S., 73
ap Rhys, Gwladus (____), 165; Ieuan, 165
ap Thomas, Gwladus (Gam), 165; Rhys, 302; William, 165
ap Ynys Derw, Hywel Melyn, 164
Aragon, Benito de Jesus, 230; Juan Cruz, 230; Lorenzo, 231; Manuel, 231; M[a] (Ballejo), 231; M[a] Concepcion (Valdez), 230; Mariano, 230; Rosa (Gutierrez), 230; Vicente, 230
Aram, Capt., 143; Matthias, 48
Arbidge, John, 259
Archer, Capt., 145; John, Sr., 179
Archibald, Helen Louisa, 56; James, 56; Patrick Wodron, 56; Robert, 193
Archuleta, Blas, 231; Juan, 231; Maria (Cordoba), 231; Maria (Marques), 231; Pedro, 231; Ramon, 231
Arden, German, 44
Armenta, Antonio, 231; Juana (Beitia), 231; Juana Antonia (Truxillo), 231; Man[l] Ant[o], 231; Rosalia (Martin), 231; Ygnacio, 231
Armijo, Antonio, 231; Antonio, Jose, 231; Antonio Josef, 231; Barbara (Errera), 231; Guadalupe (Garcia), 231; Jose Antonio, 231; Josefa (Sandoval), 231; Julian, 231; M[a] Guadalupe, 234; Maria Rosa (Mendoza), 231; Maria Rosalia (Romero), 231; Salbador, 231; Salvador Manuel, 231; Santiago, 231
Armit, Agnes (Lees), 71; Charity, 71; Emily, 71; John, 71; Mary (Warren), 71; Sophia, 71; William, 71; family, 71
Armitage, Abm., 193; Hannah, 53
Armstead, Lt., 316
Armstrong, John, 52, 140; Samuel, 264; William, 202
Arnaud, Charles, 49; Julie, 50
Arne, Clement, 138
Arneson, Alice, 96
Arnest, Caleb, 202
Arnethy, Abel, 49
Arnett, Shelly, 126
Arnold, 224; Benedict, 255; George, 25; Hopkins, 176; James N., 110, 248; John, 45; Mary, 268; Oliver, 275; William, 50
Arpad, Prince of Hungary, 65
Arregui, Francisco, 231
Arsenault, Bona, 282
Arteaga, Gregorio, 231; Ysavel (Lopes), 231
Arthur, Patrick, 56
Artone, Godfrey, 128
Ash, Elijah, 228; Rocksannah (Shearer), 228
Ashby, William, 48, 259
Ashcomb, 154
Ashdoune, William, 45
Ashley, Wm., 193; Mary (____), 193
Ashman, 71
Ashton, 67; John, 52; William, 52
Askew, Jonathan, 202; William, 202
Asnop, Adam, 202
Aspell, Christopher, 47; Richard, 47
Asquith, William, 202
Astle, Thomas, 288
Atherton, Frederick, 226; George, 226; Ralph, 226
Atkin, James, 193
Atkins, 74; Edward, 259
Atkinson, Benjamin, 52; Francis, 51, 215; George, 51; John, 52; Thomas, 51, 137; William, 52, 202
Atrith, Edward, 60
Attaway/Authaway, Thomas, 259
Atwater, 156
Atwood, Maria, 167
Auchmuty, Mary (Nicholls) Tucker, 217, 218; Samuel, 218
Auger, Roland J., 1, 34, 41
Austin, 75; Diana, 167; Sabrina P., 167
Authaway/See Attaway
Avery, Thomas, 259
Avott, John, 259
Awalt, John, 202
Axtell, Daniel, 287
Ayer, Abigail (Merrill), 184, 186, 267; Amy (Easterbrooks), 184, 186; Chloe (Crane) Conover, 185; Content (Wertner), 184; Dorathy (Bayley), 184, 185; Douglas B., 279, 280; Elijah, 184, 185, 186, 267; Elijah, Jr., 184; Elizabeth (Hicks), 184, 267; Hannah (Swasey), 185; Jacobina (Bent), 184; James Noble (Shannon), 185; Joseph, 184, 185, 279; Mariner, 184, 186; Mary (____) Beckwith, 184; Nehemiah, 184, 186; Obediah, 184, 185, 279; Sarah, 184; Thomas, 184, 185; Zena (Seamans), 185; Zilpah (Smith), 184
Ayers, Elijah, 281; Obediah, 281
Ayling, Stanley, 21
Aylwin, Jean-Louis, 41; family, 41
Ayres, Elijah, 279

B

Babcock, 67; Elizabeth, 185, 186; Mary, 185
Baca, Antonio, 232; Antonio Jose, 231, 232; Diego Man[l], 231; Diego Antonio, 231; Feliciana, 298; Francisco Xavier, 231; Jose, 231, 232; Jose Antonio, 232; Jose Manuel, 232; Jose Miguel, 232; Jose Rafael, 232; Josef, 232; Josef Maria, 232; Josefa (Lopez), 232; Joseph Blas, 232; Juan, 232; Juan Antonio, 232; Juan Domingo, 232; Juan Gallegos, 236; Juana (Beitia), 231, 232; Juana (Beytia), 232; Juana (de Beyetia), 232; Juana (Garviso), 231; Juana (Garvisu), 232; Juana Maria, 235, 236; Juana Maria (Baca), 236; Loreta (Garvisu), 232; Lucia (Trujillo), 232; Luis Maria, 232; M[a], 298; Manuel, 232; Manual Antonio, 232; Manuel Fran[co], 232; Maria (Romero), 232; Maria de Loreto (Garvisu), 232; Maria de Loreto (Gomes), 232; Maria Rita (Gonzalez), 232; M[a] Rita (Silva), 232; Nicolas, 231, 232; Pablo, 294; Rita (Silba), 232; Rosa, 301; Theodora (Fernandez), 231; Ygnacio, 232
Backus, Capt., 143; E.F., 201
Backhouse, Andrew, 55; Joseph, 55; Marmaduke, 269
Bacon, 225; Amanda, 167, 168; Ann A., 168; Elijah, 167, 168; Mary E., 167, 168; Olive M., 167, 168; Samuel E., 167, 168

Bagher, William, 128
Bailey, Edward Welden, 48; Enoch, 202; Robert, 200; Thomas, 202
Bailie/Baillie, Edward, 259
Baily, Edmund, 265
Bainbridge, Capt., 143; Thomas, 218
Baird, John, Jr., 50; John, Sr., 50
Baker, Ann (Barron), 185; Arthur, 56; Benjamin, 202; Charles, 185; Ebenezer, 176; Elizabeth, 167; Forbes, 183; Henry, 44; John, 167; Martha O., 167; Susannah (Rice), 185; Valentine, 135; William, 56, 185, 202, 259
Balantyne, David, 48
Balde, Henry, 46; William, 46
Baldes, Josefa, 294
Baldwin, 224; Benjamin, 48; George, 120; John, 51; Thomas, 52; Thomas W., 110; William, 193
Bale, 71
Balencia, Juana, 298
Baley, 154
Ball, David, 193; Isaac, 127
Ballantine, David, 46; Robert, 50
Ballard, 225; Robert, 202
Ballejo, M[a], 231
Ballejos, Manuela, 297
Balma, Joseph Victor, 45
Bancroft, George, 150
Banks, James, 46; John, 46; Naomi Mahulda (Jackson), 106; William B., 106
Banner, John, 259
Banton, 154
Barber, John, 53, 55, 312; Thomas, 53; William A., 53
Barbus, Andrew, 128
Barclay, Hugh, 136; John E., 253;
Barcley, Charles B. (Mrs.), 174; Rachel E., 282
Bardsley, 68
Bardt, Anthony, 45
Barela, Antonio, 232; Juan Antonio, 232; Petra (Rodriguez), 232
Bargas, J[pha], 298
Barker, 156; Capt., 147; Jonathan, 259
Barkman, Henry, 203
Barlow, Claude W., 244, 249, 251; Joshua, 178; William, 177
Barnard, John, 203
Barnes, 154; Capt., 314; Mary, 292; Robert, 68; Robert W., 71, 72; Thomas, 293; Williams, 74
Barnett, Catherine, 203; Hugh, 128; Mary (Grissett), 116
Barney, Capt., 146
Barnham, Ebenezer, 271
Barns, John, 121
Barr, Daniel W., 180; Mary (____), 228; Melchoir, 138; Samuel, 264; Susanna, 228; William, 228
Barrack/Barrick, William, 203
Barrett, 166; John, 59
Barrickman, Henry, 203
Barringer, B., 280
Barroll, L. Wethered, 280
Barron, Ann, 185; Ann (____), 185; Edward, 185
Barrow, Josiah, 259
Barrs, John, 46
Barry, George C., 51; John, 46, 59, 203; Lavallin, 203; William, 45
Barstow, William, 185
Barstow/Bearsto/Beairsto, William, 185
Bartholomew, John, 102; Robert, 259; Thomas, 259
Bartless, Squire, 177
Bartlett, 74; Cyrus, 193; Jesse, 193; Lucinda, 193; Phin., 193; Sarah, 249; Wm., 177; William, 177
Bartly, 203
Barton, Seth, 203
Bartrum, Peter Clement, 163, 164, 166
Bascom, Katharine Brattle (Gannett), 192; William, 192
Bass, 154
Bassett, Ruth, 270
Bataille, John, 212, 213
Batchelder, 225
Bates, 73, 308; Charlotte (____), 193; Elias, 195; John, 151, 193, 203; Lavina, 193; Moses, 193; Susannah (Fleming), 151;
Batkin, Bertha (Tenzer), 153; Hyman, 153; Stanley I., 153
Baton, John, 52
Battie, Henry, 193
Battle, James, 259; John, 259
Baty, Adam, 177; David, 177; Joseph, 177; Samuel, 177
Bauer, Frances (Landis), 133; Michael, 133
Baughman, Catherine (____), 134; Michael, 134
Baum, John, 228; Mary (Shearer), 228
Baumgardner, Christian, 133; Mattias, 138
Baxley, John, 203
Baxter, Sanford, 177
Bay, E.H., 214; William, 214
Bayard, Benjamin, 122; Eveline, 266; Samuel, 122
Bayer, Andrew, 135
Bayley, Dorathy, 184, 185
Baylie, Capt., 146
Baynes, John, 58
Bazendine, Patricia M., 71
Beach, 156, 224; James, 114
Beahan, Matthew, 56
Beairsto, Elizabeth, 185; Elizabeth (Walker), 185; Hannah (Jackson), 185; Johnson, 185; Mehetabel (Boyd), 185; William, 185/See also Barstow/Bearsto
Beal, Capt., 145; Lawson, 177; Richard, 177; Thomas, 43
Beale, Thomas, 203
Beals, George, 53
Bealy, William, 59
Beam, Mr., 187; ____ (Burk), 187
Bear, Catherine, 133; Catherine (____), 133; George, 137; Jacob, 137; Magdalena, 133; Richard, 203; Rudolph, 133; Sherman W., 282
Bearsto/Beairsto/See Barstow
Beatty, Edward, 50; James, 52; Robert, 193; William, 53
Beaty, David, 203
Beauharnois, 40
Beaumont, 156
Beaver, Jonas, 203
Beck, Abraham, 195, 198; Jacob, 276; Johanna (____), 185; John Anthony, 43; Martin, 185, 276; Mary "Polly", 185; Sophia, 185
Beckwith, Asa, 175; Mary (____), 184; Reuben, 175
Beddingfield, Elizabeth, 59; Henry, 59; Thomas, 59
Bedingfield, Thomas, 59
Bee, Jonathan, 264
Beecher, Capt., 144
Beedle, 149
Beer, William, 56
Beers, 224; Edward, 52
Beever, Jonas, 203
Bega, Marcelina, 301; Maria, 294
Behrn, 154
Beitia, Barbara, 299; Juan de Jesus, 232; Juana, 231, 232; Maria (Chavez), 232; Maria Fran[ca], 300; Miguel, 232
Bejil, Antonio Reyes, 233; Candelaria (Medina), 233; Christobal, 233; Christobal Faustin, 233; Jose, 233; Juan Bautista, 233; Theodora (Medina), 233; Xtobal, 233
Belarde, J[ph] Miguel, 233; Leonarda (Thenorio), 233; Nicolas, 233
Belcher, Jonathan, 279
Belden, Ruth, 192
Belin, Philip, 44
Bell, 149; George, 50, 51, 52; James, 44; Raymond Martin, 222; Robert, 52, 215, 259; Robert T., 122
Bellamie, Richard, 114, 115
Bellamy, 156
Belland, ____, 198
Bellevue, Martha Gabrille Aubin, 53
Bellinger, Rudolph, 135
Below, Francis, 43
Belton, James, 259
Bemen, James, 203
Benabides, Domingo, 233; Francisca (Lujan), 233; Jose

Manuel Bictorino, 233; Maria de Loreto, 230
Benavides, Concepcion (Urioste), 233; Domingo, 233; Franca (Lujan), 233; Jph Rafael, 233; Juan, 233; Juan Antonio, 233; Ma Rosa (Esquivel), 233
Benbow, 60
Bendall, Nicholas, 259
Benedick, John, 203
Benfield, Richard, 203
Benidix, John, 203
Benjamin, 308
Bennax, John, 203
Benne, Henry F., 55
Bennet, John, 127; Reuben, 55
Bennett, Archibald F., 151; Patrick, 203; T., 199; William, 165, 166
Benney, Alexander, 56
Bennitt, Joel, 203; John, 203
Benoit, Francis M., 193
Bensel, Jacob, 130
Benson, Benjamin, 126
Bent, A.H., 280; Amy (Easterbrooks) Ayer, 184, 186; Arathusa, 186, 187; Clementina, 186; Cynthia, 186; Daniel, 186; Dorothy (Freeman), 186; Ebenezer Vose, 186; Eleanor (McMonagle), 186; Elizabeth, 186; Elizabeth (Babcock), 185, 186; Elizabeth (Davis), 186; Eunice, 186; Ezra, 186; Hannah, 186; Hannah (Vose), 184, 185; Harriet, 186; Jacobina, 184, 186; Jacobina (Freeman), 186; Jesse, 184, 185, 186; John, 185, 186, 281; Lucy (Minor), 186; Martha (McLellan), 186; Martin, 184, 186; Mary, 186; Mary (Lunt), 186; Noah, 186; Rebecca, 186; Samuel, 186; Samuel/Lemuel, 186; Sarah, 186; Sarah (Wetherhead), 186; Tryphena, 186; William White, 186
Bentley, Elizabeth Petty, 72, 73; John, 52, 56
Benton, 280; Col., 199; Thomas, 49; Thomas Hart, 197; William, 49
Benville, Joseph, 46
Bequet, Mr., 142
Bercier, John J. Lambert, 55
Berkeley, Edmund, 291
Bernal, Barbara, 233; Buenaventura, 233; Jose Ramon, 233; Ma Feliciana (Montoya), 233
Bernard, Simon, 52
Bernhard, Jan, 42
Bernheim, 29
Berry, 154; Abigail, 192; Ann, 56, 164; Cybella, 56; David D., 180; Hannah (Knight), 192; James, 139; John, 56; John James, 56; John W., 55; Jonathan, 192; Lawrence, 203; Naomy, 139; Nicholas, 164; Richard, 203; Robert, 178; Sally, 192; Sarah, 192; Susan, 192; William, 139
Berthoud, James, 194
Besley, 154
Besouth, James, 216; Joane (____), 216
Besson, 149
Best, Elizabeth (____), 186; Elizabeth (____) Reynolds, 186; Joshua, 186; Will, 31; William, 186
Betell, William, 46
Bevan, 67; James, 46; Maria Charlotte (____), 46
Beveridge, William H., 105
Beverly, Tabathy, 184, 186
Bevins, John, 203
Bevitt, Thomas, 53
Bewel, James, 175
Beytia, Franca (Chaves), 233; Jose Antonio, 233; Juana, 232; Miguel, 233
Bezaillon, Peter, 134
Biam, Joseph, 176
Biayes, James, 203
Bibb, William, 259
Bickertob, Benjamin, 123
Bickham, John, 203
Biddle, Clement, 215
Biden, John, 56
Bidetrenoulleau, Pierre Daniel, 44
Bidwell, 72
Bierks, John, 50
Biggs, Joseph, 259
Bigil, Barvara, 295
Bignal, Joseph, 203
Bijil, Antonio, 233; Barbara (Bernal), 233; Juan, 233
Bill, Mrs., 194; Charles, 194; Jane, 188; Philip(s), 188; Zippora, 188
Billinghurst, Harry, 43; Thomas, 43
Billington, John, 251
Billmeyer, Jacob, 122; Mary (____), 122
Bilton, James, 259
Binder, Jacob, 128
Bindernagel, Jacob, 53
Bingham, Joseph, 279
Binnox, John, 203
Birch, Charles, 141
Birchard, Lydia, 273
Bird, Joseph, 55; Michael, 46; Richard Martin, 218
Birdsall, Maj., 196
Bish, Martin, 129
Bishop, Charity, 271; Elizabeth, 267, 268; Elizabeth Jane Tanner, 177; Ellen, 272; John, 272; Joseph, 167; Mary, 167; Mercy (Gore) Newcomb, 272; Nathaniel, 217; Rebecca (Whipple), 272; Sarah, 167; Timothy, 272; William, 272
Blacgbome, William, 47
Black, Jane (____), 99; John, 203; Margaret, 98, 99, 100; Mary (Bent), 186; Richard, 186; Sally (Chapman), 186; Sarah, 99; Thomas, 181; William, 186; William L., 141
Blackburne, Andrew, 98, 100; Peter, 98, 100
Blacklock, John, 259
Blackmore, Arthur, Jr., 215, 216, 217; George, 215, 217; Humphrey, 215, 216, 217; Susan, 215, 216, 217; Susan (Burnett), 216, 217
Blackmore/Blackamore/Blackemoore/Blackmoor, Arthur, 215, 216, 217
Blackston, Maria, 265
Blair, Alexander, 181
Blake, Nathaniel, 85; Peter, 43
Blakeley, Amos, 141
Blaker, John, 259
Blakeslee, 156
Blanch, Anna, 274
Blanchard, Pierre, 43; Rachel, 189
Bland, Elias, 130; John, 130; Stamper, 130
Blaney, John, 43; Mary (Chappell), 274
Blankley, John, 286
Blankman, Garrit, 51; Henry, 51
Blann, 73
Blasdel, Neome, 191; Thomas, 259
Bledsoe, Anthony, 194; Loving, 194
Blenon, Peter Anthony, 44
Bletcher, Michael, 136
Bletzor, John Morgan, 52
Bliss, 72; Martha, 277
Blondel, Peter, 56
Blood, William Henry, 45
Bloom, Lodowich, 135/See also Plumb
Bloomer, Francis, 203
Bloomfield, Frances, 213; Samuel, 213
Blossom, Ann (____), 226; Thomas, 226
Blouet, 225
Blowe, Jasper, 63
Blunden, Thomas, 259
Blunk, C. (____), 97; Elizabeth, 97; Wm., 97
Boals, Ambrose, 198
Boar, Thomas, 56
Boddie, John Bennett (Mrs.), 68
Boddy, Stephen, 264
Bodell, Moses F., 46
Bodine, 67, 154
Boers, Jan, 42
Bogardus, Anneke Jans, 154
Boggs, William Hampton, 121
Bohanan, Priscilla, 96
Boling, Capt., 143, 144, 314
Bolland, George, 44
Bollard, Ephraim, 175
Bollinger, Christian, 135; Jacob, 135
Bolons, Hypolite, 194

Bolton, Ethel S., 174
Boltwood, Lucius M., 307
Bonaparte, Joseph, 56
Bond, Isaac, 228; Zechariah, 211
Bonnell, Elizabeth, 278
Booke, James, 46
Booker, Edward, 61; Valentine, 137
Boon, Gerrit, 42
Boone, 154; Benjamin, 136; Daniel, 194
Booth, Jonathan, 126
Boots, Joseph, 203
Borchers, Donnis Mott, 70; F.E., 70
Borrego, Francisco, 233; Rafael, 233; Victoria (Mora), 233
Boskett, John, 259
Bossuot, Jean Babtiste, 45
Boston, Capt., 147
Bothwell, Capt., 147
Bouch/Bough, James, 259
Boucher, John Oldis, 288
Bouden, David, 194
Bougher, Martin, 135
Bouis, Anthony Vincent, 194; Marie M., 194
Boulton, Giles, 55; D'arcy, 44; Philip, 288
Boulvin, Elenor (____), 194; Nicholas, 194
Boulware, Maria E., 102; Mary (Gatewood), 102; Wm., 102
Bourdine, Michael, 46
Boutin, Henry, 45
Bouton, Nathaniel, 110
Bouvier, Julien, 43
Bouvrain, J.B., 53; Jean B., 53
Bowden, Mary, 186
Bowen, 149; Abigail, 163; Absolom, 94; Ann (Berry), 164; Clarence W., 110; Clarence Winthrop, 95; Deriah, 163; Edmund Augustus, 166; Electa (Gay), 94; Elizabeth, 163; Ellen (Franklyn), 163, 164; Elsbeth (Vaughan), 164; Esther, 163; Francis, 163, 164, 166; Griffith, 161, 163, 164, 165, 166; Gruffudd, 164; Henry, 163; Josiah, 267; Margaret, 163, 268; Margaret (Child), 267; Margaret (Fleming), 161, 163, 164, 165, 166; Mary, 163; Peniel, 163; Philip, 164; Richard L., 110; Thankful, 184, 190, 267; Thomas, 259; William, 163
Bower, Alexander, Jr., 52; Andrew, 52; David, 52; James, 52; Thomas, 52; William, 52
Bowers, John, 48; William, 259
Bowes, Francis, 52; John, 52, 55
Bowleigh, Thomas, 46
Bowman, Catherine (____), 140; Doris M., 174; George E., 253; George Ernest, 243, 251; John, 288; Matthias, 140; Peter, 132, 133; Sarah, 140
Bows, Francis, 51
Bowser, Robert, 49
Box, Mr., 203
Boy, Joseph, 259
Boyce, William, 210
Boyd, _____, 203; Andrew, 203; Benjamin F., 228; Elizabeth (Wamack), 228; Ella (Simpson), 228; Helen M. (Joshin), 228; James, 228; Jane, 228; Joseph Andrew, 228; Letitia, 185; Mary, 228; Mary (____) ____, 228; Mehetabel, 185; Robert, 141, 197; Robert George, 228; Samuel W., 228; Susanna (Barr), 228; William J., 228
Boyer, Joseph, 53
Boyler, Christian, 133
Boyneburg, 64
Boynton, 74; Bartholomew, 74
Boys, Adam, 132; James, 132; Jane, 132; Jennet (____), 132; Joseph, 132; Mary, 132; Sarah, 132; William, 53
Brackbill, Martin H., 81, 130
Bradbury, Matthew, 55; Phebe, 167
Braddy, Louisa J., 143
Bradfield, James, 121
Bradford, Carpenter, 86, 90, 91; Gunning, 128; Jerusha, 192; Mary (Gay), 86, 91; Richard, 43; William, 251, 281
Bradley, 156; Adam, 53; Charles, 56; Michael, 53; Robert, 43; William, 203
Bradstreet, 74
Bradwell, John, 46
Brady, James, 194; Katherine (____), 194; Patrick, 194
Bragg, John, 43
Brailsford, Robert, 289
Brand, Johann Franz Konrad, 221
Brandon, Abraham R., 50; James, 53
Brantingham, Thomas H., 42
Braselman, James, 145
Brassieur/Brashear, 225
Brasto__, Harriette, 167
Brattle, Katharine, 191
Braun, Anthony Theodore, 45
Bray, Jack, 128
Brayley, Mary (____), 212
Brazeau, Joseph, 194
Bready, John, 203
Brebner, John Bartlett, 95
Breen, William, 56
Bremer, Anthony, 124
Breneisen, Conrad, 130; Valentine, 130
Brent, Robert, 194
Breslin, Patrick, 55
Brewer, 279; Richard, 180
Brewster, William, 175, 251, 304
Brian/Bryan, 70
Briant, Louis, 53
Brickey, John, 195
Bridenbaugh, Valentine, 203
Bridge, Thomas, 312
Brien, Hugh, 141
Brigg, John, 259
Briggs, Judith, 271; Lydia, 191; William, 49
Bright, E. (Sanguinette), 194; Edward, 52; James, 124; Josiah, 194
Brinton, Hannah, 266; Jaheel, 287
Brisban, John, 50
Brisbin, Robert, 210
Bristow, Samuel, 203
Britt, Robert, 203
Brittain, William, 259
Broaddus, Katherine, 194; Whitfield, 194
Broadribb, William, 61
Brodie, William, 50
Brodhead, 67
Bromley, Beury, 45
Bromwell, Edward, 127; Francis, 59; Henrietta, 222
Brooks, Abraham, 176; James, 52; Joseph, 52, 259; Joshua, 203; Samuel, 52; Stephen, 176; W.T.H., 143
Broomhead, Joseph, 50
Brothers, Henry, 203; Martin, 59
Brotherson, John, 45
Brotherton, James, 194; Rebecca, 194
Brough, Jane (____), 50; John, 50
Broughton, John, 259
Brown, 251; Capt., 145, 314; Alexander, 53, 55; Ann E., 177; Aquilla, 203; Benjamin, 203; David, 47, 203; Dixon, 203; Elizabeth M., 194; Ephraim, 274; George, 203; Godlip, 46; Henry, 203; Isabel, 253; James, 49, 52; John, 194, 203, 259; Jonathan, 123, 175; Josiah, 203; Martha (____) Ford, 253; Mary, 253, 254; Mary (____), 253; Peter, 241, 251, 253, 254; Priscilla, 253, 254; Rebecca, 253, 254; Richard, 259; Robert, 54, 194; Samuel, 52, 178; Sarah (Ross), 274; Susannah, 274; Thomas, 42, 194, 259; Thomas J., 179; Thomas Valentine, 52; Wallace, 21; William, 47, 49, 54, 56, 127, 177, 259; Zibia Cravath, 192
Browne, Peter, 253, 254; Sarah, 312; William B., 281
Brownell, Aaron, 187; Alice (Southworth), 187; Amelia/Emily A., 184; Anna, 187; Annie (Copp), 187; Annie (Davis), 187; Edward, 187; Eunice (Polly), 187; George G., 280; Jeremiah, 187, 280; John, 187; Lavinia, 187; Lucy, 186, 280; Margaret (Adams), 187; Margaret (Weldon), 187; Rebecca (Dixon), 187; Sarah, 187; Thomas, 187, 280; Vinie

(Dixon), 187; William, 187
Browning, Thomas, 56
Brubaker, Abraham, 177; Henry, 132
Bruce, 64; David, 288; Edward, Baron of Kinloss, 148; George, 148; James, 148; John, 50; John Goodall, 148; Philip Alexander, 148; R.M., 21; Robert, 220; family, 148
Bruen, Obadiah, 64
Brunson, James, 176
Brunt, Ralph, 54
Bruster, Seth, 176
Bryam, Mr., 125
Bryan, Joseph, 70; Thomas, 56; William, 187; William, Jr., 56; William, Sr., 56
Bryant, 71, 308; Ann, 70; Benjamin, 70; John Yarnall, 70; Jonathan, 194; Joseph, 194; Thomas, 70
Bryce, James, 46; Matthew, 45
Buchanan, Mrs., 215; David, 214, 215; George, 203; James, 56; Janice, 142; Janice (____), 201; John, 46, 203; Robert, 55; William, 203
Buck, John, 203
Buckanan, Polly, 194; Robert, 194
Buckanon, James, 181
Buckingham, 224
Buckler, John, 43
Buckles, Capt., 314
Buckley, Daniel, 54; John, 54; Joseph, 54; Michael, 54
Buckner, Samuel, 181
Budd, Anne Lockwood Dallas, 66; Catharine, 55
Bu Dulfre, John, 44
Buel, J., 48, 49
Bugg, John, 259
Buhre, Conrad, 73
Buisson, Louis, 197
Bulfinch, B.S., 194; Samuel, 194
Bulhand, Benjamin, 55; James, 55
Bulkley, Capt., 316
Bull, Abraham, 176; John, 203
Bullard, Sarah (____), 172
Bullions, Alexander, 50
Bullock, Nathaniel, 125
Bulmer, Charles Dixon, 273; Elizabeth/Betsey (Oulton), 273; George, 273; Susanna (Dixon), 273
Bumberger, Christian, 135
Bumgardner, Anna, 139; Barbara, 139; Catherine, 139; Christian, 139; John, 139; Magdalena, 139; Ursula (____), 139
Bumgarner, Christian, 139
Bump, Lydia, 248
Bumstead, Thomas, 56
Bungy, Joshua, 259
Bunhauner, Frederick, 46
Bunker, Benjamin, 124
Bunn, Jonathan, 126; William, 73; William N., 47
Bunnel, 156
Bunting, Thomas, 259
Burchardt, Edward H., 56
Burchinal, Ann (____), 127; Jeremiah Luther, 127
Burchmore, George, 194
Burckhartt, J.H., 198
Burden, Ishmael, 177; James, 177; John, 61
Burfoot, Capt., 313
Burford, Capt., 212
Burges, Ann, 218; John, 218; Margaret, 218; Susannah (Nicholls), 218
Burgess, George, 194, 195; Henry, 45; John, 43; Thomas, 46
Burghalter, Ulrich, 134
Burgoyne, 210
Burgt, Lodwich, 134
Burk, Elizabeth, 187; Grace (____), 187; John, 259; Michael, 187, 280, 281; Olick, 259; William, 129
Burke, 68, 224; Ann (____), 187, 191; Anthony, 187, 191; Elizabeth, 187; Jean/Jane, 187, 191; John, 203; Priscilla, 187, 191; Thomas, 59
Burkett, John B., 213
Burling, Mary, 52
Burnap, Capt., 315
Burnes, William, 46
Burnet, Robert, 50; Rudolph, 130
Burnett, Mary, 216, 217; Susan, 216, 217
Burney, Capt., 145, 316
Burns, Matthew, 55
Burns, Desire, 272, 276
Burnside, Samuel, 49
Burnsides, James, 194
Burouse, Asa, 176
Burr, Abigail (Strong), 277; Belinda Throop, 277; Concurrence (Hungerford), 277; Horace, 277; Nathaniel, 277
Burrell, George, 49
Burrett, Joseph M., 141
Burris, Desire, 272, 276
Burrow, John, 54; Josiah, 259
Burt, 72; Alfred Leroy, 21; John, 176; Nicholas, 259
Burton, Isaac, 259; James, 259; Jehu, 121; John, 59; Joshua, 54; Lewis W., 225; Susannah, 184
Busby, John, 194
Bush, Jacob, 43
Bushong, Philip, 140
Bustamente, Bernardo, 235; Gertrudis, 294
Butcher, Bernard L., 225
Butin, Abraham, 51; John A., 51; Peter I.J., 51
Butler, 308; _____, 290; Ann (Routh), 290; Billey, 290; Pierce Ponsonby, 288; Robert, 72; Simon, 125; Walter, 72
Butter, Elijah, 203
Butterworth, James, 43
Buzzard, Michael, 203; Nathan, 141; William, 203
Byas, James, 203; Joseph, 203
Byerly, Michael, 140
Byrd, 151; Abraham, 194; John, 194; Stephen, 194
Byrne, Garret, 52; James, 52; Judith, 52; Patrick, 48
Byrom, John, 312
Byron, Joseph, 203; Thomas, 203; William, 44

C

Caart, John James, 43
Cabanne, John P., 196
Caffey, 149
Cain, Abel, 187; Abigael, 187; Anna, 187; Arthur, 187; David, 187; Hannah (Eastman), 187; Joanna, 187; Lydia, 187; Lydia (Townsend), 187; Mary (Dunbar), 187; Miriam, 187; Robert, 187
Cairns, Callwell, 193
Caldwall, Rebekah, 167
Caldwell, Andrew, 123; Anny, 177; David, 177; Henry, 259; Lucinda, 177; Marshall, 177; Matthew, 43; Robert, 179; Sam K., 199; William, 177, 178
Calhoun, James, 203; Rachel (Peck), 189; Thomas, 189
Callahan, David, 56
Callender, John, 101; Suky, 101; Susannah, 101, 102
Callow, Thomas, 259
Cambaz, John, 194
Cameron, Alexander, 55; Donald, 49; Dugald, Jr., 49; Elizabeth, 55; James, 55; Margaret, 55; Peter, 51
Camp, 224; Capt., 146; Anthony J., 221, 226, 227
Campbell, Capt., 210; Mr., 274; Archibald, 46, 203; Charles, 51; Daniel, 46; Edward, 48; George, 46; Helen, 269; James, 43, 47; John, 45, 48; Mark, 273; Martha (Patton), 273; Mary (Reynolds), 274; Peter, 273, 281; Thomas, 46; Wilfred, 21; William, 194
Campion, John, 259
Candler, Mary, 150
Cane, Michael, 203
Canham, Thomas, 62
Canning, Edward, 49
Cannon, 156; Michael, 259; R., 263
Cantelmi, Francis, 194
Cantelo, William C., 56
Capel, Anne, 60; Christopher, 60
Caphlan, 286
Caplin, James, 215
Carabajal, Maria, 295

Caraghan, Patrick, 136
Carbonneau, Francis, 194
Carder, Isaac, 259
Caringham, George, 203
Carl, Michael, 203
Carlisle, Charles, 56
Carmack, Peter, 259
Carmaran, John, 203
Carmichael, Daniel, 48
Carnan, 71
Carns, Wilfrid, 59
Carny, William, 203
Carpenter, Christian, 131; Daniel, 131; Elizabeth (Hare), 131; Emanuel, 132; Jacob, 131; Mary (Hare), 131; Nathaniel, 210; Susanna (Hare), 131
Carr, 149; F., 194; Francis, 194; James, 177, 203; John, 259; Joseph, 177; Moses, 194; Peter, 203; William, 52, 56, 259
Carrick, Alexander, 52; Robert, 52
Carrington, 156
Carrol, John, 43
Carroll, 71; Maj. Gen., 313; Rev., 203; Henry, 203; James, 203
Carruthers, William, 140
Carson, David, 129
Carstairs, 67
Carter, 64, 151; Catherine, 177; Crawford, 177; David Gay, 92; Edward, 92; Elizabeth "Betsey", 92, 93; Esther (____), 92; Esther Ann, 92; George, 259; George Cabell, 224; Howard, 92, 96; Isaac Gay, 92; Isaac P., 96; Isaac Perry, 92; J., 200; Joanna, 92; Joanna (Gay), 92; Martha, 92; Olive, 92; Samuel Hillman, 92; Thankful, 92; Thelma (LaRoche), 106
Caruthers, Thomas, 56
Carver, John, 304
Carvill, 149
Cary, 225
Casanova, Jacques D., 41
Cascaden, James, 177
Case, Azubah (Gay), 94; James, 176; Newton, 94
Casedy, Matthew, 54; Thomas, 54
Casey, Dennis, 204; John, 124; Nicholas, 124; Robert, 124, 204
Cashman, Charles, 50; Daniel, 50
Casillas, Rosa Maria, 298; Tomas, 297
Caskey, James, 129
Casler, Christian, 50
Casley, Mrs., 290
Cassada, Philemon, 274; Sarah (Escot), 274
Cassady, James, 44; Thomas, 46
Cassan, Jean Baptist, 43
Cassaty, Capt., 274
Casscaden, Labarr, 177
Cassels, James M., 52
Cassin, Richard, 43
Castoff, Anthony, 122
Castro, Henry, 52
Casy, Thomas, 43
Cavallero, Jose Emerijildo, 234; Juana Fran^{ca} (Perea), 234; Simon, 234
Cave, John, 259; Sarah, 128
Cerre, Gabriel, 194
Chace, James, 259
Chadwick, John, 50; Mercy H., 143
Chaffee, Sally Precinda, 167
Chalk, Thomas, 56
Challiner/Challinor, George, 259
Chalmers, William, 54
Chaloner, Capt., 147
Chamberlain, Grace Golihew, 82, 162, 242; Joseph, 194
Chambers, 72; Jerusha (Thornton), 276; Levina, 276; Sarah, 276
Chandler, Capt., 143; Isabella (Chilton), 304; Mary, 107; Roger, 304; Samuel, 108
Chaple, Sarah (____), 274; William, 274
Chapman, Capt., 313; Abigael (Cain), 187; Jane, 273; John, 43; Mary (____), 187; Mary (Dixon), 186; Sally, 186; Thomas, 44, 187; William, 186, 187
Chappell, 280; Asahel, 188; Caleb, 188; Charles, 188; Eleanor (Thompson), 188; Eleazer, 188; Eliphalet, 188, 267; Eliphalet "Liffy", 188; Elizabeth, 188, 267; George, 188; Jabez, 188; James, 188; Jane (Wells), 188; John, 188; Jonathan, 188; Katharine "Catron" (Somers), 188, 267; Mary, 267, 274; Mary "Polly", 188; Mary (Wells), 188; Olivia, 188; Roxanna, 188; Ruth (Royce), 188; Sarah, 188; Susan (Rayworth), 188; William "Bill", 188; Zippora (Bill), 188
Chapple, Japez, 188
Chard, William, 52
Chardwick, Joseph, 46
Charlemagne, 65, 152
Charles, Joseph, 259
Charles I, 311
Charles II, 59, 311
Charless, Joseph, 193
Charlton, John, 218
Chartain, Capt., 147
Chase, 74; Hester (____), 265; James, 259; Philip, 265; Samuel, 204; William, 141
Chavell, George, 54
Chaves, Fran^{ca}, 233; Fran^{ca} (Tafoya), 234; Fran^{co}, 234; Maria, 298; Pedro Antonio, 234; Ysidora, 298
Chavez, Antonio Eduardo, 234; Beatriz (Salasar), 234; Dorotea, 298; Juan Antonio, 234; Maria, 232
Chazournes, Felix, 52
Cheasman, John, 52
Cheese, 72
Cheesman, Sarah, 51
Chequere, _____, 206
Chequiere, Ann Louisa, 168
Cheriot, Henry, 43
Cheritree, Capt., 314
Chesten, Daniel, 204
Chester, Edward, 312; Elizabeth (Bent), 186; John, 126; Samuel, 204; Sarah (____), 126; Simeon, 186, 281
Chevalier, Marie Catharine Haysser, 43
Chew, Aaron, 123; Elizabeth (____), 123; Larkin, 99
Cheyney, Thomas, 121
Child, Benjamin, 163; Margaret, 267; Mary (Bowen), 163;
Childs, Sop[his?] W., 168
Chilton, Isabella, 304; James, 247, 249, 251, 282, 303, 304; Mary, 304; Susanna (Furner), 304
Chinoeth, Arthur, 204
Chipley, John, 178; Stephen, 178
Chipman, John Draper, 178; Sarah, 178
Chirinos, Lucia, 296
Chouteau, Auguste, 194, 196
Chrisman, Joel, 141
Christ, Jacob, 139
Christman, Daniel W., 49
Christophe, Phillipee Sebastian, 44
Chriswell, James, 194; Robert, 194
Chubb, William, 54
Church, 72; Anna (Brownell), 187; Arathusa (Bent), 186, 187; Edward, 186; Elizabeth (____), 186; Ephraim, 186, 187; George, 187; Jesse, 187; Lavinia (Brownell), 187
Churchill, John, 126
Churchman, Michael, 71
Clair, John, 123
Clapp, Ambrose, 55; George, 52; Lodowich, 136
Clark, 156; Gov., 199; Alexander, 45; David, 44; Dennis Rankin, 209; Elijah, 176; John, 128, 264; Joseph, 178; Raymond B., Jr., 2, 82, 162, 242, 304, 305; Sara Seth, 304, 305; Smyth, 51; Thomas, 125, 127; William, 46, 141
Clarke, Abner, 178; B.R., 259; Edward Hyde, 51; Elizabeth (Somerby), 280; G.K., 280; George, 42; Jacob, 204; James, 204; John, 55; John E., 194; John Phillips, 188; Judith (Lunt), 188; Lydia (Clarkson), 188; Lydia (Phillips), 188; Lydia (Smith), 188; Nathaniel, 280; Parker, 188; Phillips, 188; R.S.J., 65; Robert, 55; Samuel Phillips,

188; Sophia (Fellowes), 188; Thomas, 107, 259; Thomas M., 51; Tredway, 62; William, 178; William H., 56
Clark-Lewis, Elizabeth, 1, 25, 33
Clarkson, Elizabeth (Noyes), 188; James, 188; Lydia, 188
Clausse, George, 45
Clayton, Robert, 259; William, 137
Clear, Patrick, 59
Cleary, Daniel, 51; Philip, 51
Cleeve, Richard, 287
Cleland, Margaret (Allan), 101; Samuel, 52; William, 100, 101
Clemens, James, Jr., 194; Pitman, 122
Clemens/Clements/Clemmens, Richard, 259
Clements, 73
Cleneghan, William, 44
Clerk, 72
Cletherow, 154
Cliche, Robert, 39, 41
Cliff, John, 259
Clifford, John D., 194
Cline, Capt., 143; George, 135
Clinton, Thomas, 51
Clogner, Matthias, 128
Cloney, James, 204
Clough, Elizabeth T., 161, 177
Clowes, Samuel, Jr., 42
Cluff, John, 259
Clunn, Charles, 121, 127; Joseph, 127
Clussman, George, 46
Clyman, James, 141
Coale, 302; Cassandra (Skipwith), 302, 303; Elizabeth (Thomas), 302; Philip, 302; Samuel, 204; William, II, 302; Willis B., 302, 303
Coarter, Capt., 121
Coates, Elizabeth, 273
Coatsworth, Thomas, 55
Cobb, Elizabeth, 190; Elizabeth (Rider), 275; Meriam, 270; Sylvanus, 275; William, 175
Cobine, Robert, 55
Coburn, James, 48; John, 48; Martha, 47, 48; Sophia, 48; William, 47, 48
Coca, Leonarda, 301
Cochran, Augusta Jane/Jean (Allan), 183; James, 123; John L., 265; Joseph, 183; Joseph M., 264; Nathan, 54; Peggy, 178; Polly, 178; Rebecca, 183; Richard E., 264; Thomas, 183
Cocke, 154
Cockey, 71
Codd, Matthew, 55
Coddington, John Insley, 2, 82, 162, 220, 242
Cody, Anne, 54
Coe, Eva J., 174; Richard E., 2, 82, 162, 242; Thomas, 54
Coffee, Moses, 176; William John, 49
Coffer, Capt., 147
Cofferoth, Gareard, 135
Coffie, Walter Dowdall Barnaby, 42
Coffin, 75; Capt., 315; Daniel, 176
Coggeshall, Celia (Wilde), 190
Coggeshalls, 224
Cohen, Moses, 155; Sarah, 155
Cokayne, George E., 166
Colbert, Capt., 314
Colbrath, William, 176
Colburn, Dorcas (Fillmore), 191; Richard, 191
Colden, Alexander, 218; Alexander Nicholls, 218; Alice, 218; Elizabeth, 218; Elizabeth (Nicholls), 218; Henrietta Maria (____), 218; Jane, 218; John, 218; Margaret, 218; Richard Nicholls, 218
Coldham, Peter Wilson, 1, 2, 58, 72, 82, 161, 162, 210, 241, 242, 287
Cole, 154; Capt., 204; Benjamin, 124; Henry, 210; Humphrey, 302; William, 302
Coleman, Capt., 315; Emma Lewis, 41
Coles, Charles, 50
Colket, Meredith B., Jr., 2, 82, 162, 242
Colladay, Jacob Woodward, 148; Julia Ann (Stull), 148
Collard, Elijah, 199; John, 195; Lydia, 195
Collards, Elijah, 195
Collenburgh, George, 46
Collett, Tobias, 139
Collingwood, 154
Collins, 224; B., 201; Boston, 106; Frank, Jr. (Mrs.), 80; Joseph, 121; Laura Alphonso, 106; Mary, 204; Mary (James), 106; Owen, 194, 195; Peter, 52
Colpitts, Eunice (Reynolds), 274; Margaret (Wade), 274; Robert John, 274; Thomas, 274
Colston, Raleigh, 103; William, 213
Colvill, Jane, 52; Marjory, 52; William, 52, 54
Colvin, Patrick, 124
Comeings, 220
Comon, Nicholas, 220
Comperio, John, 204
Comstock, Capt., 145
Comyn, John, 220; Thomas, 288
Conant, Rowell, 195
Concklin, Abraham, 210
Conn, Capt., 314; Peter, 204
Connell, Thomas, 214
Connely, Robert, 43
Conner, 68; Edward, 115, 119; James, 204; Sarah (Grissett), 115, 119
Conning, William, 46
Connolly, Henry, 54
Connor, Bath, 59; James, 48, 126; Nancy (____), 126
Conover, Chloe (Crane), 185; Samuel, 185
Conrad, George, 132
Convarse, Joseph, 189
Converse, Abigail, 189; Hannah, 172; Jesse, 188, 189; Joshua, 189; Rachel (Blanchard), 189
Conway, Rosanne, 42, 73, 308
Conwell, David C., 195; Polly, 195
Cook, Capt., 315; Edward, 259; James, 49, 204; Lewis D., 2, 82, 103, 162, 242; William, 259
Cooke, Francis, 244, 251; Joseph, 244; Marie (____), 211; Sarah (Warren), 244; Thomas, 211, 212
Cookson, Thomas, 130, 140
Cooley, Capt., 316
Coombs, Thomas, 127
Cooney, Thomas, 204
Cooper, 72; David T., 56; Edward, 259; George, 45, 48, 50; Hannah (Samson), 249; John, 45; Richard, 249; Thomas, 204; William, 45, 50, 56
Coopland /Copeland, John, 259
Copeland, Capt., 146
Copeutt, John B., 54
Copp, 169; Annie, 187; Esther, 169; Isabell, 276; Isabel (Dixon), 187, 190, 276; John, 187, 190, 276; Patience (Earll), 190; Phebe Easther, 169; Timothy, 190
Corbino, Jesse, 125
Corbitt, James, 59
Cordell, Daniel, 141; Peter, 141; T., 141
Cordoba, Maria, 231; Ynes, 298
Cordova, Ana Maria, 300; Maria Manuela (Villalpando), 234; Feliz, 234; Jose Ant^{o}, 234
Corigen, Andrew, 210; George, 210
Corish, James, 42
Cork, Charles, 48
Corker, Judith, 215, 216, 217; Susan, 215, 216, 217; Susan (Blackmore), 215, 216; Susan (Blackmore) Robinson, 216, 217; Susan (Burnett) Robinson, 216; William, 215, 216, 217
Cormier, Ambroise Francoise, 50; Ambrose, Jr., 52; Catharine, 52
Cornelius, 68; Richard, 216; Rowland, 68
Cornish, Stephen, 176
Cornwallis, Gen., 255
Cornwell, William, 204
Corrie, William, 56
Cosbrough, Robert William, 43
Coscomb, Thomas, 259
Cosgrave, John, 52
Costelly, William, 195

Costigan, James, 50
Costle, Peter, 54
Cotes, Eliphalet, 176
Cottnam, George, 278; Martha, 278
Couchman, Andrew, 180, 181
Coulson, _____, 204
Coulter, Daniel, 210; John, 204
Council, Hardy, 120
Coune, 209
Couper, Joseph, 52
Courtemarche, Angelique, 195; Barthelme, 195
Courtenay, Hercules, 204
Couturier, Jacques, 41; Kateri (Annennontak) dit Lafortune, 41
Couzins, John, 52
Covert, William, 128
Cowan, Andrew, 45; Helen I., 21; William, 126
Cowin, William, 204
Cowles/Coles, 156
Cowley, Richard, 58
Cox, Richard J., 161, 209, 241, 283
Coxe, Daniel, 288
Coxon, John, 62
Coyle/Coyles, Thomas, 259
Coyners, Christopher, 61
Crabtree, Beriah, 271; Jemima, 191, 273, 277
Crackstone, John, 253
Cradock, 71; Margaret, 165
Craft, Thomas, 259
Craig, Capt., 315; Gerald M., 21
Cranburg, John, 204
Crandall, Joseph, 276
Crane, Capt., 145; Aaron T., 195; Alice, 183; Charlotte, 183; Chloe, 185; Lucy (Waterman), 185, 268; Mehitable, 183; Silas, 185, 268; Theodora, 268; William, 204
Cranmer, John, 45
Craskery, Barney, 204
Crawford, James, 50, 264; John, 198, 204; John J., 178; Robert, 264
Craycroft, 154
Crebill, John, 138
Creer, Margaret Phillips, 110
Cregan, William, 50
Creighton, John, 46
Crenshaw, 225
Crinchel, Henry, 204
Cring, Casper, 204
Crispin, 67
Cristy, Archibald, 128; Matthias, 124
Criswell, Mr., 195
Crittengton, Benjamin, 175
Crocker, Capt., 314
Crockett, Samuel, 127
Croft, Thomas, 259
Crookshanks, Capt., 60
Croper, Thomas, 259
Crosby, Joseph, 204
Cross, Noah, 259; Thomas, 59
Crosset, James, 49
Croswell, E., 56
Crouch, Thomas J., 178
Crouse, Jacob, 204
Crow, Charles, 259; Michael, 195; William, 55
Crowder, George, 52
Crowe, Richard Robert, 287
Crowell, 67
Crowley, Cornelius, 259; Cromr, 259; James, 259
Croxall, 71
Crozier, Walter, 51
Cruger, Nicholas, 47
Cruickshank, E.A., 21
Cruikshank, 45
Crump, George, 195; Jonas, 178
Cruzeau, Charles, 44
Cudlipp, David, 56
Culbert, Hugh, 46; John, 56
Culbertson, James, 197
Culp, George, 178; John, 178
Cummings, Ellen, 267; family, 220
Cummins, A.M., 195; Eliza (_____), 195; George, 264; George W., 266; James C., 198; John, 220; Nicholas, 220; William, 220; family, 220
Cungle, George, 126
Cunningham, Francis, 54; Hugh, 125, 128, 129; John, 44, 55; Samuel, 132, 140, 141; William, 46, 54
Curson, Richard, Jr., 204
Curtain, James, 204
Curtice, Richard, 259
Curtier, Edward, 259
Curtin, Thomas, 59
Curtis, 156; Amos, 204; Edward, 260; Eleazer, 204; Francis, 204; Patience, 228; Rachel, 248; Theophilus, 85
Cusack, James, 288
Cushner, Alexander, 260
Cutter, George B., 103

D

Dabney, 225
Dade, Lawrence, 102
Dagge, Henry, 288
Daily, Maurice, 195; Tom, 204
Dainger, Michael, 131
Dairs, Edward, 204
Dale, Charles Augustus, 49; Richard C., 265
Dales, John, 195
Dalimore, William, 55
Dall, Heathcote, 204
Dallas, Alexander James, 195
Dall'Ava, Dominic, 149; Elizabetta, 149; Julia (_____), 148; Luigia, 149; Maria (Pelizzaro), 149; Nicola, 148
Dalley, Eliza, 195; S., 195
Dalrymple, Jesse, 204; William, 204
Dalton, Capt., 316
Daly, Michael, 56
D'Amery, Gilbert, 74
Damme, 75
Damon, Francis, 121
Damson, Andrew, 266
Dana, Abraham, 47; Dolly, 47; John, 47; Sally, 47
Danbuss, Capt., 145
Dandy, John, 260
Daneger, Michael, 132/See also Denlinger
Danforth, John, 108; Mercy (Waite), 108; Rebecca, 190
Daniel, James, 44
Daniell, Robert, 117
Danielson, Samuel, 287
Danks, Abigail (Hodge), 189; Benoni, 182, 189, 190, 269; Isaac, 189, 190; Lucy (_____), 189; Lucy (Earll), 189, 190; Mary (Morris), 189, 190, 269; Peleg, 189; Robert, 189; Roxana, 189, 269
Danoth, John M., 176
Dansel, 121
Danver, James, 55; Patrick, 54
Darbyshire, Matthew, 43
Darling, Robert, 50
Dashiell, Benjamin, 204
Da Silva, John Joseph, 42
Da Sylva, Jean, 44
Davenport, Alfred, 141; John, 47
Davey, Alexander, 204; James, 50
Davidge, James, 49
Davidson, 156; Capt., 144, 147; James, 51; Robert, 54; Thomas, 46
Davies, Joseph, 125; Susannah, 125
Davis, 149; Capt., 144, 313; Miss, 184; Annie, 187; Arthur, 52; Benjamin, 260; Charles Henry Stanley, 156; David, 260; Edward, 125; Elizabeth, 186; Gabriel, 129; Hamilton, 52; Helen E., 149; James, 139, 196; James J., 199; Jemima (Hays), 196; John, 55, 128; Joseph, 48, 204; Luke, 44; Malenda, 106; Mary, 204; Peggy, 52; Rebecca (_____), 125; Richard, 288; Robert, 260; Samuel, 288; Thomas, 44, 134, 260; W.W.H., 149; Walter Goodwin, 4, 95; William, 52, 178, 204
Davison, John, 52
Davy, Edward, 55
Dawkin, Alice, 163, 166
Dawkins, 166; Alice, 165; Elizabeth (Jenkin), 165; Jenkin, 165
Daws/Dawes, Francis, 204
Dawson, John, 43, 46; Thomas, 260
Day, 73; Benjamin, 191; Elizabeth (_____), 275; James, 260; John, 56; Joseph, 275; Leah, 187, 191, 271, 272; Mary "Polly", 275; Mary Margaret

(Robinson), 191
Daye, Jacob, 122; William, 63
Dayley, John, 59
d'Azevedo, Daniel Cohen, 155; Haham Moses, 155
Dazey, Lemuel, 181
Deady, Daniel, 204
de Aguilar, Alonso, 229; Jose Rafael, 229; Melchora (Sandoval), 229
de Alari, Juan, 230
de Alarid, Juan, 230
Deale, Charles, 204
Dean, Alexander, 46
de Anaya, Juan, 230
deAndreis, Felix, 195
Dearden, Francis, 50
de Arregui, Francisco Xavier, 231; Maria Josefa Laso (de la Vega), 231
de Arteaga, Jauquina, 233; Manuel, 231
de Baca, Jose Maria Caveza, 234; Manuel Caveza, 234; Margarita (Tafolla), 234
De Bar, Francoise Mellone, 54
de Beyetia, Juana, 232
de Boucherville, Madeleine (Ouitebadinskouita), 41; Pierre Boucher, 41
De Cambefort, Joseph Paul Augustine, 43
Decamp, Samuel G.D., 195
Decasse, Louis, 54
de Castillo, Antonio Jose Albares, 234; Gertrudis (Montoya), 234; Juan Miguel Albares, 234
de Champlain, Samuel, 34
Decker, Frederick, 204; Jacob, 204
Decrow, Anna, 92; Azubah, 92; Azubah (Gay), 92; Bateman, 92; Daniel, 92; David, 92; Elijah, 92; Howard, 92; Ibri, 92; Isaac, 92; Jane (Thomas), 92; Lydia, 92; Lydia (Gay), 92; Olivia, 92; Peleg, 92; Robert, 92; Sally, 92; Thomas, 92; Washington, 92; Zephaniah, 92
Dedenhofer, Paul, 134
Deeds/Dietz, family, 222
Deetenhofer, Anna Maria (____), 134; Catherine, 134; Christopher, 134; Elizabeth, 134; George, 134; Juliana, 134; Michael, 134; Paul, 134; Sophia, 134
De Ferict, Jenixa, 54
Defoe, Deborah, 24
Degan, Daniel, 122
Degen, Charles, 50
de Godoy, Josef Antonio Lucero, 297; Josefa (de Olibares), 297; Joseph Julian Lucero, 297
DeGraw, Rebecca (Stafford), 223
De Grouchy, Emanuel, 51
De Haas, John Philip, 121
De Haussey, Andrew Bartholomew, 43
de Herrera, Antonia (Trujillo), 295; Fran^{ca}, 297; Jorge, 231; Jose, 295; Josefa (Rael), 295; Juan, 295; Juan Luis, 295; M^{a} Josefa, 301; Miguel, 295
De La Bigarre, Peter, 43
De la Forest, Antoine Rene Charles, 42
Delaharty, Michael, 51
de la Mora, Ant^{o} Garcia, 294; Francisco Garcia, 294; Josepha (Griego), 294
Delannoy, Alexander, 44
Delany, P.B., 264; Patrick, 59
de la O, Jose Santiago, 301; M^{a} Josefa (de Herrera), 301; Tiburcio, 301
Delaplaine, Helen, 195
Delaporte, Frederick, 204
Delassus, Charles Dehault, 199
de la Vega, Maria Josefa Laso, 231; Ysabel, 230
De la Warr, 64
Delesdernier, Lewis Frederick, 188; Sophia (Fellowes) Clarke, 188
Delessert, Peter Alexander, 44
Delonguemase, Nicholas M., 53
Delonquemare, Nicholas Matheau, 44
De Lord, Henry, 44
Delozier, Daniel, 204
Delpe, Isaac, 139
Delpha/Delphs, John, 128
de Luna, Angela (Salazar), 297; Antonio, 297; Juaquin, 297; Maria Catarina (Pino), 297; Thomas, 297
De Maisonrouge, Joseph Chevoau, 43
De Marigny, Anne Marguerite Josephine Henriette Rouille, 47
Demmitt, Jacob, 204
DeMond, Robert O., 307
Demora, Louis, 54
Demos, John, 252
Dempsey, Daniel, 52
de Mun, Lewis, 195
De Neuville, Jean Guillaume Hyde, 47; Jean Jaques Faut Hyde, 47
Denlinger, Henry, 132; Jacob, 132; Mary, 132; Michael, 132
Dennand, William, 204
Dennis, Christian, 210; Daniel, 204
Denniss, John, 210
Denniston, Alexander, 46
Denny, 67
de Noriega, Antonia (Gongora), 294; Blas Garzia, 294; Francisco Garcia, 294; Josef Garcia, 294; Josef Romualdo Garcia, 294; Juan Garcia, 294; Lazaro, 294; Maria (Bega), 294; Rosalia (Velarde), 294; Vicente Garzia, 294
de Olibares, Josefa, 297
de Ortega, Antonio, 301; Geronimo, 301; Sebastiana (Gonzales), 301
Depestre, Col., 195; Julian, 195; Mary, 195
Derbyshire, Thomas, 47
de Ribera, Maria, 235
Dern, John Philip, 227
De Rose, John James, 45
Derr, Jacob, 131; John, 131; John George, 131; Juliana, 131; Leonard, 131; Maria Catherina (____), 131; Regina, 131
Derrio, Capt., 146
der Springer, Ludwig, 152
De St. Michael, Louis Francois, 54
Deshield, Benjamin, 204; Joseph, 204; Richard, 204
Deshotel, Louis, 54
Des Jardins, Simon, 43
Desoity, John Baptist, 43
De Sola, 155
Despard, John, 260; Richard, 47
D'Espinville, Lewis, 47; Lewis Charles, 47; Theresa Delphina, 47
DeSurvilliers, Joseph, 50
Devanport, Jonathan, 204
de Varennes, Kathleen Mennie, 24
De Vaussaux, Jaen Jaques, 45
Develin, Daniel, 55
Deveraugh, Capt., 315
Deverell, Elizabeth, 47; Hester (____), 47; Joseph, 47; Samuel, 47; Thomas, 47; William, 47
Devereux, Elizabeth (____), 292; George, 292
Deverin, James, 204
D'Verry, Pierre, 43
Devin, James, 45
de (von) Schweinitz, 64
Dewees, Elizabeth (____), 122; William, 122
Dewitt, Thomas, 204
Dexter, Henry Martyn, 226; Morton, 226
Deyermand, John, 51; William H., 51
Dick, Capt., 145; Augustus, 141
Dickens/Dickings/Dickins, John, 260
Dickenson, Philemon, 124
Dickerson, Rev., 105; Charles G., 104; Julia, 105
Dickeson, Carson, 127
Dickinson, Brittingham, 204; Samuel, 176
Dickson, Miss., 268; ____ (Etter), 189; Ann "Nancy", 189; B. Dalton, 189; Catherine, 189; Charles, 189; James, 45, 50, 189; John, 65, 189; Lydia (Hamilton), 189; Rachel (Peck) Calhoun, 189; Robert, 189; Sarah, 189; Sarah (Pipes), 189; Susanna, 189; Susanna (Dickson), 189; Thomas Law, 189
Dickson/Dixon, Thomas, 189

Dicky, William, 45
Didier, Henry, 204
Diefederfer, Michael, 137
Diefendorf, Capt., 147
Dier, James, 204
Dietz/See Deeds
Diffendeiffer, Daniel, 205
Differduffer, Michael, 205
Digby, 73
Digges, William, 58
Dignan, William, 52
Dillard, 154; Capt., 145
Dillaway, Ellen, 192
Dimmick, Capt., 146, 315
Dingee, Obadiah, 127
Dingley, Thomas, 260
Disbrow, Charles Stone, 266; Frederick Alban, 266; James H., 266; Sarah M. (Stone), 266
Dismond, Edward, 47
dit Lafortune, Jean Durand, 41; Kateri (Annennontak), 41
Ditter, Mrs., 205
Dixon, 149; Mr., 126; Adam, 49; Agnes (____), 212; Edward, 288; Isabel, 187, 190, 276; John, 205; John P., 178; Mary, 186, 189; Rebecca, 187, 189; Richard, 211, 212; Samuel, 205; Susanna, 273; Vinie, 187
Dixson, Catharine/Catherine (Wethered), 183, 189, 270; Sarah, 183; Thomas, 183; William, 189
Dobbins, 73
Dobson, Charlotte (Richardson), 184; Margaret, 184, 188; Mary "Peggy", 184; Richard, 184
Dockstader, Cornelius, 47; Peter, 47
Dodd, William H., 47
Dodge, 251
Dodson, Capt., 316; Joshua, 195
Doige, Thomas, 48
Dolan, John, 48; Michael, 48
Dollinger, Poinerat D., 54
Dolman, John, 61
Dominge, Paul, 55
Dominguez, Estefana, 300; Gertrudis (Xaramillo), 234; Jose, 234; Juan, 234; Manuel, 234; Maria, 234; Maria (Dominguez), 234; M[a] Antonia (Valencia), 234; Ygnacio, 234
Donaldson, Alexander, 205; Francis, 218; Joseph, 205; Thomas, 205; William, 218
Donau, Alexander, 48
Donavan, Timothy, 205
Donely, Henry, 175
Doniphan, Alexander W., 313
Donly, Eva Brook, 23
Donnell, Nathaniel, 288
Donnelly, Eva Brook, 20
Donner, Sarah, 195
Donoughe, Henry, 46
Dority, Capt., 315
Dorr, Edward, 55
Dorsey, Philip, 205
Dorson, Thomas, 260
Dotey, N.R., 141
Dotson, James, 178
Doty, Edward, 251
Dougherty, Edward, 55; James, 195; William, 180
Douglas, Andrew Snape, 218; Ann (Burges), 218; George, 214, 215; Stephen, 289; William, 101
Douglass, George, 50; James, 50; John, 45; Robert, 50
Dow, Fulton, 178; Margaret, 178; Ruth, 282
Dowdall, Anne, 43
Dowdle/Doudal, James, 205
Dowling, Jeremiah, 260; John, 55, 59; Timothy, 59
Downey, Margaret, 195; William, 260
Downing, Andrew, 195
Downs, 224
Doyl/Doyle, James, 205
Drain/Drains/Draine, John, 205
Drake, James, 56; Mary L., 228
Draper, Charlotte, 169; Thomas, 176
Draves, Mary, 205
Drew, Josiah, 276; Sarah (Sherman), 276
Drisko, Capt., 315; George W., 281
Drowley, James, 43
Drummond, Josiah H., 96; Thomas, 48
Duane, 67
Dubay, Mr., 195
Dubois, Joseph, 50
Dubosg, Henry Marin Augustus, 42
Duchouquet, Baptiste, 195
Du Columbier, Armond, 44
Dudden, *William,* 260
Dudley, 226; William, 48
Dudty, John, 54
Duermyer, Louis, 73
Duff, John, 195
Duffee, Owen, 48
Duffy, Mary, 42
Dugan, Ezekiel, 200; James, 205
Dugast, Claude Ambroise, 42
Dugmore, Josiah, 260
Du Gua, Pierre, 34
Dukehart, Henry, 205
Duke of Hamilton, 98
Duke of Norfolk, 68
Dumford, Elias, 287
Dumond, John B., Sr., 124
Dunaway, Maxine, 2; Wayland F., 308
Dunbar, James, 246; Mary, 187; William, 140
Duncan, Jack, 178; John B., 199; Marilyn Arend, 2, 82, 162, 242; Mary, 114
Duncanson, William Mayne, 43
Dundon, James, 127; Mary Ann (____), 127
Dunkley, William, 56
Dunlap, Abraham, 46; Hugh, 52; Robert, 47
Dunlop, James, 215; Robert, 52
Dunlope, Thomas, 205
Dunn, Andrew, 43; John, 43; Robert, 205; Thomas, 260
Dunne, Edward F., 109
Dunphy, William, 59
Dunwick, William, 128
Duquette, Francois, 195
Duran, Ana (Martin), 234; Bartholome, 234; Juan, 234; Juan J[ph], 298; Maria, 296; M[a] Guadalupe (Armijo), 234; Phelipa (Trujillo), 234; Salvador, 234; Sevastian, 234; Ygnacio, 234
Durand, 224
Duston, Michael, 205
Dutour, Stephen William Vimcendon, 45
Dutten, William, 260
Dutton, 64; William, 121
Duyts, 154
Dyer, 154; Capt., 143
Dymoke, 64

E

Eackly, John, 183
Eades, Susan C., 161, 177
Eady, Daniel, 205
Eagan, Mathew, 59
Eager, Abigail (Johnson), 269, 278; Ashbel, 269, 278; Benjamin, 269, 278; Dorothy, 269, 278; Lucretia, 269, 278; Lydia, 269; Sarah (____), 269; Windsor, 269
Eagle, Edward, 260; Eliza (____), 56; Henry, 56; John, 288
Eagles, Douglas E., 281
Eagleson, Andrew, 45
Eairl, Daniel, 189
Eakins, James, 43
Ealer, Peter, 122
Earl, 280; John, 55; P., 280
Earl of Dartmouth, 288
Earl of Gloucester, Robert of Caen, 164, 165
Earl of Gouchester, William, 164, 165
Earl of Ilchester, 287
Earl of Pembroke, 165
Earl of Perth, James, 212
Earl of Strathmore and Kinghorne, 64
Earle, Alice Morse, 279, 282; I.N., 280
Earle/Earll, 280
Earll, Abjiah, 190; Anna (____), 190; Benjamin, 190; Daniel, 189, 190, 278; Elizabeth (Hodge), 190; Experience (Sprague), 190; Frances (____), 55; Hannah (____), 190; John, 55; Jonas, 190; Lucy, 189, 190; Mehitable, 190; Mehitable (Watson), 189,

278; Nathaniel, 189, 190; Nehemiah, 190; Patience, 190; Rebecca (Danforth), 190; Robert, 190; Sarah (Adams), 189; Watson, 190
Easley, William, 178
Easterbrooks, Amy, 184, 186; Tabathy (Beverly), 184, 186; Valentine, 184, 186
Eastham, George, 260
Eastman, Hannah, 187
Eastmoad, John, 43
Easton, Andrew, 52; George, 205; Joseph, 195; Rufus, 195
Eaton, A.W.H., 279; Francis, 245, 251, 253; George, 260
Ebby, Peter, 132
Echelberger, Wolf, 205
Eckert, Valentine, 122
Eckley, John, 183
Eckstein, Mr., 195
Eddington, 279
Eddy, 280; Abiathar, 190; Caleb, 190; Celia (Wilde) Coggeshall, 190; Eleazar, 190; Elias, 190; Elizabeth (Cobb), 190; Elizabeth (Rowe), 275; Hannah (____), 190; Ibrook, 190; Jonathan, 87, 190, 268, 269 275, 280; Joseph, 275; Judith (____), 190; Lona (Pratt), 190; Mary (Savels), 190; Mary (Ware), 190, 268, 269; Olive (Morse), 190, 268, 269, 275; R.S.D., 280; Rebecca (Hicks), 190, 268; William, 190, 268, 269, 275
Edelen, 154
Edgar, *James*, 51
Edgerly, 75
Edington, John, 55
Edmonds, Charles, 260; Henry, 56; James, 56; Thomas, 56; William, 56
Edward, Samuel M., 179
Edward, Baron Bruce of Kinloss, 148
Edwardes, David, 166
Edwards, 72; James, 205; John, 124, 260, 290, 291, 292; Mary, 290, 291; Richard, 293; Robert, 293
Egerton, H.E., 21
Ehrenberg, Herman, 141
Eiche, Henry, 54
Elanegan, Mr., 125
Elder, 71; Joshua, 121; Robert, 54
Elger, Hartman, 205
Elledge, 154
Ellice, Alexander, 42, 48; Ann (____), 48; Catharine, 48; Edward, 49, 52; George, 48; Helena Ann, 48; Mary Martha, 48; William, 48
Elliot, David, 46; John, 50; Joseph, 52; Thomas, 50; William, 46
Elliott, Abigail, 274; John, 51
Ellis, Capt., 144, 314; Abraham, 138; Benjamin, 138; Deborah, 188; Geoffrey, 166; John, 205; Josiah, 138; Mary, 138; Sarah, 138; Thomas, 212, 213; Turner, 176; William, 138
Ellison, Lorraine C., 24
Elmes, Ann (Stephens), 248; Robert, 249
Elmore, Capt., 143
Ely, 72; John, 124
Elzkin, Phillip, 205
Embury, Carey D., 141
Emerson, Capt., 314; Benjamin, 191; Elebeth/Elizabeth, 191; Elizabeth, 191; Epherim, 191; Ephrakarn/Ephraim, 191; *Moses*, 191; Neome (Blasdel), 191; Samuel, 191; Sarah, 268
Emery, 74; David, Jr., 74; Sarah Anna (Smith), 74
Emlen, 67
Emmerson, Thomas, 56
Emmet, Elizabeth, 47; Jane (____), 47; Jane Erin, 47; Margaret, 47; Robert, 47; Thomas Addis, 47
Endell/Endle, John, 260
Endicott, Frederic, 95
England, C. Walter, 149; Flora D., 73; Joseph, 149
English, Benajah, 195; James, 59; Joseph, 132
Ennis, Duncan Thomas, 56; Mary, 55
Ensor, William, 205
Eomens, Andrew, 176
Eppes, Daniel, 195
Erb, Jacob, 135; John, 138
Erbe, Catherine (____), 135; John, 135; Nicholas, 135
Ernst, Elsie Ward, 2, 82, 162, 242
Errera, Barbara, 231
Errington, Thomas, 43
Ervey, Benjamin, 210
Erwin, *Arthur*, 123; George, 48; Mary (____), 123; Thomas, 56, 130
Escot, Sarah, 274
Escudero, Antonio, 234; Gertrudis (Madrid), 234; Thomas, 234
Esquibel, Antonio, 234; Fran^{co}, 235; Geronimo, 234, 235; Jose, 234, 235; Jose Manuel, 234; Manuela (Lopez), 234, 235; Maria Clara (Gonzales), 235; Maria Josefa (Ramirez), 234, 235; Rafael, 235; Ramon, 235; Ventura, 235
Esquivel, M^{a} Rosa, 233
Estes, James R., 195
Estrada, Manuela, 229
Etter, Miss, 189; Letitia/Lettice (Patton), 273; Peter, 273, 278; Sarah Huston (Wethered), 278
Etting, 67
Eusterly, Christiana, 136; Daniel, 136; Elizabeth (____), 136; Frederick, 136; George, 136; Jacob, 136
Evans, 67; David, 128, 141; G.N.D., 21; George, 52; Henry, 141; James, 44, 52; *John*, 132; *Nathan, Sr.*, 130; Thomas, 52; W.B., 141; William, 130, 205; Zopher P., 195
Eveleigh, William, 260
Everest, Allan S., 41, 96
Everett, Nancy Armida, 169
Everhard, Michael, 135
Everhart, John George, 205; *Lazarus*, 141
Everheart, Jacob, 205
Ewart, George, 49; John, 52; William, 49
Ewell, Capt., 313
Ewen, 154
Ewer, William, 260
Exton, John, 264
Exum, 225
Eyler, Johannes, 43
Eyre, Jane, 150; Joseph, 150; *Margaret (Humphreys)*, 150

F

Fab, Ann (____), 164; Hywel Gruffudd, 164
Fable, Casper, 205
Fagan, Michael, 48
Fahee, John, 59
Fairbairn, James, 50
Fairclough, Annie, 96
Faith, David, 288
Falcar, George, 127
Faler, June Hendrickson, 2, 82, 162, 242
Fallard, Tobias, 260
Falley, Margaret Dickson, 220
Falspaugh, John, 205
Farchney, James, 50; William, 50
Fare/Fair/Fear, Frederick, 205
Farewell, Thomas, 112; Thomas Calton, 112
Faris, Aaron, Jr., 195
Farlen, Capt., 313
Farmer, Francis Ford Mahon, 51; Peter, 56; Richard Haynes, 51
Farnan, John, 52
Farnsworth, Russell, 150
Farnum, Cloueanne (White), 246; Ephraim, 246
Farrant, William, 215, 216, 217
Farrar, Dr., 195; Sarah S., 195
Farrell, Cornelius, 52
Farren, Aquilla, 191; Jonathan, 191, 281; Moses, 191; Sarah (Wells), 191
Farrington, Anthony, 218; Elizabeth (Colden), 218
Fatharby, Ann (____), 124; Nathaniel, 124
Fatler, Joseph, 205
Faulkner, Abigail, 252; George,

276; Mary Ann (Hidey), 276; Sarah (Munday), 267
Faunt, Joan Reynolds, 120
Fauntleroy, 151
Faure, Vincent, 43
Fay, Lawrence, 50; Patrick, 50; William, 50
Feaman, Capt., 146
Fear/See Fare/Fair
Fearn/Farren/Farrn, Jonathan, 191
Fearn/See also Farren
Fearony, George, 48
Featherstonhaugh, George William, 47
Febre, Maria Geronima, 296
Feeback, Alfred, 178; Ann, 178
Fegan, James, 51
Fehl, Adam, 134
Feiler, 153; Moshe zvi, 153
Feldt, John G. Thees, 52
Fellowes, Gustavus, 188; Sophia, 188
Fellows, Roswell, 175
Fells, Atwood, 279
Felt, Capt., 144
Felton, Daniel, 176; Robert, 176
Fendly, Ben, 122
Fenn, 156, 224; James, 44
Ferdinand III of Castile, 65
Ferguson, 150; Alexander, 47; Daniel, 56; Frances L., 70; Samuel, 122
Fernandes, Maria, 230
Fernandez, Bartholome, 235; Bartolome, 235; Juana, 229; Luisa (Tenorio), 235; Manuel, 235; Maria Francisca, 230; Maria Luisa (Tenorio), 235; Santiago, 235; Theodora, 231
Ferrin, Frank Myer, 281; Jonathan, 191
Ferris, 225
Ferrol, Patrick, 49
Ferron, Madeleine, 41
Ferry, Capt., 144, 314
Few, _____ (Wheeler), 150; Hannah (Stanfield), 150; Ignatius Alphonso, 150; Isaac, 150; James, 150; Jane/Joan (Whitfield), 150; Joseph Cain, 150; Mary (Candler), 150; Richard, 149, 150; William, 150
Feyel, Jean, 50
Field, 154; Capt., 315; Oliver, 45
Fielder, 150
Fields, Anthony, 273; Sarah (Oulton), 273
Fife, William, 50
Filing/Filling, Peter, 260, 262
Filinger, M., 97; Melissa, 97; S.A., 97
Fillmore, _____ (Wood), 191; Abigail, 191, 271, 272; Asa, 187, 191; Benjamin Day, 191; Charles L., 281; Christiana (Josselyn) Josselyn, 191; Dorcas, 191; Frances, 267; Hannah (Reynolds), 191; Jean/Jane (Burke), 187, 191; Jemima (Tingley), 191; John, 187, 191, 271, 272; Leah, 267; Leah (Day), 187, 191, 271, 272; Levi, 191; Lydia (Briggs), 191; Margaret, 191; Mary (Spiller), 191; Priscilla (Burke), 187, 191; Reuben, 191; Spiller, 187, 191
Finch, Daniel, 143; James, 143
Findley, 67
Fine, Johnson, 143; Quinn M., 143
Fink, Harriet (_____), 143; Walter, 143
Finley, Asa W., 143; Daniel, 143; Lydia R.D., 304
Finman, Alarson, 141
Finney, Mr., 185; _____ (Boyd), 185; Hannah (Wood), 267; Lidia, 267; Lydia, 277; Mary Ann, 185; Nathaniel, 267
Finny, Mary, 269
Finson, Mary, 274; Sarah (Escot) Cassada, 274; Susan, 274; Thomas, 274
Firebaugh, Andrew L., 143
Fish, Aaron, 287; Anthony, 54; Harvey W., 143; James, 143; Lemuel, Jr., 143; Maria (_____), 143; Theodore, 143
Fishback, Francis, 260
Fisher, Anna (_____), 143; Carleton E., 228; Henry, 43; Jacob, 143; James, 143; Jane E., 143; John, 54, 143; Mary (_____), 143; William, 56; William P., 143
Fishwicke, James, 205
Fisk, Richard, 54
Fissel, William, 132
Fissels, Killian, 132
Fisth, Benjamin, 176
Fitch, Henry S., 143; Horace, 143; Lemuel D., 143
Fitchett, Eliza (_____), 143; Moses, 143
Fite, Jacob, 205
Fitterling, Elizabeth (_____), 144; John, 144
Fitzer, John, 143; Mary (_____), 143
Fitz Baldoric, Hugh, 303
Fitzgarrald/Fitzgerald, William, 260
Fitzgerald, 225; Col., 100; Michael, 143; Richard, 143; Thomas, 53, 143; Wellington, 43; William, 50; William W., 143
Fitzhamon, Maud, 164, 165
Fitzpatrick, 224; Daniel, 54; John, 55; Joseph F., 143; Matthew, 56; Michael, 143; Nancy (_____), 143; Patrick, 143; Thomas, 144
Fitzrandolph, Isaac, 121
Fixico, 144
Flaglie, Bernard, 144
Flanagan, Capt., 144; Peter J., 144; Thomas, 54
Flannagan, Dennis, 55
Flaugher, Adam, 144
Fleager, Michael, 144
Fleener, Jacob William, 150; Mary Susannah (Hope), 150
Fleetham, John, 55
Fleisher, Baltiss, 127
Fleming, 151, 166; Alexander, 151; Alice (Dawkin), 163, 165, 166; Henry, 163, 164, 165, 166; James, 48; John, 144, 151; Margaret, 161, 163, 164, 165, 166; Susannah, 151; Thomas, 144; William, 144
Flemyng, Nathaniel, 62
Fletcher, Crawford, 144; Daniel, 269; David, 269; Hannah, 167; Hannah (King), 269; John E., 144; Joyce, 94; Mary (Finny), 269; Philander, 144; Roger, 312; William C., 144
Fling, Guy Freeman, 144
Flinn, Isham, 144; T., 144; Thomas J., 144
Flint, Samuel, 195
Flora, Ann, 178; John, 178; Sanford, 178
Floreman, J.W., 144
Florence, Leonard, 144; Ruth (_____), 144; William G., 144
Flores, Manuel, 144
Flower, John, 260; Joseph, 56
Flowers, A.D., 21
Fluck, William, 260
Fluent, James S., 144
Flye, Katherine (_____) Lymbrie, 63; William, 63
Flynn, James, 124; Kaern, 144; Peter, 144; William, 195
Fogg, Hiram, 144
Foland, John, 180, 181
Foley, Louise Pledge Heath, 309; Timothy, 56
Follard, Tobias, 260
Follett, Catharine (_____), 144; Jonathan, 144
Follows, Richard, 205
Folsom, Joseph B., 144; King W., 144; Mirick, 144
Foltz, Andrew, 125
Fonerden, Adam, 205
Fontaine, 225
Foot, 156; John, 55
Foote, George, 43; Henry, 144; Lois (Loomis), 277; Lucy (Throop), 277; Samuel, 277; Timothy, 277
Fooy, Isaac, 199; Peggy (_____), 199
Forbes, Conrad, 144; Daniel, 46, 53; George, 144; Hannah, 55; Hector M., 144; Hector W., 144; Henry, 260; John W., 144; Thomas, 55
Ford, 224; Benjamin P., 144; Henry, 141; Henry Lewis, 144;

Martha (____), 253; Nathaniel, 141, 144; W.C., 280, 281; William S., 144; Worthington C., 280
Fordrage, James, 59
Foreman, George, 144; Jane (____), 144
Forest, Robert, 48
Forguson, Alexander, 205
Forr, William, 144
Forrest, Alexander, 260
Forrester, George H.H., 144; John, 178; Thomas, 144; William, 178
Forse, George, 205
Forster, Thomas, 58
Forsyth, Alexander, 205; Benjamin F., 144; Isaac, 121; Robert, 53
Fort, James L., 144
Fortescue, John William, 263
Fortune, Capt., 205; William, 144
Foshay, Samuel, 144
Foss, George, 205; Levi, 145; William E., 145
Foster, 73; Capt., 144; Abigail (Milliken), 192; Abner, 145; Asa, 247; Benjamin, 192; Charles, 145; Cyrus, 145; Daniel, 192; Eli, 145; Freeman, 145; George, 145; Hannah, 109; Hannah (Gardner), 192; Hannah (White), 247; Hiram, 145; John Q., 145; Lavinia F. (Hoyt), 192; Melvin, 145; Nathaniel G., 145; Overton H., 145; Polly, 179; Rezin D., 145; Richard, 145; Robert, 281; Samuel, 195; Sarah (____), 145; Sarah R., 145; Thankful (____), 145; William, 176, 192
Fouquet, Giles, 150; Guillaume, 150; Jane (Eyre), 150; Joseph, 150; Ralph, 150; William, 150, 151
Foutz, Barbara, 140, 141; Jacob, 140; John, 140; Margaret, 140, 141; Michael, 140; Ursula (____), 140
Foutz/Fouts, Hans Michael, 140/ See also Poutz
Fowler, 224; Capt., 147; Amos, 278; James D., 195; Peter, 288; Robert, 195; Sarah Huston (Wethered), 278; Trustworthy, 145; William, 145; William W., 145
Fox, 67; Andrew, 123; Ellen (____), 145; Ethridge, 145; James, 260; O'ara D.T., 145; Thomas, 260; William, 56
Foxcroft, John, 42
Foylings, Peter, 260
Fragoso, Xavier, 232
Fraizer, Catherine (Hesletine), 211; James, 211
Frakes, Jesse, 145
Frame, David P., 145; Smith, 128
Francis, John, 145; Joseph, 205; Simeon, 176
Franciscus, Capt., 143
Frank, Anne (____), 290; Ellen (____), 290; Graham, 290
Frankeberger, Eli, 145
Franklin, Lewis A., 145
Franklyn, Ellen, 163, 164; Thomas, 164
Franks, D., 288
Franoli, Dominico, 55
Fransue, Jacob, 145
Fraser, Catherine (Hesletine), 210; James, 210; John, 145; Nancy (____), 145
Frawley, Simon, 145
Frazer, Charles, 127; Samuel, 265
Frazier, Allen, 115; George, 145
Frederick, John, 145; Lafayette F., 145; William, 145
Freebody, John, 287, 288, 289; Samuel, 288, 289; Thomas, 288, 289
Freeland, George, 288; Raleigh, 141; William, 141
Freeman, 154, 282; Capt., 145; Desiah (Newcomb), 272; Dorothy, 186; Elisha, 274; Eunice (Bent), 186; Jacobina, 186; James, 178; Jerusha (Yeoman), 186, 272, 278; John F., 145; King H., 145; Lydia (Reynolds), 274; Martha (Throop), 277, 280; Mary, 268; Mary (Vincent), 274; Richard F., 145; Samuel, 186, 277, 280; Sarah, 278; William, 186, 260, 272, 278; William F., 145
Freer, Hannah (____), 145; Jacob, 145
Freeze, Jerusha (Thornton) Chambers Stone, 276; William, 276
French, Abel, 176; Benjamin, 210; Dominick, 205; Jasper, 175; John, 145; Jonathan, 175; Robert, 145; Samuel, 145; William, 53
Fresquis, Maria (Gonzales), 235; Tomas, 235; Fran^{CO}, 235
Frey, Martin, 133
Freyer, John, 131
Freyschlag, Herman, 145
Frickett, Japh, 260
Fried, William, 48
Friend, James, 145; Wellerman, 145; William, 146
Frier, Henry, 146; Winney (____), 146
Frink, Daniel, 146
Friott, Isaac, 210
Frisbee, Luther, 146
Friskey, John, 46
Friskin, George, 260
Fritter, Jesse, 146
Frontenac, 40
Frontenelle, Bartheleney, 146
Frosh, Autin, 146
Frost, Elizabeth (____), 146; George H., 146; Samuel, 146; Thomas, 122
Fruth, Florence Knight, 149, 150
Fry, Daniel A., 146; Margaret J., 146; Robert A., 146
Frye, Marian M., 281
Fryer, David, 146; Leonard, 205
Frymire, Walter, 146
Fugate, William, 146
Fugitt, Joseph T., 146
Fulcher, Elizabeth A., 146; Jesse, 146
Fulk, John, 128
Fulkerson, Isaac, 195, 196
Fullard, Tobias, 260
Fullarton, Edward, 55
Fullenwider, Henry, Sr., 222; Peter, 222
Fullenwider/Follenweider, family, 222
Fuller, Amos, 176; Bartholomew, 100, 101; Christian (Allan), 100; Edward, 251; Ezra, 146; Jesse, 181; Jonah D., 146; Joseph, 180; Lydia (____), 146; Samuel, 245, 251; Thomas, 210
Fulton, Elizabeth C., 146; James, 99; Jean (____), 146; John, 50; Margaret, 99; Thomas, 146, 195; William, 146
Funk, Adam, 137; Frances, 220; Jacob, 135; Sarah (Long), 137
Funston, Capt., 144
Fuqua/Fuquay, 150, 151
Furchas, Caroline, 265; Hester, 265
Furner, Susanna, 304
Furnis, Mathew, 59
Furnival, Capt., 205
Furse, William, 43
Fury, Charles, 55; Michael, 287
Fychan, Adam, 165; Crisli, 265
Fye, Catherine (____), 146; John, 146
Fyling, Peter, 260, 262

G

Gabaudan, John, 47
Gabay, Isaac, 47
Gadd, John D., 146; Robert, 146
Gaddis, William, 127
Gaddy, Collins, 146
Gaffney, Henrietta (____), 146; Matthew, 146
Gaffustee, 146
Gage, Anthony, 146; Sally (____), 146
Gager, Ethniel, 146
Gagnon, Francis, 146
Gahe, Thomas, 260
Gaiennie, Gervais, 146
Gailert, John H., 146
Gailey, William, 46
Gaither, Thomas, 146

Galain, Bridget, 55
Galbraith, Leander W., 146
Gale, George, 205; Joseph, 146; Mathias, 58
Galipher, Joseph, 146
Gall, Christopher Columbus, 146
Gallagher, Charles, 205
Gallahar, Alexander, 205
Gallaher, James, 146
Gallaiher, Patrick, 260
Gallaspie, Capt., 314
Gallego, Anselmo, 235, 236; Ant^{a} (Martin), 236; Cruz (Silba), 236; Diego, 146, 235, 236; Diego Antonio, 235; Felipe, 235; Fran^{co}, 235; Francisco Christobal, 235; Gregoria (Romero), 235; Guadalupe (Romero), 235; Jose Ant^{o}, 235; Jose Fran^{co}, 235; Jose Manuel, 235; Jose Maria, 236; Juan, 235, 236; Juana Maria (Baca), 235, 236; Magdalena (Griego), 235; Manuel, 235, 236; Manuel Antonio, 236; Margarita (Pacheco), 236; Maria (Gutierrez), 235; Maria (Lucero), 235; Maria (Pacheco), 235; M^{a} de la Luz, 297; Maria de la Cruz (Silva), 235; Miguel, 236; Mig^{l} Ant^{o}, 236; Phelipe Ascencio, 236; Thomas, 235; Ysabel, 297
Gallegos, Juan, 236; Lugarda Salas, 236; Manuel, 236; Vernave, 236
Galligher, John, 146; Susan J., 146
Gallipher, Joseph, 146
Galloway, John, 53; Nathaniel, 116
Gally, John, 48; Louis, 147
Galvin, Dennis J., 147; Edward, 54; Henry W., 147
Gam, Dafydd, 165; Gwenllian (Gwilym), 165; Gwladus, 165
Gamble, Thomas, 49
Gannaway, John, 147; Mary W., 147
Gannett, Anna Linzee (Tilden), 192; Betty (Latham), 191; Caleb, 191, 192; Deborah Foxcroft (White), 192; Elizabeth Latham, 192; Ezra Stiles, 192; Henry, 73; John Mico, 192; Joseph, 191; Katharine Brattle, 192; Katharine (Wendell), 191; Mary Woodbridge (Wyllys), 192; Matthew, 281; Michael R., 281; Ruth (Stiles), 192; Sarah Whitworth (White), 192; Thomas Brattle, 192
Gant, Valentine, 130
Gantt, Ann (_____), 196; Edw., 196; Stoughton, 196
Garber, John N., 147
Garbizo, Manuel, 236; Manuel Jose Sanz, 236; Petrona (Sandoval), 236
Garcia, Antonio, 236; Bibiana (Sanches), 236; Blas, 236; Esteban, 236; Fran^{co}, 236; Guadalupe, 231; Jesus, 147; Jose, 236; Josef, 236; Josef Manuel, 236; Josefa, 295; Josefa (Griego), 236; Juan Esteban, 236; Juan Jose, 236; Luisa (Martin), 236; Maria, 301; Maria Antonia (Gongora), 236; M^{a} Josefa, 296; Maria Loreto (Padilla), 236; Nicolas, 236; Pascuala (Martin), 236; Refugio, 147; Rita (Padilla), 236; Salvador, 236; Teodora, 300; Vizente, 236
Gard, John, 147
Gardener, Clark, 147; Ebenezer, 147; Jane A., 147; Nelson B., 147; Sarah (_____), 147
Gardener/Gardiner/Gardner, John, 260
Gardiner, 154; Rhodes, 147; Robert, 46
Gardner, 126; Abigail (Berry), 192; Damaris (Merrill), 192, 272; Ebenezer, 192, 272, 281; Eleaser, 147; Eunice, 192; Hannah, 192; Jane G. (Getchell), 192; John, 126, 127, 128, 129, 192; John H., 147; Lavinia F. (Hoyt) Foster, 192; Lydia (Albee), 192; Malcolm, 2, 82, 162, 242; Mary (Palmer), 192; Nathan, 192; Relief (Wilson), 192; Rhodes, 147; Sally/Sarah (Albee), 192; Samuel, 147, 192; Samuel J., 141, 147; Sarah (Berry), 192; Susan (Berry), 192; Susanna, 192; Thankful (_____), 147; Thomas, 192; William, 192
Gardou, Joseph, 54
Garey/Gary, Thomas, 260
Garfield, Henry, 147
Garin, John, 147
Garland, Patrick, 147
Garlock, Henry A., 147; Lany (_____), 147
Garner, Absalon, 114; Delila (Grissett), 114; Henry, 147
Garnet, John, 45
Garnon, William H., 147
Garns, Mrs., 205
Garratt, Andrew, 260; William, 260
Garret, James, 55
Garrett, Andrew, 147; Elizabeth Donaghy, 174; Fanny (_____), 147; Hugh, 291; James, 55; Thomas, 147
Garrison, Capt., 147; Samuel T., 147; William S., 147
Garton, Lydia Ann, 170
Garts, H., 205; Peter, 205
Garvey, Cornelius, 147; Matthew, 46
Garviso, Juana, 231
Garvisu, Juana, 232; Loreta, 232; Maria de Loreto, 232
Gary, John, 205
Garynap, Thomas, 147
Garynep, Thomas, 147
Garza, Amada, 147
Garzia, Juan, 294; Juan Antonio, 294; Thomasa (Romero), 294
Gascomb, Thomas, 260
Gaskin, John, 51
Gassaway, 149, 154
Gassner, John B., 147
Gastner, John B., 147
Gate, Thomas, 260
Gates, Lillian F., 21
Gatewood, John, 147; Mary, 102
Gatlin, John A., 147
Gaulding, George W., 147; Maria E., 147; Martha S., 147; Mary A., 147; Robert, 147
Gause, Elinor, 119; John, 114, 115; Joseph W., 114; Mary Ann (Grissett), 114; Peter, 120
Gavin, John, 147
Gay, Abigail, 93; Albert P., 97; Anthelme, 43; Azubah, 87, 88, 92, 94; Betsy, 93; Catherine (Moore), 94; Celia, 267; David, 81, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97; Diana (_____), 281; Diana (Hunt), 267; Ebenezer, 96, 191, 192, 279; Editha Jane (Wade), 89, 97; Edward, 86, 87, 92, 93; Edward W.L., 94; Electa, 94; Electa Ann, 94; Eliza, 267; Eliza (Jones), 94; Elizabeth "Betsey" (Carter), 92, 93; Elizabeth (Tapping), 94; Elizabeth (Wood), 93; Ephraim, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93; Esther, 92, 93; Frederick L., 281; Frederick Lewis, 95; Garoa G., 94; George, 94; Hannah (_____), 86; Hannah (Pearcy), 89; Hannah (Pierce), 91, 94; Hannah (Sentner), 94; Hannah (Talbot), 85, 88; Howard, 94; James Bulpit, 94; Jane (Jones), 94; Jerusha (Bradford), 192; Joanna, 88, 92; John, 85, 91, 94, 95, 96, 281; Jotham, 96, 192, 267, 281; Joyce (Fletcher), 94; Lemuel, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 94; Lewis, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97; Lucinda, 196; Lucy, 86, 89, 92; Lydia, 88, 92; Maria A., 94; Martin, 96, 267; Mary, 86, 91, 92, 93, 267; Mary J., 94; Mary (Lane), 94; Mary (Pinckney), 267; Moses, 147; Nathaniel, 96; Olive, 92, 93; Polly, 93, 94; Polly (Knight), 93; Samuel, 85, 91, 96, 267, 281; Stephen, 196; Susannah, 92, 93; Thankful, 92, 93, 96; Thankful (_____), 86, 87; Thankful (Hayward),

87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94; Thomas, Jr., 147; Thomas Knight, 93; Timothy, 85, 91; Vixen P., 97; Vixen Pyrhus, 94; Volney E., 94; Warren F., 95
Gayle, 73
Gaylord, 156
Gaynor, John, 46
Gaze, James, 147
Gearn, William, 55
Geddes, James, 205
Geddings, Morris, 147
Geddis, William, 126
Geer, Herman J., 147; Isiah, 147
Geiger, Vincent Epley, 147
Geiler, Anthony, 147
Geise, August, 147
Gelabert, William, 313
Geltz, Jacob, 132
Gemeinbower, William, 127
Gemmell, Ephriam, 313
Genal, Thomas, 147
Gennoe, Jane, 293
Gentle, Edward, 260
Gentry, Richard, 194
George, 31, 151; David, 116; Fumey, 119; James, 313; John, 151; Lydia (____), 116; Thomas R., 151; William, 313
George I, 64
Geraghtey, Thomas, 46
Geran, Anthony, 313
German, Edward, 49; John, 205; Michael, 49; Patrick, 49
Germond, Amelie, 50; Antoine, 50
Gest, Elizabeth, 129
Getchell, Calvin L., 313; Elizabeth (____), 313; Jane G., 192; Joseph, 192; Sally (Berry), 192
Geyer, William, 313
Gibbins, Patrick, 313
Gibbons, James, 46; Rachel (____), 313; Samuel, 313; Samuel G., 313
Gibbs, Alfred, 266; Isaac, 265; James, 49; John, 313; Talton Turner, 313
Gibson, Edward, 195; George M., 313; Hugh, 44; John, 313; John W., 53; Jonathan, 39; Joseph, 53; Reuben G., 313; Robert, 196; Roman T., 53; Samuel S., 53; Sarah (____), 313; Sarah Elizabeth, 53; Susan G., 53; Thomas, 53; William, 205, 313
Giddings, Betsy Ann, 178; John, 178; Salmon, 198; Wesley, 178; William F., 178
Giddins, Charles, 313
Gifford, Benjamin, 175; Bethuel, 313
Gignilliat, Armonod, 219; Henry, 219; Jean Francois, 219; Leigh R., 219; Peter/Pierre, 219; Susanne (LeSerrurier), 219; family, 219
Gilbert, Baruch H., 313; Benjamin, 121, 125, 313; Elisha, 313; Henry, 313; Luke, 43; Nathan, 175; Newton, 141; Rebecca (____), 125; Sam'l., 200; Samuel, 127
Gilbreath, Undrell B., 313
Gilchrist, Alexander, 46; George, 44; Hector, 44
Gilcreast, Patrick H., 53
Gilder, Dr., 205
Giles, Fred, 313; George, 313; John, 46, 195; Newell, 313; William, 260, 313; William H., 313
Gilkerson, 154
Gill, Gabriel, 205; George, 47; James, 45; John, 47, 313; Matthew, 47; Robert, 47; Selina, 170; William, 47, 313
Gillaspie, William, 141
Gillespie, Capt., 314
Gillet, Louis Gabriel, 45
Gillett, 224; Capt., 315; Lois, 277
Gilley, William B., 54
Gilliam, Gen., 141; Elizabeth (____), 313; John, 313; William D., 313
Gilliland, Phebe (____), 313; Robert, 313
Gillis, Charlotte (____), 313; James, 313; Thomas, 54
Gillit, Nathaniel, 110
Gillium, Mitchell, 313
Gillman/Gilman, Francis, 260
Gillooly, Lawrence, 313
Gilman, Samuel J., 313
Gilmore, Gideon B., 313; Robert, 50, 205
Gilpin, John C., 313; Rachel (____), 313
Gilroy, Marion, 21
Gilzean, William, 43
Girouard, Marie-Josephe, 277
Gist, 71; William T., 313
Gittings, Richard, 205
Givan, Robert, 44
Given, James, 46
Givens, Mary (____), 314; William, 314
Glad, Erick, 42
Glamorgan, 165
Glann, Levi, 314
Glasgow, Edward J., 314
Glass, Elias W., 314; James, 44, 54; Lucinda (____), 314; Robert, 54
Glassburn, Godfrey, 313
Glassell, William T., 314
Glasser, William, 314
Glaze, William, 314
Glazier, William, 314
Gleanie, John, 189; Mary (Dickson), 189
Gleason, Dennis, 314; Matthew, 49
Glenn, 154; David, 314; Thomas F., 314
Glison, Samuel, 314
Glisson, Everett, 314; Stephen H., 314
Glover, E. Ablade, 33; John E., 314; Richard, 260; Wiley, 314
Goad, Andrew, 314
Godbout, Archange, 36
Goddard, George, 314; William, 205
Godefroy, 74
Godey, Alexis, 314
Godfrey, Frederick, 314; Jane, 170; Joann (____), 314; John, 314; Robert, 314
Godsey, Burton, 314
Godwin, ____, 196
Goelet, Francis, 280
Goff, D., 141
Goldberry, James, 314
Goldsmith, Abigail J., 314; Jonathan, 314
Golovin, Anne C., 174
Gomes, Ant^{a} (Trujillo), 294; Fran^{co}, 294; Gaspar, 294; Maria de Loreto, 232
Gongora, Antonia, 294; Maria Antonia, 236
Gonsales, Antonio, 294; Jose Gregorio, 294; Josefa (Baldes), 294
Gonsaulice, Henry, 178; Samuel, 178
Gonzales, Balentina (Pacheco), 294; Geronimo, 294; J^{ph}, 294; Juan, 294; Maria, 235; Maria Clara, 235; Sebastiana, 301
Gonzalez, Juan, 294; Maria Rita, 232; Paula (Martin), 294; Xavier, 294
Goochman, Columbus, 314
Good, Felix, 125; Harmon Augustus, 314; James H., 314
Goodale, B.N., 281
Goodall, Capt., 145; James P., 314
Goodemuth, Nicholas, 43
Gooden, ____ (Palmer), 267; ____ (____) Woodward, 267; Benjamin, 267; Daniel, 267, 268; David, 267; Elizabeth (Chappell), 267; Ellen (Cummings), 267; Enoch, 267, 268; Frances (Fillmore), 267; George, 267; James, 267; John, 267; Jonathan, 267; Leah (Fillmore), 267; Mary, 267; Mary (Chappell), 267; Mary (Hunt), 268; Sarah (Hunt), 267, 268; Sarah (Munday) Faulkner, 267; Spiller, 267; Thomas, 267; William, 267
Goodfellow, 292
Goodier, Aaron, 46; Henry, 46
Goodin, Josiah, 314
Goodrich, 72; Eli, 314
Goods, Joseph, 314
Goodspeed, Ezra, 314
Goodwin, 281; Daniel, 188; Ebenezer, 44; Elizabeth, 184; Elizabeth (Chappell), 188; Enoch, 188; John, 314; Jonathan, 188;

Lloyd, 205; Mary "Polly" (Chappell), 188; Oliver P., 314; Samuel, 44, 314; Sarah (Hunt), 188; Stephen, 314; Thomas, 122; William, 205; William H., 141
Goodwin/Gooden, Daniel, 267, 268; Elizabeth (Bishop), 267, 268
Goor, Peter, 56
Goorlay, William, 48
Gorden, Elizabeth (Harriman), 271; Thomas, 271; William, 141
Gorden/Gordin, Mary, 271
Gordon, Augustus, 105; Daniel M., 314; David, 196; Enias B., 314; George, 314; John, 45, 205, 260; Joseph, 55; Lydia Ann (_____), 314; Reuben, 314; Robert, 314; Sarah, 105; Sarah Ellen (Jackson) _____, 105; William, 128, 205
Gore, Desire (Burns/Burris), 272, 276; Hannah, 276; James, 50, 205, 314; Joseph, 120; Mercy, 272, 276; Moses, 272, 276
Gorham, Jemima, 170
Gormley, Richard, 314
Gorsuch, Robert, 205
Gorton, John, 314
Goscomb, Thomas, 259, 260
Gosselin, Clement, 41
Gossett, Jeremiah, 314
Gotcher, George, 315
Gough, H.D., 205
Gould, Chester, 175; Damaris, 272; Ebenezer, 315; James, 315; Susan (_____), 315; William, 49, 51, 52
Gouldney, Henry, 139, 140
Goulet, George, 315
Gourley, Thomas, 45
Goutier, Alexander, 43
Gover, Andrew J., 315
Gowan, James, 315
Gower, 165, 166
Grace, Abigail (_____), 273; Elizabeth (_____), 315; John, 273; Margaret, 273; Michael, 273; Thomas, 260; Tristram, 315; William, 260
Grady, Henry, 315; Thomas, 315
Graff, John, 140; Joseph, 133; Martin, 133; Sebastian, 130
Grafft, Jacob, 136; John, 136; Michael, 136
Graffts, John, 136; Michael, 136
Graha, Gerret, 44
Graham, 66; Capt., 314; Charles, 315; David, 45; Delilah (Grissett), 115, 119; James, 50, 54, 115, 119; James W., 46; John, 45, 46, 215; John, Jr., 48; John B., 54; Joseph, 45; Robert, 45; William, 205, 315
Grainger, William, 63
Grand, Augustin, 199
Grandfield, John, 315
Grant, 200; Capt., 144; Ann (Maelog), 164; Catharine (_____), 123; Edward, 43, 315; Francis, 315; Francis J., 102; George, 44; Gwrgi, 164; John, 123; John F., 315; Ulysses S., 104
Grapevine, Henry, 205
Grapewine, Frederick, 205
Graser, Frederick K., 315
Grasset/See Grissett
Gratiot, Charles, Sr., 196; Victoire, 196
Graves, 72; John Boonen, 43; Joshua, 315; Josiah, 315; Mary, 170; Nero, 206; Richard, 56; Robert, 56; Silas, 315
Gray, 225; Capt., 198; Albert, 315; Andrew, 265; Henry, 315; James, 260; John, 131; John C., 195; Peter, 131, 178; Thomas, 50, 100, 260, 315; William, 43; William B., 56; William D., 315
Graybil(l), Michael, 124, 125
Graybill, Jacob, 206; Philip, 206
Grayson, Andrew J., 315
Greely, George G., 315
Green, 224; Anna, 278; Anna (Pierce), 278; Benjamin, 315; Bury Catron, 315; Caty, 178; Clem, 260; Daniel, 260; Edward, 260; Ezra, 176; Jack, 128; Jacob, 315; James, 193, 196; Jesse, 315; John, 196; John D., 315; John G., 315; John H., 315; Jonathan, 315; Joseph, 278; Lydia (_____), 315; Owen, 196; Sally, 178; Samuel, 260, 315; Seth H., 315; Seth S., 315; Susannah, 315; William, 315
Green(e), 154
Greene, Christopher, 266; James, 49; Jesse, 315; Julia A., 266; Julia A. (_____), 266; Mary (_____), 315
Greenfield, David, 54
Greenhane, Frederick, 315
Greenhaw, Jonathan, 315; Nancy, 315
Greenin, Sampson, 55
Greenleaf, 74; James, 315; Thomas, 42, 44
Greenway, Bob, 122
Greenwood, Mr., 267; Mary (Gay), 267; Val D., 6
Greer, George Cabell, 109; James, 206; Mary, 316; Sophia (_____), 315; William, 316
Greer/Green, Thomas, 315
Gregg, James, 125
Gregor, David, 50; John, 50
Gregory, Capt., 316; David, 316; Philip, 260; Thomas J., 316
Greig, Elizabeth, 53; George, 53; Peter E., 24
Gressel/Gresset(t)/See Grissett
Grey, Nelson, 316
Gribble, Oliver, 316; William, 316
Griego, Bernardo Ant^{o}, 294; Fernando, 294, 316; Gertrudis (Bustamente), 294; Jose, 294; Jose Antonio, 295; Jose Francisco, 294; Jose Miguel, 295; Josefa, 236; Josefa (Ribera), 294; J^{ph}, 294, 295; Josepha, 294; Juan Domingo, 295; Leonidas, 316; Magdalena, 235; Maria (Tenorio), 294, 295; Maria (Thenorio), 294, 295; Miguel, 316
Griffen, James, 206
Griffin, Andrew, 316; Elizabeth, 289; Joel, Jr., 316; John, 316; John/Joland, 260; Joseph, 316; Timothy, 260; William, 50; William M., 316; William P., 316
Griffis, John, 316
Griffith, Asa, 196; Benjamin, 206; Calvin, 316; David, 196; Isaac H., 196; James A., 316; James S., 316; John, 178; John G., 316; John J., 178; Patsey, 178; Samuel, 196; William, 316
Griffiths, Elizabeth Mary (_____), 63; John, 63; Thomas, 288
Griggs, Isaac, 316
Grigo, Miguel, 316
Grigsby, Capt., 144; Riden, 316; Thomas M., 316
Grillo, Ferdinand, 50
Grimes, Christopher, 316; James, 260; John, 206; Marilla Racha, 161, 175; William, 206
Grimley, Thomas, 51
Grimshaw, Jonathan W., 316
Grindall, Christopher, 58
Griner, Daniel, 316
Gringle, Jacob, 136
Grinnell, Charles C., 316
Grissell/Grisset/Grissette/Grissit(t)/See Grissett
Grissen, Clem, 260
Grissett, Adaline, 119; Anderson, 117; Ann, 115; Ann (_____), 114; Ann (George), 116; Anne, 115; Arthur, 113, 115, 117; Arthur C.W., 114, 115, 117, 119; Benjamin M., 117, 120; Catharine, 117; Charity (Wooten), 116; Daniel, 114, 116, 119; Daniel M., 119; Delilah, 114, 115, 119; Delilah (_____), 112; Dorcas, 117; Edward W., 119; Edward Wingate, 115; Elias, 114; Elizabeth, 114, 117; G., 114; George, 81, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 119; George Colier, 116; George R., 116; George W., 119; Hester, 117; Irene, 117; James, 116;

Jemima, 114; Jesse, 112, 113, 117, 120; John, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 119, 120; John D., 119; John G., 114, 115, 118; Joseph, 113, 116, 119; Joseph D., 113; Joseph L., 114, 119; Josion, 114; Lydia, 112; Maranda, 117; Margaret, 116; Mary, 116, 117; Mary Ann, 114; Mary C., 116; Mary J., 117; Mayham, 119; Nancy, 114, 116; Nancy (____), 114; Pric, 118; Priscilla (____), 112, 113, 115; Reuben/Reauben/Reubin/Rheubin/Rhubin/Ruben, 112, 113, 114, 116, 118, 120; Reuben G.W., 119; Reuben George Wooten, 116; Samuel, 117; Sarah, 116, 119, 120; Sarah (____), 115, 116; Sarah (Jeannerett), 114; Sarah (Wingate), 115, 118; Susanna (____), 113, 116; Unus/Eunice, 114; William, 81, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119; William J., 113, 120; William Jesse, 117
Grist, Isaac, 206
Griswold, Elijah W., 316
Groat, John, 175; Nicholas, 175
Groce, William, 260
Groesbeeck, Eliza C., 316; William W., 316
Groff, Jacob, 133; Michael, 133/See also Graff
Gross, Francis, 51; John B., 316; Rebecca M., 316
Grossett/See Grissett
Grossman, Joseph, 316
Grosvenor, Edward, 316
Groteclose, John, 316
Grove, Thomas, 212
Grover, Caleb M., 316
Grubb, Peter, 123
Gruby, Samuel, 316
Gruez, John, 53
Grundy, George, 206
Guagardo, Antonio, 316
Gubbauldt, Augustus, 53
Guebal, Eugene, 316
Guell, Minot E., 316
Guerrero, Antonio, 295; Francisco, 295; Maria (Paes), 295
Guest, Henry, 126
Guffey, John, 316
Guillen, Antonio, 295; Barvara (Bigil), 295; Martin, 295
Guillot, Capt., 316; Isadore Francois, 316; Marie Feliciana, 316
Guiso, Alexander, 316
Gundy, H. Pearson, 21
Gunning, William, 46
Guppy, 75
Gurlain, Lewis H., 43
Guthree, Robert, 265
Guthrie, Adam, 127; William, 43
Gutierres, Ana Maria, 300; Antonio, 295; Olaya (Ulibarri), 295; Ysidro Antonio, 295
Gutierrez, Ant°, 295; Bartholo, 295; Bartolome, 295; Francisco, 295; Jose Miguel, 295; Maria, 235; Maria (Alire), 295; Maria (Carabajal), 295; Matheo, 295; Nicolasa (Montoya), 295; Pedro Ygnacio, 295; Rosa, 230; Rosa (Sandoval), 295; Rosa (Thapia), 295
Guy, John B., 200
Guyot, Bazille, 54
Gwilym, 164, 165; Gwenllian, 164, 165
Gypson, Benjamin, 55

H

Habecker, Joseph, 133
Hacket, Charles, 264
Hadel, Graff, 223; J.F.C., 223
Hadley, 307
Hadlock, John, 248; Meriam (White), 248
Hagart, Charles, 215
Hagerman, Francis, 210
Hagthrop, John, 206
Haigh, David, 54; Sally Mick, 2, 82, 162, 242
Haine, Henry, 141
Haines, family, 41
Hale, 72, 74
Haley, Alex, 26, 27, 226
Hall, 74, 149, 154, 156; Benjamin, 180; Burton, 177; Calep, 206; Edward, 206; George, 123; Hannah, 170; Isaac, 206; James, 178; John, 55, 56, 121, 206; Joseph, 55, 260; Margaret, 122; Newman A., 2, 82, 162, 242; Robert, 56; Thomas, 260; William, 206
Hallem/Hallim, William, 206
Hallett, 308
Halliburton, 154
Halliday, William, 50
Hallihan, Thomas, 55
Halm, Ann, 206
Haman, Henry, 53
Hambleton, Mary (____), 108
Hamblin, Capt., 143; Alice (Phinney), 250; Ebenezer, Jr., 250
Hambright, Adam, 130
Hamer, George, 206
Hamilton, Alexander James, 43; Alexander Mark Kerr, 218; Alice (Colden), 218; Andrew, 137; Archibald, 218; Charles, 123; James, 46, 62, 137, 196, 206; John, 260; Lydia, 189; William, 44
Hammil, Henry, 52
Hammond, John, 206; Samuel, 197; William, 206
Hamnnewell, John, 41
Hanaghan, Thomas, 53
Hanbury, Anne (Capel), 60; Anne (Osgood), 60; Capel, 60; Charles, 60; Elizabeth (Newton), 60; Grace (____), 60; John, 60; Mary (Lunn), 60; Osgood, 60; family, 60
Hand, John, 125
Handberry, James, 53
Handly, Hugh, 206
Handy, Thomas W., 265
Haney, William, 206
Hannah, George W., 141; Hugh, 46; William, 46
Hannay, Samuel, 287
Hannon, John, 206
Hansel, George, 206
Hansey, Dr., 206
Hanslap, 149
Hansman, Samuel, 206
Hanson, Margery Frances Day, 150; Russell E., 150
Haragan, John, 206
Haran, Timothy, 206
Harbige/Harbridge, John, 260
Harbridge, John, 259
Harcourt, Col., 287
Harden, Thomas, 46
Hardie, William, 56
Hardige, Mary, 213
Hardin, 73; Capt., 147
Harding, 154; John, 260; Reuben Martt, 2, 82, 162, 242
Hardy, 225; Edward, 52; George, 260; John Oakes, 218; Susannah Margaret (Middleton), 218
Hare, Elizabeth, 131; Emanuel, 131; John, 131; Martin, 131; Mary, 131; Susanna, 131
Harford, Charles, 43
Hargrove, Christopher, 260
Haributt, Samuel, 180
Harjo, Chalo, 146; Tuckebatcher, 144
Harker, Jonathan, 123
Harkman, Adam, 135
Harkness, John, 44; Thomas, 44
Harland, Edward, 45
Harlecker/Harlacher, Charles, 135
Harman, Daniel, 131, 132
Harmar, John, 43
Harmon, Maria, 265
Harnett, James, 121; Jane (____), 121
Harold II, King of England, 65
Harper, 154; Ann "Nancy" (Dickson), 189; Fannie, 273; Henry, 44; Jacob, 206; James, 44; John, 44; Samuel, 44; William, 44, 189
Harrigan, Daniel, 206
Harriman, 156; Elizabeth, 271
Harrington, Elisha, 176
Harris, Capt., 316; Col., 271; Mrs., 196; Barnabas, 196; David, 206; Edward, 115; Israel, 47; Jane, 272; John, 206, 260; Matthew, 272;

William, 125, 126, *260*
Harrison, George, 218; James, 43, 48; Jane (Nicholls), 218; John, 141, 186, 260; Jonathan, 206; Joseph, 55, 260; Joshua/Josiah, 260; Luke, 186; Mary (_____), 63; Sarah (Lovell), 186; Thomas, 43, 211; Titus, 178; Tryphena (Bent), 186; William, 49
Harriss, Helen L., 305; John, 260; Sally, 196; Thompson M., 196
Hart, Benjamin, 53; John, 128; Joseph, 125; Mary Cutts, 183; William, 128, 260
Hartes, Abram, 228; Catharine (Shearer), 228
Hartshorne, Charles, 289
Hartsook, Capt., 147
Hartt, John T., 56
Hartung, Jacob, 46
Harvey, Eleanor, 192; Ernest Musgrave, 71; James, 50; Robert W., 55; Sophia (Armit), 71; Stephen, 288; William, 48, 260, 288
Harvie, Andrew, 270; J. Stuart, 281; Rebekah (Lockhart), 270
Haseldine, Anne, 211; Charles, 211; Martha, 211; William, 211
Haseltine, Charles, 211; Eleanor (Webb), 211
Haskell, Capt., 313; John, 206
Haskins, Thomas, 50
Haslett, Dr., 206
Hastier, John, 43
Hastings, James, 46; John, 46
Hatton, 154
Haven, Stephen, 288; William, 288
Haward, James, 141; John, 246
Hawarth, Henry, 53
Hawk, Anthony B., 50
Hawkens, Thomas, 260
Hawkins, John, 56, 175; Matthew, 43; W., 206
Haworth, James, 260
Haws, Daniel, 176
Hay, James, 56; William, 54
Hayden, Capt., 146
Hayes, Alexander, 55; Eleanor, 55; William, 206
Hayne, Robert, 212
Haynes, Cato, 206; Martha, 155; Philip, 206
Haynes/Haines, David, 268; Hannah (Hunt), 268
Hays, Catharine, 55; Daniel, 195; Henry, 199; James, 260; Jemima, 196; Mahala, 196; Thomas, 46; Wm., 196; William, 196
Hayward, Ephraim, 87, 88, 91; Experience, 246, 252; George, 252; Joanna, 86; Joanna (_____), 87, 88; Joanna (Wheeler), 91; Johanna (Wheeler), 88; John, 249; Thankful, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94
Hayway, Richard, 50
Hazel/Hazle, Benjamin, 260
Hazeltine, Mary, 184
Hazen, Moses, 41
Hazlett, Moses, 206
Head, John, 206; Joseph, 196; Sarah, 102
Heafield, John, 48
Heaney, Robert, 50
Heans, Polly, 128
Heard, 73, 75; John, 260; William, 260
Heath, Henry, 260; James, 217; Lettice (_____), 216, 217; Michael, 216, 217
Heazel, Benjamin, 260
Hebert, John B., 54; Louis, 34, 41
Hebery, John, 260
Hedley, Hartas, 56; John, 53
Heeble, Jacob, 134; Sophia (Deetenhofer), 134
Heer, Abraham, 134; *Emanuel*, 132; Hans, 135, 136; Henry, 136
Heere, Isaac, 135, 136
Hefferman, William, 59
Heiner, Jacob, 140
Heite, Edward F., 264
Hellar, Barbara (Foutz), 140; Jacob, 132, 139, 140
Heller, Jacob, 140
Helligar, John, 210
Helverton, James, 59
Hempstead, Charles, 197; E., 195; Edward, 196; Mary, 197; Stephen, 196
Henderson, Harrilon, 178; James, 50; John, 54
Hendrick, Levi, 177
Hendricks, Philip, 180
Hendrickson, Joseph, 265; Peter, 265
Hendry, John, 123
Henegan, J., 288
Henning, Hugh, 46
Hennington/Herrington, Nancy (Grissett), 116, 119; Samuel T., 119
Henny/Henry, Francis, 179; James, 179
Henrig, Philip, 130
Henriques, Louis B., 50
Henry, Dr., 206; Daniel, 206; Isaac N., 196; John G., 54; Laura, 105; Laura (Jackson), 106; Lawrence, 106; Robert, 55
Henry I, King of England, 164, 165
Henry IV, 34
Henry VII, 64
Hensley, William, 128
Hepburn, S., 122
Herbert, Alice, 165; Margaret (Cradock), 165; Mary Phillips, 110; Maude (Turberville), 165; Richard, 165; Thomas, 165;
Herbert, William, 1st Earl of Pembroke, 165
Herd, John, 248; Lydia (Bump), 248; Thos., 248; Thomas, 248
Herkleroad, Henry, 132; Lawrence, 132
Herm, Johann Friedrich, 221
Herns, 126
Herr, Emanuel, 131/See also Hare
Herrera, Fran^{ca}, 301; Francisco., 295; Josefa (Garcia), 295; Juan Luis, 295
Herrington, Walter S., 21/See also Hennington
Herron, 67
Hersey, Andrew, 131
Hershey, Christian, 130; Joseph, 131
Hervy, Job, 129
Hesletine, Catherine, 210, 211; Charles, 210, 211; James, 210, 211; John, 211
Heslop, John, 46; Robert, 61
Hess, Ann, 137; *Christian*, 137, 138; Elizabeth, 137; Jacob, 137; John, 137, 138; Michael, 137
Hessey, Cornelius, 46
Hestant, Jacob, 134
Hewes, John, 128
Hewett, Thomas, 58
Hewitt, Mercy, 201
Heydrick, Abraham, 136; Baltzer, 136; Christopher, 136; George, 136; Melchoir, 136; Susanna, 136
Hezlet, William, 65
Hibbler, Wm., 198
Hibbs, Catherine (_____) Love, 137; Joseph, 137
Hibery, John, 260
Hicks, Mr., 58; Ambrose, 268; Comfort, 271; David, 175; Deborah (Maxwell), 271; Elizabeth, 184, 267; Ira, 268; James, 42, 206; Jesse, 268; John, 206; Joseph, 267; Josiah, 267, 277; Lewis, 210; Lidia (Finney), 267; Lydia (Finney), 277; Margaret (Bowen), 268; Mary Frail, 150; Mary "Polly", 268; Mary (Stone), 277; Patience, 267; Patience (Wheaton), 267; Rebecca, 190, 268; Robert, 206; Ruth (Millard) Rogers, 267; Samuel, 184, 190, 267, 277; Sarah (_____), 267, 268; Thankful (Bowen), 184, 190, 267; Thomas, 260; William, 58, 141
Hicks/Hix, 281; Samuel, 267
Hickson, Capt., 313
Hide, John, 128
Hidey, George, 206; Mary Ann, 276
Hidham, Jonas, 137
Hiem, Roger Alden, 44
Higgins, Cornelius, 176; David, 265; Margo Elliott, 142; Sarah (_____), 265; W.B., 265; Wm., 197; William, 215
Higginson, Samuel, 292
Highlander, Robert, 179

Hight, H., 198
Hilander, George, 179
Hildebrand, Michael, 137
Hildreth, Joseph, 218
Hill, Charles, 183; George, 260; Henry, 211; Isaac, 52; Isabella (Allan), 183; James, 50; John, 50, 53, 107; John G., 43; Mary (____), 211; Rebecca (Cochran), 183; Robert, 211; Thomas, 260
Hilleker, John, 210
Hilliard, Richard, 43
Hilligar, James, 210
Hilliker, Abram, 210
Hillman, 67
Hillock, James, 178; *John S.*, 180
Hills, 72
Hillyer, Jamichah, 44
Hilton, 75; Adelaide (Mosby), 105, 106; Bessie, 105, 106; John, 261; *Nicholas*, 210; *Sidney* Hamilton, 105, 106; Wilbur E., 106
Hind, John C., 52; Thomas, 49
Hinde, John, 287
Hindes, Lydia, 170
Hindmarsh, Ralph, 50
Hine, 224
Hines, Capt., 147; William, 206
Hinkle, Enoch, 179; Sally, 179
Hinson, Thomas, 128
Hintson, James, 129
Hira, John, 206
Hirst, Arthur, 54
Hiryon, John, 206
Hitchcock, 72
Hitchins, Leonard, 179; Burton, 179
Hitselberger, Mary Fitzhugh, 227
Hivel, Jane (____), 123; Marmaduke, 123
Hix/See Hicks
Hoare, Samuel, 288
Hobbard/Hubert, John, 216
Hobrow, Thomas, 43; William, 43
Hoch, Daniel, 140; Deborah, 140; Maria, 140; Samuel, 140; Sarah, 140; Sarah (Bowman), 140
Hocker, George, 136
Hockley, Richard, 130
Hockman, Jacob, 132; Mary (Denlinger), 132
Hodge, Abigail, 189, 266; Elizabeth, 190; Harriet Woodbury, 281
Hodges, 225; Abiah, 189, 269; *Ruth (King)*, 270; *Thomas*, 261; Thomas Edward, 225; Timothy, Jr., 270
Hodgkinson, Thomas, 47
Hodgson, G. Nicholson, 206
Hoff, James, 49
Hoffman, ____, 206; H.L.I., 194; Jacob, 206; John, 206; Peter, 206
Hogan, John, 128; Michael, 261; Patrick, 206
Hogue, E.G., 141
Hohenzollern, 64
Holbrook, Charles A., 308; John, 196
Holden, 279; William, 261
Holderness, Abraham, 50
Holdsworth, Samuel, 211
Holes, Robert, 216
Holland, Anna (Stephens), 249; Christian, 124; James, 249; John, 210; Mary Barbara (____), 124; Matthew, 196; William, 47
Hollar, Peter, 133
Holler, Francis, 179; John, 179
Holliday, William, 50
Hollingsworth, Samuel, 206; Thomas, 206
Hollins, John, 206
Holloran, James, 59
Hollowak, Thomas J., 224; *Thomas L.*, 68, 156, 225
Holloway, Thomas, 261
Holman, Mary L., 251, 282
Holmes, ____, 206; Elisha, 249; George Bouner, 49; James, 50; *John*, 46, 54, 206; Sarah (Bartlett), 249
Holsaser, Jacob, 130
Holt, George, 125; Thomas, 141
Holyoke, 72
Hon, Samuel D., 180
Honore, Michael T., 196; Polly (____), 196
Honson, Christian, 53
Honstein, 64
Hoobacker, Joseph, 139
Hoober, John, 133
Hook, John, 46
Hooker, Adam, 132; Henry, 261
Hoop, John, 54
Hooper, Samuel, 261
Hoopes, Abraham, 171; Alice, 171; Daniel, 171; Lydia, 167; Phebe, 171; Reece, 171; Sarah, 171; Susanna (____), 171
Hoover, 138; Jacob, 135; Ulrich, 137
Hope, Mary Susannah, 150
Hopkin, 165; Efa., 165
Hopkins, Abraham, 63; Andrew, 206; Bryan, 57; Gerald, 206; John, 176; John S., 47; Joslin, 179; Nathanial, 43; Stephen, 251
Hord, 219
Hore, Edward, 58; Francis, 57
Horine, J., 195; Jacob, 196; Margaret (____), 196
Horn, Capt., 314; John, 206
Horn/Horne, William J., 206
Hornbaccar, John William, 179
Hornberier, Ann Margaret, 135; Mary Barbara, 135; Parkle, 135; Valentine, 135
Horner, James, 67; Joseph, 261
Hornuny, John, 54
Hortiz, Jose Antonio, 295, 301; *Manuel Antonio*, 301; Marcelina (Bega), 301
Horton, George, 261; John, 288; Rachel, 252
Hoss, Frederick, 206; John, 206
Hottsbecker, Frederick H., 265
Hottzbecker, J.H., 265; Lewis, 265
Hounsfield, Bartholomew, 49
House, 72
Householder, Adam, 132; Elizabeth (Weightman), 132; Lawrence, 132
Houser, Elizabeth (Hess), 137; Martin, 137
Houston, James, 265; *John*, 182
Hovey, George, 53
How, 156
Howard, 68, 71, 149; Capt., 147, 313; Allyn, 68; Daniel, 176; Ebenezer, Jr., 176; Gideon, 176; Henry, 124; Hoses, 176; John C., 176; John E., 176; Matthew, 149; Richard, 206; Samuel, 180; Stephen, 176; Thomas, 132
Howarth, Henry, 54
Howarth/Howorth, James, 261
Howe, Edward, 268; Mary Magdalen (Winniett), 268; Olive (Mason) Morse, 268, 276; William, 190, 268, 281
Howego, Elizabeth, 171
Howell, Eleanor, 265; Francis, 197; James, 197; Lewis, 197; Oliver R., 265; William, 47
Howland, 244; John, 251
Hoy, Samuel, 140/See also Hoch
Hoyle, Henry, 52; Robert, 48
Hoyt, Albert H., 282; Daniel, 192; Eleanor (Harvey), 192; John, 74; Lavinia F., 192
Hozier, Mary, 228
Hubbard, Elizabeth, 192; Nicholas, 44; Noediah, 176
Huber, Bartel, 138; Christiana, 138; Felix, 138; George, 138; *Henry*, 138; Lovina, 138; Martin, 139; Regina, 138
Hubert, John, 217/See also Hobbard
Hubley, William, 206
Huck, Michael, 206
Huddleston, Hance, 181
Hudson, Capt., 313; Mrs., 206; E.E., 142; John, 261
Hudspeth, Capt., 145, 146,
Huelat, John, 50
Hugg, Maj., 122; Joseph, 124
Hugh, Capt., 144
Hughes, Anderson S., 180; A.S., 180; Banay, 54; Charles, 125, 261; *Christopher*, 206; *Daniel*, 206; Denny, 206; Dorothy C., 41; Grayson, 181; H.H., 313; John, 195, 261; Johnson, 261
Hugo, Thomas, 206
Huie, Capt., 314
Hull, 156; John, 206; Richard, 261
Hulot, Alexandrine Louise

Eugenie, 47
Humble, George Haden, 56; Maria (____), 56
Hume, Alexander, 55; David, 52; Francis, 46
Humiston, 156
Humphrey, Ezeliel, 176
Humphreys, 154; Margaret, 150; Walter, 288
Humphries, John, 46; Norris, 141; Richard, 265
Hungerford, Concurrence, 277
Hunnewell, Richard, 41
Hunt, 71, 281; Diana, 267; E. Virginia (Webber), 154; Edmund, 261; Elizabeth, 268; Gamaliel, 267, 281; Hannah, 268; James, 141; Joanne, 96; John, 268; John G., 280; Lydia, 268; Margaret, 55; Martha (Rider), 268; Mary, 268; Mary (Smith), 267, 268; Matthew, 55; Sarah, 188, 267, 268; Sarah (Emerson), 268; Theodore, 197; Thomas, 267, 268, 279, 281; William, 206, 268
Hunt/Hunter, Christian, 304
Hunter, 154; _____, 207; Capt., 316; Alexander, 45; C.W., 196; Charles, 130; Daniel, 206; Duncan, 214, 215; Finley, 199; James, 54; John, 60; Martha (____), 196; William, 99
Huntington, Ebenezer, 196; Naomi (Runyan), 196
Huntsman, Samuel, 206
Hupp, family, 222
Hurd, Calvin, 176
Hurlock, William J., 266
Hurst, Kemp, 101; Suky (Callender), 101; Susannah (Callender), 101
Hurzt, Arthur, 54
Hurzzy, Capt., 314
Husband/Husbands, Charles, 261
Hussey, Anzolette, 171; George, 206; Nathan, 207
Husson, Joseph, 50
Hustice, Elizabeth, 275
Huston, Capt., 278; _____ (Dickson), 268; Alexander, 269; John, 268; Sarah (____) Eager, 269; William, 269
Hutching, Capt., 313
Hutchins, _____, 204; James, 210
Hutchinson, Dr., 123; Richard, 59
Huttenstein, Sarah (Hoch), 140; William, 140
Hutton, Isaac, 50; Jacob, 50
Huxford, Folks, 305
Huysen, Michael Thomas, 43
Hyatt, Frederick, 196; Samuel, 127
Hyde, 154; Azuba (Wheeler), 249; John, 249; Lois (Wheeler), 249
Hynes, William, 261

I

ibn Daud, Isaac, 155; Baruch, 155
Igam, Capt., 313
Immel, Anna Maria Dorothea, 130; Eva Margaretta, 130; Michael, 130
Ingraham, 154
Ingram, Archibald, 99; Henry, 261; James, 62; William, 98
Inloes, Widow, 207
Inman, William, 43
Innes, John, 54
Inskeep, Abraham, 127
Inyart, 154
Irons, George, 128
Irwin, Alya Dean (Smith), 150, 151; Christopher, 261; Edward, 207; James, 196; Robert, 207; William, 196
Isanbergh, Christian, 46
Isbell, 224
Isham, 225
Isnard, Maximin, 53
Isted, William, 53
Ives, 156; Lucas, 123; Patricia Carter, 81, 104, 106
Ivy, Benjamin, 114

J

Jackson, 289; Capt., 147; Addie O., 106; Bessie (Hilton), 105, 106; Beulah (____), 106; Clara Belle, 106; Eleanor, 106; Elmer Henry, 106; Emma, 104; Ephraim, 138, 185; Evelyn, 106; Florence, 106; Gabriel, 141; Giles Arthur, 106; Giles B., 104; Giles Beecher, 104, 105, 106; Hannah, 185; Henry, 104; Hulda, 81, 104, 106; James, 81, 104, 106; James A., 105; James Robert Henry, 104, 106; Jane, 171; Joseph, 105; Julia (Dickerson), 105; Laura, 106; Laura Alphonso (Collins), 106; Lillie Thelma, 105; Margaret, 104, 106; Maria, 55; Millie, 104; Nannie Beatrice, 105; Naomi Mahulda, 106; Rosa, 104; Roscoe C., 105; Roscoe Conkling, 105; Ruth, 106; Ruth (Seth), 106; Sarah, 104; Sarah Ellen, 105; Sarah Ellen (Wallace), 104, 105
Jacob, John, 287
Jacobs, Moses, 207; William, 207
Jacobus, Donald Lines, 4, 72, 253
Jacques, John, 276; Mary (Steeves), 276; Rachel, 276
Jaffray, James, 207, 215; John, 207
Jager, Frederick, 54
Jalland, John, 207
James, Edward, 62; George, 207; John, 126; Mary, 106; Richard, 47; Sophia Henrietta Maria (____), 62; William, 45, 63
James, Earl of Perth, 212
James I, 308
Jamieson, John, 55
Jamison, Thomas, 53
Janes, John, 261
Janis, Antoine, 195
Jannery, John, 261
Jans, 154
Jansen, 154
Janson, Bryan, 291, 293; George, 290, 291; John, 291, 292; Mary (____), 291; Mary (Edwards), 290, 291, 292, 293; William, 291, 292
J'Anson/J:Anson, 290
Janvier, George, 265; John, 265
Jaramillo, Ant[a] (Lucero), 296; Jose, 296; Jose Maria, 295; Jose Vicente, 296; M[a] Josefa (Garcia), 296; Mariano, 296; Petra (Serna), 295; Ygnacio, 295
Jarrassay, Pierre, 43
Jarratt/Jarrett, Andrew, 261
Jarrot, Nicholas, 197
Jarvis, Thomas, 44
Jasperson, Mr., 194
Jeanes/Jeans, John, 261
Jeannerett, Elias, 114; Sarah, 114
Jefferies, John, 207
Jefferson, Thomas, 91
Jeffery, Honor, 171; Robert, 261; Stephen, 53; William, 207
Jeffries, David, 288
Jeffreys, Jeffrey, 213
Jenkin, 164; Alice (Herbert), 165; Elizabeth, 165; William, 165
Jenkins, John, 261; Willis, 141
Jenks, 281; Ann Moriah (Nuttin), 271; Beriah (Crabtree), 271; James, 271; Sarah (Maxwell), 271; Simeon, 271
Jenner, John, 57
Jensen, Larry O., 220, 221
Jerrett, William, 54
Jerry, John, 207
Jett, 154
Jewell, Capt., 144
Jillett, Joel, 141
John, Charles, 56; John, 207; Thomas, 53; William, 128
John of Kittery, 303
Johns, Aquila, 207
Johnson, 27, 28, 30, 31, 71, 74, 127, 154, 156, 209; Capt., 313, 316; Abigail, 269, 278; Ann, 47; Aylmer, 44; Campbell, 194; Casper, 128; Cecil, 47; Charles, 207; Christopher, 207; Daniel, 141; Edward, 55, 207; Eliza (Steward), 30, 31;

George, 43; Hannah (____), 47; Henry, 47; James, 57, 141; John, 50; Joseph, 261; Judith, 271; Kate, 31; Lewis A., 33; Louis, 33; Margaret, 207, 283; Mary, 30, 47; Memphis B., 33; Michael, 49; Nathan, 121, 124, 127; Peyton, 27, 28, 30, 31; Phyllis Walker, 2, 82, 148, 149, 162, 242; Robert, 50, 55, 122; Samuel, 180; Thomas, 47, 207; William, 47, 178, 207, 288
Johnston, Arthur, 21, 50; Benjamin, 43; Francis, 121; Hugh, B., 266, 293; Hugh B., Jr., 66; John, 44, 210; Peter, 210
Joice, William, 207
Joines, Dr., 207
Jonasson, Eric, 21, 310
Jones, 152, 154; Capt., 146; A.E., 23; Abram, 177; Aquila, 25; Benjamin, 129; Caroline, 55; Charles, 196, 207; David, 56; David H., 53; E. Alfred, 21; Eliza, 94; Eliza (____), 196; Evelina, 55; Frances, 55; Francis, 163, 165; George, 54, 265; Guy M., 152; Henry, 57; Isaac, 176, 179; Isaac Roberts, 152; Jacob, 178; James, 193, 261; Jane, 94; John, 54, 128, 179, 196, 207, 261; Maria (Mercer), 152; Mary (____), 125; Osmond, 55; Polly (Gay), 94; Priscilla, 97; Richard, 261, 269, 292; Robert W., 45; Sarah (____), 269; Thomas, 46, 261; Thomas G., 196; Trere, 55; Wayne V., 148; Whitehead, 127; William, 44, 48, 56, 94, 125, 261, 269
Jonet, 164
Jordan, 149, 225; Jean, 65; John W., 67; Robert, 289; Thomas, 49; Wilfrid, 67
Joshin, A.T., 228; Helen M., 228; Mahala, 228
Josselin, Ralph, 310, 311
Josselyn, Christiana, 191; Christiana (Josselyn), 191; Isaac, 191
Joulin, Francois, 50; Mary, 50
Joy, Charles Austin, 81, 98, 102
Joyce, Sophia, 171

K

Kain/See Kein/Kane
Kane, 187; Elias, 197/See also Kein
Kapnek, Theodore H., 174
Katts, Jacob, 129
Kauffman, Christian Henry, 48
Kavanaugh, Denis, 48
Kearn, John, Jr., 48
Kearney, Michael, 49
Kedzie, Adam, 46; George, 46; James, 46
Kee, 73
Keehmle, George, 123
Keene, Pollard, 196
Keeney, Mary (Hempstead), 197
Keffer, Marion Christina, 1, 15, 21
Kein/Kain/Kane, Henry, 207
Keith, William, 48
Keller, Jacob, 207; John, 207
Kellet, John, 47
Kelley, 71; James, 261
Kelley/Kelly, Daniel, 261
Kelly, 72; James, 55; John, 46, 207; Patrick, 53, 207; Robert, 55, 57; William, 212
Kellogg, Lucy Mary, 95, 244, 251
Kelshammer, Francis, 207
Kelso, John, 207
Kemeiss, Edward, 45; Elizabeth, 45; Margaret, 45; Mary, 45
Kemeys, Elizabeth (____), 44; William, 45
Kempe, John, 56; Nicholas, 56; William, 56
Kenan, Robert Gignilliat, 219
Kendall, Benjamin, 137; John, 137; Thomas, 137
Kendig, Martin, 132, 135
Kenedy, Robert, 48
Kennedy, Andrew, 121, 207; John, 207; Murtagh, 54; Platt, 48; William, 261
Kenney, James, 46; John, 49
Kenrick, Betty, 249
Kenuke, 283
Ker, George, 45; Robert, 46
Kerber, Caspar, 133
Kerivan, Lawrence, 46; Moses, 46
Kerl, Dr., 207
Kernaghan, Lois, 95
Kerr, David, 123; George, 62; Hugh, 315; Samuel, 62
Kester, Rachel, 171
Kickthorp, John, 207
Kidd, John, 121
Kidder, Frederick, 279
Kie, William, 46
Kierstede, 154
Kilbourn, 72
Kilbride, Jos., 289
Kilgore, William, 167
Kilham, Amasa, 191; Elizabeth (Emerson), 191
Killgore, William, 46
Killzamer, Francis, 207
Kilpatrick, 68
Kimbrough, Samuel, 177
Kime, Patricus, 179; Sebastian, 179
Kimmell, Anthony, 207
Kincade, Joseph, 198
Kincaid, Alexander, 45; James, 45
Kinch, William, 53
Kind, Henry, 57
Kindig, Jacob, 131; Martin, 130, 131, 135, 136
Kindrick, Martin, 135
King, 73; Abiah (Hodges), 189, 269; Benjamin, 269; Calven, 270; Charles, 269; Daniel, 269; David, 44; Fannie (Harper), 273; George, 269, 303; Hannah, 269, 270; Henry, 133; Hezekiah, 189, 190, 268, 269, 281; James, 56; Jane, 273; John, 270; Josiah, 270; Judith (____), 269; Margaret, 270; Margrit (Winslow), 270; Maria (Wethered), 269; Mercy (Thornton), 269; Meriam (Cobb), 270; Nehemiah, 189, 269; Olive (Morse) Eddy, 190, 268, 269; Oliver, 270; Roxana (Danks), 189, 269; Ruth, 248; Ruth (Bassett), 270; Sally, 269; Sally (Tucker), 270; Simeon, 133; Thomas, 273
King Alexander III, 220
King George I, 140
King George III, 307
King Henry VII, 302
King James I, 148
King James VI, 148
King Louis XIV, 41
Kingsley, Richard, 190
Kinkead, Andrew, 196; John, 196
Kinnear, Alexander, 185; Andrew, 185; Courtney, 185; George, 185; Letitia (Boyd), 185
Kinner, Capt., 58
Kinney, Capt., 145; John, 53
Kinser, Elizabeth (Long), 137; Jacob, Jr., 137
Kipp/Kipe, John, 207
Kirby, Thomas, 261
Kirk, Audrey, 14, 21; Robert, 14, 21
Kirvan, John, 207
Kirwan, William Denbow, 48
Kitchen, John, 45
Kittleman, John, 207
Klein, Frederic, 44; Margaret C., 307, 309
Knapp, Capt., 314; Asa, 175; Catherine (Dickson), 189; Titus, 189
Knight, Abigail (Seeley), 93; Daniel W., 175; George, 96; Hannah, 192; Polly, 93; Thomas, 93; family, 96
Knisley, Hans, 131, 132; Michael, 132
Knobb, Richard, 207
Knoble, Peter, 141
Knorr, Catherine L., 103
Knowles, James, 261; Joshua, 261
Knowlton, 251
Knox, Alexander, 56; George D., 178; Henry, 89, 95; John, 46
Kocks, Anna/Annetgen, 154
Kohlwagen, John Christian, 44
Kollock, Shepard, 126
Koole, John, 136
Kowans, Hector, 48
Kozee, William C., 109
Kraus, 155

Kuck, George, 55
Kuhn, John, 123; Simon, 130
Kuykendall, Capt., 144, 145, 316

L

Lacey, John, Jr., 137/See also Layton
Lacke, William, 261
LaCroix, Julie, 196; Michael, 196; St. Paul, 196
Lacy, George, 49; John, 130; Mary, 179; William, 179
Lafond, Jean, 41; Kateri (Annennontak) dit Lafortune Couturier, 41
Laforge, Pierre, 196
Lagrange, James Waddington, 50; James Warrington, 53; John, 55
Laidlaw, John, 52
Laine, Charles, 54
Laing, John, 210; Thomas, 210
Laister, Thomas, 55
Lakin, James, 43
Lalande, Etienne, 198
Lamar, Thomas, 70
Lamb, Capt., 313; John, 124; Joseph Cook, 184; Maria Ann, 56; Sarah (Ayer), 184
Lambert, 224; James, 45; John, 52, 55; Mary, 107
Lambourn, Thomas, 261
Lamrick, Capt., 146
Lamson, Abigail, 108; David, 109; Elizabeth (____), 108; Joseph, 108; Loice/Lois (Virgin), 109; Solomon, 108, 109
Lancaster, Damaris, 271, 275; Damaris (Gould), 272; Daniel, 271, 272
Lander, John, 261
Landis, Barbara, 133; Eve, 133; Frances, 133; Francis, 133; George, 133; Henry, 135; Jacob, 133, 134; John, 133; Martin, 133; Samuel, 133, 134
Landry, Armour, 41
Landus, Felix, 140; Jacob, 140
Lane, Charles, 128; Daniel, 45; Harrison, 179; John R., 179; Mary, 94
Lanehart, Henry, 207
Lang, Christian, 99; James, 53
Langdon, Lutitia, 228; Martin, 53
Langford, Capt., 313; John, 261
Langham, William, 261
Langlais, family, 41
Langley, Samuel, 53
Langner, D'Arcy, 155
Langston, 225
Langworthy, William, 45
Lanin, Dennis, 50
Lannan, 154
Lantro, Thomas Pounsberry, 53
Lanuire, Augustine, 46
Lapham, William B., 109
La Plume, Adelaide, 47; Genevere, 47; Maria Catherine, 47; Noel, 47
Larbeck, Jane, 56
Lardner, John, 125
LaRoache/See LaRoche
LaRoche, Addie Laura, 105; Francois, 197; Giles Beecher, 105; Joseph S., 105; Joseph Theodore, 105; Nannie Beatrice (Jackson), 105, 106; Thelma, 106; Thelma Arimenta, 105
La Rochefoucault, 23
Larranaga, Christobal, 296; Juan, 296; Maria Gertrudis (Mestas), 296
Lasak, Francis W., 57
Lasher, John, 57
Last, Rachel Z., 171
Lateward, Jeremiah, 293
Latham, Betty, 191; Susanna, 246; Susanna (____), 247
Lathem, 73
Lathrop, Jerusha, 272
Latour, Anthony, 43
Latshaw, Abraham, 133
Lattamore/Lattermore/Lattimore, Richard, 261
Lattany, Margaret, 107
Lauderman, George, 207
Laugherty, Benijah, 197; Rachel, 197
Laughton, James, 43
Laurenties, Christiana Charlotte (____), 45; Simon, 45
Lavely, Catherine, 207
Lavender, William, 261
Law, James, 270; Sarah (Wethered), 189, 270; Thomas, 43, 261; William, 261
Lawler, Edward, 55
Lawrence, 154, 224; Alfred, 261; Huldah (Seamans), 269; Sally (King), 264; William, 54, 269
Laws, Benjamin, 44
Lawson, ____, 207; Alexander, 207; Richard, 207; Thomas G., 54; William, 180
Layes, Robert, 46
Layton, C.M., 96
Layton/Lacey, Julia Winona, 171
Leach, William, 261
Leadbeater, Anna, 171
League, John, 207
Leaming, Charlotte, 174; Emily, 174; Hannah, 174; Lydia, 174; Priscilla, 174
Leard, David, 124
Learned, Lewis, 197
Leary, 224
Leavitt, E.W., 282; Emily W., 281
LeBeeton, 74
Leclanche, Sophie, 54
LeCompte, Nicholas, 197
Leconey, Elizabeth, 125
Le Cour, Honore Joseph, 53
Ledee, John, 140
Leden, Michael, 52
LeDuc, M.P., 198
Lee, Mrs., 197; Barton, 141; Charles, 46; Fitz, 104; James, 55; Jane, 197; John, 207; Michael, 55, 207; Richard, 312; Robert E., 64, 104; Silas, 90; Thomas, 50; William, 48
Leeds, John, 261
Lees, 71; Agnes, 71; Charity (Armit), 71; John, 71; Thomas Orde, 71
Lefferts, John, Jr., 53
Leffler/Loffler, family, 222
Leftwich, Maria Louise, 201
Legaur, Mark, 287
Leggat, Walter, 50
Leggett, George, 207; William, 55
Leghtree, George, 207
Le Guen, Louis, 45
Leist, 154
Leister, James, 261
Lemaigre, P., 121
Leman, Peter, 132
Lemasters, Benjamin, 197; Even, 197; Isaac, 197
Lemmon, Ruth, 171
Lemore, Peter, 70; Thomas, 70
Lenan/Lennon/Lenon, Thomas, 261
Lendsey, Jacob, 197
L'Enfant, Peter Charles, 43
Lenfesty, Harriet, 169, 171
Lennan, Francis, 197
Lenormand, John Joseph Marcel, 44
Lenox, D., 215
Lenz/Lentz, 8
Leonard, 72
Lep, Charles, 52
Lerrilla, Capt., 144
LeSerrurier, Jacques, 219; Susanne, 219
Leslie, George, 44
Lester, James, 261; Robert, 261
Le Sueur, Jaen Baptiste, 45
Le Villiar, Louis Ferdinand, 43
Le Villiard, William, 43
Levy, Jacob, Jr., 47
Lewin, family, 41
Lewis, 73, 151, 152, 156; Capt., 145; Miss, 273; Betty, 100; Charles, 276; David, 54, 127, 210; Fielding, 100; Henry, 124; Levina (Chambers), 276; Robert, 151; William, 80
Lewys, 165; Angharad, 165
Leyva, Agustina (Ortiz), 296; Geronimo, 296; Jose Gregorio, 296
Lezonger, Capt., 146
Liancourt, 23
Liddle, Alexander, 48; John, 48; Robert, 48; Thomas, 48, 261
Liger, Gatian, 44
Light, John, 191
Lightheart, Daniel, 210
Lightner, George, 131

Ligon, Capt., 316
Lilburn, Thomas, 52
Lillie, Samuel, 287
Lilly, Nancy (____), 46; Samuel, 45, 46; William, 45
Linacre, Jame, 44
Linch, Maurice, 59
Lincklaen, John, 43
Lincoln, Abraham, 91; Josiah, 251; Mordecai, 245, 251
Lindenberger, George, 207
Line, Albertine, 64; Ernestine, 64; George, 132
Linen, David, 53; John, 53
Lingenfelter, Keith, 81, 143, 241
Linnen, Robert, 53
Lippincott, Patty (____), 197; Thomas, 197
Lisa, Manuel, 197; Mary (____), 197; Mary (Hempstead) Keeney, 197
Liscom, Capt., 144
Litner, George, 207
Little, 74; David, 45; John, 45, 197; Malcom, 48; Marie Antoinette (____), 197; Patience, 92; Thomas Blakely, 46; William, 265
Littlejohn, Miles, 207
Littlewood, Thomas, 261
Livergood, Daniel, 126
Livingston, Henry, 54; Mary C. (Grissett), 116; Thomas, 116
Llewelyn the Great, 65
Lloyd, 67; Mr., 293; John, 213
Llwyd, Catrin, 164; Ieuan, 164
Loath, Asaiah, 207
Lobato, Agustin, 296; Bartolome, 296; Cayetano, 296; Eugenio, 296; Jose Leonardo, 296; Josefa (Roybal), 296; Juan, 296; Juana (Tafolla), 296; Lucia (Chirinos), 296; Luis, 296; Margarita, 230; Maria (Duran), 296; Micaela (Lopez), 296; Roque, 296
Lock, William, 261
Locke, Audrey, 60
Lockhart, Abigail, 270; Abigail (Trask), 270; Alexander, 270; Betsey, 270; Daniel, 270; James, 270; John, 270; Maria, 270; Polly, 270; Rebeckah (____), 270; Rebekah, 270; Sarah, 270; Woodberry, 270
Lockwood, Josiah, 176
Loddy, James, 261
Lodge, Carolina, 171
Lody, James, 261
Loffler/See Leffler
Loftus, Capt., 146
Logan, 67; Elizabeth (Bent), 186; James, 289; Margaret (____), 62; Robert, 197; Thomas, 186; William, 54, 62
Loiselle, Rev., 36
Lomas, John, 136
Lomax, John, 261; Marsn, 261
London, 128
Long, ____, 207; Abraham, 137; Christian, 137; Delila, 80; Delila (____), 80; Elizabeth, 137; Isaac, 137; James, 141; Jesse, 80; John, 80; John E., 80; Juliana, 137; Killian, 137; Levi, 80; Magdalena (____), 137; Margaret (____), 137; Mary (____), 137; Robert, 53; Rosina (____), 137; Sarah, 137; Thomas, 80; William, 80, 261
Loomis, Lois, 277
Loper, Jason, 207
Lopes, Antonio, 296; Ant^{o} Jose, 296; Anto Josef, 296; Fran^{co} Rafael, 296; Jose Antonio, 296; Jose Miguel, 296; Josefa (Martinez), 296; Juana Nepomuceno (Tenorio), 296; Maria, 296; Maria (Lopes), 296; Maria (Roibal), 296; M^{a} Ant^{a} (Tenorio), 296; Maria Geronima Febre, 296; Martin, 296; Pedro, 296; Thomas, 296; Thomas Antonio, 296; Ysavel, 231
Lopez, Jesus, 296; Jose, 297; Jose Antonio, 297; Josef Rafael, 297; Josefa, 232; Juana (Tenorio), 296, 297; Juana Nepomuceno (Tenorio), 297; Manuela, 234, 235; Micaela, 296; Thomas, 297; Tomas, 296, 297
Lord Balderston, 222
Lord Baltimore, 222
Lord Bishop of London, 290
Lord Drummond, Thomas, 212
Lord Holland, 287
Lord of Badenoch, 220
Lorman, William, 207
Loss, Adolphus, 46
Lot, John, 124
Lothrop, Abijah, 197; Isaac, 176
Louderman, George, 207; Margaret, 207
Loudon, Cheney (White), 246; John, 246
Lougheed, Robert, 57
Louis IX of France, 65
Louns, Ferdinand, 207
Lounsbury, Raymond H., 72
Lourie/Lowery, John, 65, 66
Louther, Robert, 57
Lovato, Antonio, 297; Juan, 235; Maria (Lucero), 297; Santiago, 297
Lovatt/Lovett, Lovat/Lovet, 261
Love, Andrew, 137; Benjamin, 137; Catherine (____), 137; James, 133, 137; John, 137; William, 137
Loveland, 72
Lovel, Vincent, 55
Lovell, Isaac, 312; Sarah, 186; William, 100
Lovett, Edward, 50
Low, Samuel, 179; William, 261; Zachariah, 261
Lowden, Chenyanna (____) ____, 246; John, 246
Lowe, E.C., 178
Lowery/See Lourie
Lown, Capt., 314
Lowrance, Lemon Lowrance, 43
Lowrey, Thomas T., 197
Lowther, Robert, 59
Lucas, Rev., 305; Archibald M., 49; Charles, 197; J.B.C., 197; William, 261
Lucero, Ant^{a}, 296; Antonio, 297; Jose Miguel, 297; Josefa (Romero), 297; Juan, 297; Maria, 235, 297; M^{a} Rita (Alari), 297; Santiago, 297; Santos, 297; Ysabel (Gallego), 297
Luch, William, 261
Luckett, William, 122
Luckey, William, 127
Ludlow, Roger, 64
Luff, Samuel, 53
Lujan, Ant^{a}, 299; Antonio, 297; Francisca, 233; Fran^{co}, 297; Juana (Truxillo), 297; Micaela (Urioste), 297; Ysidora, 299
Luke, Miriam L., 70
Lumbert, Capt., 314
Lunn, Mary, 60; William, 60
Lunt, Judith, 188; Mary, 186
Lusero, Juan Cristoval, 297; Man^{l}, 297; Manuela (Ballejos), 297
Lutterell, 64
Lutz, Jacob, 121
Lyale, Alexander, 52
Lyddall, 225
Lyman, Maj.-Gen., 288; Jabez, 277; Martha, 277; Martha (Bliss), 277; Phineas, 288
Lymbrie, George, 63; Katherine (____), 63
Lynch, Gideon W., 142; N., 197
Lyne, Barbara, 141
Lynn, Daniel, 207
Lyon, 72; Philip, 122
Lyons, Mr., 125
Lytle, Samuel, 45

M

Mabee, J., 316
Mabin, George, 46; James, 46
McAllan, Hannah (Bent), 186; William, 186
M'Alpin, James, 48
M'Auley, George, 54
McAuley, John, 45; Matthew, 45; William, 45
McAusland, Humphrey, 215
McBee, May Wilson, 309
M'Bride, James, 44, 124; John, 54; Robert, 44; William, 44, 124

M'Bue, James, 54
McCabe, Francis, 57; John, 207
M'Cadell, Charles, 53
McCall, William, 197
McCallmont, John, 265
M'Candless, Andrew, 53
McCann, George, 46
McCara, Donald, 50
MacCarthy, 224
McCartney, Robert, 50
M'Carty, William, 43
McCarty, Michael, 59
McCasky, Samuel, 207
McCaul, George, 98
M'Cauley, Wm., 54
McCausland, Marcus, 207
McCay, Robert, 194, 199
McClanahan, William, 180
M'Clane, John, 54
McClaron, Colin, 50
McClaskey, Arthur, 50; George, 55
McClatchie, Alexander, 218; Susanna (____), 218
McClaugry, Gilbert, 45
M'Clean, Allen, 124; John, 122
McClean, Capt., 146
McCleland, William, 52
McClellan, John, 207
McClelland, Alexander, 46; Thomas, 46
M'Cleny, James, 54
McClintock, Daniel, 179; John, 180; Joseph, 177, 179
McCloskey, Capt., 143
McCloud, Alexander, 261
McClure, Capt., 145; John, 140
McComis, Daniel, 207
McCongeless, George, 207
McConn, Capt., 147
McConnaughay, John M., 179
McCorkle, Elizabeth S., 280; Elyzabeth S., 96
M'Cormick, Edward, 47
McCormick, James, 55; Robert, 55
McCoy, Jane, 265; John, 207; Robert, 196
McCracken, 154
McCraines, Capt., 316
M'Credie, Thomas, 54
McCreery, William, 208
McCrevey, Jean, 65
McCrokery, John, 53
M'Croskery, Michael, 53
McCulloh, James, 208
McCullough, Capt., 144
McCully, Maria Louisa, 171
McCumber, Jedediah, 175
McCurdy, Hugh, 208
McDaniel, Henry, 270
McDermott, John Francis, 41
M'Donah, William, 43
M'Donald, Archibald, 53; Donald, 45; Robert, 48
McDonald, Alexander, 56; Ann (Smith), 270; Daniel, 261; Donald, 45, 261; Edward, 208; Elizabeth (____), 270; Henry, 270; James, 261; Polly, 179; Rachel (____), 270; Rebecca, 179; William, 270
Macdonald, Lt., 287; James, 288; Normand, 288
McDonaugh, John, 261
M'Donell, Alexander, 47; John, 47
McDonnel, Henry, 270
McDonnell, Henry, 270; William, 46
McDonough, John, 208
McDougal, James, 50
McDougall, John, 49
McDowel, Samuel, 55; Thomas, 197
McDowell, James B., 178; John, 50; Joseph, 50
Mace, Capt., 315
McEldery, Thomas, 208
McElmon, Margaret (Fillmore), 191; Peter, 191
M'Elroy, Robert, 48
M'Elwain, Alexander, 43; John, 43
M'Ewan, Charles, 47; Hugh, 47; John, 47
M'Ewen, John, 47
McFarlan, John, 208
MacFarlane, Alan, 310
McFarling/McFarlin, Lawrence, 208
McFarren, John, 208
McFere, Alexander, 208
McFerron, Joseph, 197
McFerson, William, 55
McGarvey, William, 208
McGeoch, William, 46
MacGeorge, John, 215
McGhee, Bettie F., 201
McGibbeny, John, 45
McGill, Eliazer, 265; John, 46
McGillivray, William, 55
McGin, Patrick, 197
McGinness, Roger, 208
M'Ginnis, John, 47
McGinnis, James, 141
McGiven, Daniel, 48
McGivney, Peter, 51
McGowan, Ann, 183, 273; Robert, 273
McGown, Andrew, 57
M'Grary, David, 49
McGregor, Col., 214; Alexander, Jr., 49
McGuire, 224; Thomas, 198
McHanes, Capt., 147
McHenry, 72; James, 208
McHiver, Lacky, 261
Machlin, John, 122
McHutcheon, Allan, 55
McIlroy, David, 48
McIntosh, Daniel, 57; James, 48; Jane (Shearer), 228; Nicholas, 228; William, 261
M'Intyre, Elizabeth, 53; Mark, 53
McIver/McKiver, Lacky, 261
Mackaness, Thomas, 43
M'Kay, George, 43
Mackay, William, 57
M'Kean, Thomas, 124
McKean, 67, 203; Archibald, 214, 215
M'Kebben, William, 53
M'Kee, John, 125; Thomas, 48
McKee, Capt., 146; John, 197; Joseph, 57
M'Kennan, Alexander, 54
McKenzie, Benjamin, 208
M'Kercher, Daniel, 52
McKercher, Fercher, 46
Mackey, Ebenezer, 208; John, 49, 54
M'Kie, John, 54
M'Killup, Abraham, 124
McKim, Alexander, 208; John, 208; Robert, 208
M'Kinley, James, 52; John, 52
McKinley, Pres., 105; John, 46
McKinney, 154
McKinnon, Allen, 48; Donald, 48; Duncan, 48; Hugh, 48; John, 48, 218; Malcolm, 48; Margaret (Burges) Afflick Smithies, 218
Mackintosh, John, 287
M'Kinzey, Daniel, 127
Mackkey, Markes, 54
McKlewain, John, 55
McKnight, 194; Thomas, 198
M'Kown, Malcolm, 122
Macky, John, 123
McLane, Allen, 266
McLaughlin, William, 208
Maclay, 67
McLean, Capt., 314; Robert, 57
MacLean, J.P., 68
McLellan, Martha, 186
McLeod, Alexander, 261; Donald, 261; William, 47
McLiest, James, 56
McLure, John, 208
McMaccon, James, 208
McMahan, Samuel, 197; Sarah, 197
McMahon, Richard, 141
McManus, Capt., 144; James, 57
McMaster, John, 46
McMechen, David, 208
M'Meen, Alexander, 122
McMillion, Lynn Cooley, 2, 82, 162, 242
McMonagle, Ann (Scott), 275; Cornelius, 275; Eleanor, 186
M'Mullen, Thomas, 54
McMurdy, Anthony, 46
McMurray, Michael, 55
M'Nab, Andrew, 48
McNair, Alexander, 195, 197; Benjamin Howard, 197; Stella Ann, 197
Macnamara, Thomas, 287
McNamer, John, 57
McNaney, John, 208
McNaught, John, 52, 55
M'Naughton, Malcom, 53
McNeal, James, 210
McNeel, Abraham, 179
M'Neil, Charles, 45
McNeill, John, 179
McNish, John, 45
MacNutt, W.S., 21

Macomber, Elizabeth (Phinney), 246; John, 246
McQuarie, John, 48
McQuin, James, 55
McQuitty, Andrew, 195
M'Pherson, Evan, 44
McPherson, Archibald, 99
McRae, Capt., 316
MacRae, Sherwin, 103
McRea, Farquhar, 57
M'Roberts, Brice, 53
McSherry, Richard, 208
M'Sparran, Jane (____), 124; Joseph, 124
McSparran, James, 287
McStea, Peter, 48
McVickar, James, 45
McVicker/McVickers, Daniel, 261
M'Whorter, James, 122
Madden, Isaac, 179; Susan, 179
Maddox, Capt., 143, 315
Madigan/Medigan, James, 208
Madrid, Antonio Xavier, 297; Fran^{ca} (de Herrera), 297; Gertrudis, 234; Jose Tomas, 297; Josefa (Mestas), 297; M^{a} de la Luz (Gallego), 297; Thomas, 297; Xptobal, 297; Ygnacio, 297
Maelog, 166; Ann, 164; Joan (ap Gruffudd), 164; Ralph, 164; William, 164
Maese, Bartholome, 298; Bartolome, 298; Dolores (Tafoya), 298; Dorotea (Chavez), 298; Jose Fran^{co}, 297, 298; Jose Mig^{l}, 298; J^{ph} Ant^{o}, 298; Juan, 298; Juana (Balencia), 298; Maria, 301; M^{a} (Baca), 298; Maria (Chaves), 298; Miguel Antonio, 298; Pablo, 298; *Rosa Maria* (Casillas), 298; Xptobal, 298; Ysidora (Chaves), 298; Ysidro, 298
Magarit, Daniel, 141
Maginnes, James, 48; Samuel, 48
Magy, Peter, 208
Maid of Norway, 220
Mail/See Male
Mailer, John, 49
Maille, John, 52
Maires, James, 44
Mairs, John, 179; Samuel, 179
Mais, Sarah, 264
Major, Peacock, 121
Makimson, Gawn, 46; Hugh, 46
Malchelosse, Gerard, 36
Malcolm, Charles A., 102
Maldonado, Antonio Jose, 298; Gaspar, 298; Jose, 298; Jose Miguel, 298; Jose Tomas, 298; Luisa (Thenorio), 298; Maria Luisa (____), 298; Maria Luisa (Tenorio), 298; Tomasa (Olguin), 298
Male/Mail, Samuel, 208
Malefaunt, 166
Malin, D.J., 141
Mallory, 224
Malone, Andrew, 54
Maltby, Thomas, 61
Manchester, Ann, 268
Manitouabewich, Marie-Oliver-*Sylvestre*, 41
Mann, 225; Leona, 275
Manntle, James, 261
Mansfield, Robert, 261
Mantel, Francois Christophe, 42
Manuel, *John*, 54
Manuell, James, 261
Marchant, William, 261
Marche, Capt., 145
Mares, Ana Ant^{a} (Rodriguez), 298; J^{ph} Ant^{o}, 298; J^{ph} Julian, 298; J^{pha} (Bargas), 298; Manuel, 298; Nicolas, 295
Margaret of Scotland, 65
Mariot, George, 54
Markham, Col., 315; *Stephen*, 147
Marks, 224
Marlar, John Thomas, 63
Marley, Ann (____), 61; George, 61; John, 61; Mary, 61; William, 61
Maroney, 73
Marparier, Daniel, 133; Samuel, 133
Marples, James, 261
Marques, Maria, 231
Marquez, Olalla, 301
Marrick/Marricks, John, 261
Marriot, Jonathan, 43
Marsh, Anne (____), 292; William, 292
Marshall, Daniel, 175; James, 309; Jane (____), 309; Nicholas, 212; Samuel, 309
Marsons, Michel, 43
Martiau, 151
Martin, 127, 156; Capt., 315, 316; Mr., 290; Ana, 234; Ana M^{a} (Villalpando), 299; Ann (Patton), 271, 273; Ant^{a}, 236; Ant^{a} (Lujan), 299; Antonia (Thenoria), 298; Ant^{o}, 299; Antonio Simon, 298; Barbara (Beitia), 299; Bartholo, 298; Bartolo, 299; Bartolome, 299; Buenav, 298; Christobal, 298; David, 46; Eleazer, 271; Estevan, 299; Faustin, 299; Feliciana (Baca), 298; Feliciana (Rael), 299; Fran^{ca} (Tafoya), 299; Gertrudis (Sandoval), 299; Gregorio, 298, 299; *Hannah (West)*, 122; John, 46, 54, 179, 208; John S., 177; Jose, 299; Jose Ant^{a}, 299; Jose Fran^{co}, 299; Jose Norberto, 299; Josefa, 300; *Josefa (Montano)*, 299; *Joseph*, 271; Josepha (Trugillo), 299; Juan, 299; Juan de Jesus, 299; Juan Man^{l}, 299; Louisa (Venavides), 299; Lugardo, 299; Luis, 299; Luisa, 236; *Luther*, 208; M^{a} Gert^{s} (Sandoval), 299; M^{a} Manuela (Valdes), 299; Maria (Pacheco), 299; Mark, 273; Man^{l}, 299; Melchora (____), 299; Mig^{l}, 299; Milly, 179; Nazario, 299; Owen, 122; Pascuala, 236; Paula, 294; Robert, 122; Rosalia, 231; Salbador, 299; Salvador, 298, 299; Sena, 179; Susannah, 75; Samuel, 46, 48; Thomas, 59; Thomas S., 105; William, 61, 208; Ynes (Cordoba), 298; Ysidora (Lujan), 299
Martin/Martyn, Charity (Bishop) Oulton, 271; Sennacherib, 270, 272, 273
Martine, Capt., 316
Martines, Ant^{o}, 299; Juan Jose, 299; Juana (Trujillo), 299
Martinez, Josefa, 296; Lugardo, 234
Marting, Mr., 271
Martyn, Sennacherib, 183
Marvin, 72
Mary Queen of Scots, 64
Mason, John, 58; Mary (Arnold), 268; Olive, 190, 268, 269, 276; Thomas, 52, 268
Massee, John, 55
Masters, Leigh, 208
Masterson, Owen, 46
Masterton, Alexander, 55
Matchet, John, 177,
Mathers, Samuel, 179
Mathews/Matthews, William, 261
Matlack, White, 215
Matthews, Charles, 53; Henry, 43
Mattocks, Robert, 44
Mattoon, 156
Maugher, Capt., 143
Maull, Baldwin, 152, 153
Maunsel, John, 43
Maunsell, John, 42
Maurce, Pierre, 44
Maurice, Samuel, 43; Thomas, 43
Maury, James, M., 102; John W., 102; Martha "Patsy" (Allan), 102
Maxey, Esther, 278
Maxon, Capt., 145
Maxwell, Abner, 271; Benjamin, 271; Deborah, 271; Eustace, 183; Gersham, 271; Hugh, 271; Isabell, 183, 189, 273; James, 271; John, 139, 197; Judith (Johnson), 271; Lile, 271; Margret, 271; Nancy (Tower), 271; Phebe, 271; Sarah, 271; Sarah (____), 271; Thompson, 271; William, 54, 271
May, John, 43; Samuel, 208; Thomas, 123, 125
Maycock, Thomas, 261
Mayers, John, 261
Mayes, Isaac, 305, 306; Joseph F., 305, 306
Maynard, Needom, 176
Mayo, Ella, 105
Mazie, John, 261

Me, Augustus, 197
Meade, George, 123
Meadon, John, 45
Mealing, John, 261; Richard, 261
Means, John, 261
Mears, John, 261
Mease, John, 122
Measey/Meazy, John, 261, 262
Mechan, James, 51
Medina, Candelaria, 233; Theodora, 233
Medlam, William, 261
Mee, Benjamin, 262; Margaret (____), 271; Thomas, 271
Meechum, Jemima, 274
Meeks, James, 179; John, 179
Meenich, Morris, 179
Meers, Joseph, 43
Meesler/Meeshler, Elizabeth (____), 136; Ulrich, 136
Mehen, Jane, 53
Meillinger, Edward, 49
Meldrum, Alexander, 48
Mellary, Thomas, 55
Menard, Pierre, 41
Mendoza, Maria Rosa, 231
Merar, William, 262
Mercer, Eleanor (Tittermary), 152; Lucy (____), 152; Maria, 152; Robert, 152; William, 152, 262
Mercur, 67
Mercy, 208
Meredith, Jonathan, 126
Merrekin, Charles, 208
Merrick/Meyrick, John, 261, 262
Merrifield, Henry, 215
Merrill, 67; Abigail, 184, 186, 267, 272; Damaris, 192, 272; Damaris (Lancaster), 271, 275; Daniel, 272; Elizabeth, 272; Enoch, 272; Hannah, 272; John, 271, 272; Joseph, 74, 75; Lucie (Webster), 271; Marriner Wood, 281; Mary, 272, 275; Mary (Gorden/Gordin), 271; Mary (Hazeltine), 184; Melvin Clarence, 281; Nathan, 192, 271, 272, 275; Nathan Alexander, 272; Peter, 184; Sarah, 272, 277; Sarah Hannah (Ward), 272; Sarah (Ward), 277; Susanna, 272; Susanna (Staples), 192, 272; Thomas, 272; Thomas Hazen, 272, 276
Merritt, 272
Merryman, 149, 154; Benjamin, 208; John, 208
Merwin, 224
Messionniell, Mr., 208
Messiter, Richard, 49
Mestas, Antonio, 300; Jose Joachin, 300; Josefa, 297; Juan, 300; Juana Theresa (Tafolla), 300; Maria Gertrudis, 296; Maria (Sanches), 300; Pedro Antonio, 300
Metcalf, Esther, 290; Molly, 290
Metcalfe, Easter (____), 290; John, 101, 103; Thomas, 177, 178
Metzger, Jacob, 124, 129
Meyer, Harold I. (Mrs.), 222
Meyrick/See Merrick
Mezak, John, 16
Michaud, Eleanore, 197
Micheau, John, 197
Micho, John, 55
Mickel, Henry, 55
Mickle, John, 208; Robert, 208
Middleton, Peter, 218; Susannah Margaret, 218; Susannah (Nicholls) Burges, 218; Thomas, 312
Midgeley, Margaret, 291, 292, 293
Miera, Anacleto, 300; Bernardo, 300; Estefana (Dominguez), 300; Luis, 300; M^{a} Josefa, 301; Ysabel Ana (Pacheco), 300
Miera y Pacheco, Bernardo, 300; Estefana (Dominguez), 300; Man^{l}, 300
Mika, Helma, 21; Nick, 21
Milburn, John, 51; William, 272
Mildew, Aquilla, 208
Mildwaters, Martha, 171
Miles, 154, 156, 224; Thomas, 262
Millar, Alexander, 47
Millard, Ruth, 267
Millbank, William, 46
Millburn, Thomas, 272
Miller, Capt., 144, 316; Abraham, 138; Alexander Craig, 46; Andrew, 138, 197; Benjamin G., 57; Catharine Martha, 52; Clement, 52; Conrad, 208; David, 56; Elizabeth, 52; Elizabeth Christiana, 52; Frederick, 208, 223; George, 49; Hans Adam, 131; Hans Wolf, 134; Harriett, 264; Henery, 44; Henry, 46; Hugh, 46; Jacob, 131, 208; Jas., 179; James, 98; John, 99, 123, 133, 136, 198, 208, 262; Joseph Richard Mahon, 52; Justus, 208; Krewn, 208; Margaret, 52; Mary Margaret, 52; Mathias, 208; Michael, 132; Nathaniel, 52; Smith, 175; Volkert, 210; Wm., 194; William, 131
Miller/Muller, family, 222
Milligan, Robert, 210
Milliken, Abigail, 192
Millikin, Archibald, 179
Millington, Jeremiah, 197
Millis, John, 210
Mills, Capt., 314; Elizabeth (Throop), 277; H.C., 198; James, 287; Jesse, 277; John, 46; John Augustus, 47; Lois (Gillett), 277; Peletiah, 277; Samuel, 262
Millson, John, 43
Milne, Alexander, 48
Milner, ____, 198; J.C., 280; W.C., 280
Milnes, Thomas, 53
Milson, John, 43
Miner, Lucy (Brownell), 280; Sylvanus, 280
Ming, 149
Minor, Garrit, 102; Lucy, 186; Lucy (Brownell), 186; Sylvanus, 186
Minshall, Griffith, 137; Robert, 122
Minter, William H., 141
Minton, Marie, 171
Mirrin, Capt., 314
Miscellaneous: Abel, 123; Ala, 265; Albert, 265; Ally, 266; Amey, 265; Andrew, 265; Angeline, 265; Ann, 264; Annetta, 265; Annette, 265; Arch, 129; Bacchus, 126; Bailie, 65; Bett, 123; Betts, 72; Black Fannie, 31; Black Jack, 127; Briss, 122; Caesar, 124, 126; Caroline, 265; Cato, 121, 204; Charles, 128, 265; Chloe, 265; Clarinda, 181; Constantine, 103; Cora, 265; Crismus, 128; Croeda, 219; Cuff, 124, 126, 128; Daniel, 204; David, 265; Diana, 121; Dick, 123, 125, 126, 127, 204, 265; Dinah, 129, 265; Dublin, 122; Elizabeth, 265; Emma, 266; Francine, 265; George, 126, 181, 264, 265; George "Jim", 266; Glasgow, 100; Goos, 265; Grace, 265; Hannah, 128; Harranequoh, 103; Harry, 123, 124, 127; Henrietta Annetta, 265; Henry, 266; Hester, 125; Het, 126; Isaac, 122, 123; Israel, 266; Jack, 123, 124, 126, 128, 265; Jacob, 126, 265; James, 194, 266; Jane, 181; Jem, 125; Jim, 125; Job, 125; Joe, 124, 125, 207; John, 31, 65; Jonathan, 264; Judy, 179; Judy Ann, 264; Lavina, 264; Lavinia, 264, 265; Lege, 199; Lennah, 181; Levi, 125; Lewis, 181; Lidd, 126; Liverpool, 100; Lolly, 73; Maisie, 65; Maria, 181, 265; Maria Ann, 264; Mark, 127; Mary, 65, 265, 266; Matilda, 264; Milley, 265; Minta, 265; Morgiana, 265; Nancy, 123, 265; Nat, 122; Ned, 121, 266; Nero, 125, 209; Patience, 265; Peet, 124; Pero, 121; Peter, 122, 124, 126, 127, 128; Phebe, 128; Phillis, 265; Poe's Jim, 209; Poll, 123; Pricilla, 181; Rachel, 265; Rebecca, 266; Robert, 266;

Ruth, 265; Sally, 266; Sally Ann, 266; Sam, 125, 126, 128, 129; Sampson, 127; Samuel, 264, 265; Sarah, 266; Saul, 128; Scipio, 199; Simon, 127; Sip, 124; Stephen, 126, 127; Sue, 123; Susan, 265; Terrey, 265; Terry, 265, 266; Theodorick, 181; Tob, 125; Tom, 124, 126; Twerley, 265; Will, 124; William, 100; Willis, 181; Winnie, 27, 28, 30, 31
Mitchel, Elisha, 175; Thos., 120
Mitchell, Abraham, 121; Archibald, 45; Francis, 262; Henry, 136; James, 46, 198, 208; John, 45, 208; Joseph, 178, 179; William, 45
Mitchelltrees, John, 178
Mix, 156
Moale, 72; John, 208; Richard, 208; Thomas, 208
Moerschel, Daniel Ernst, 46
Moffet, Thomas, 208
Moffett, 73; James, 53; John, 53; Samuel, 53
Moffitt, Samuel, 127
Moldenaar, 154
Moler/Mohler, David, 208
Moncrieff, Archibald, 208
Montano, Capt., 316; Josefa, 299
Montgomerie, Walter, 58
Montgomery, Alexander, 52; James C., 55; John, 55; Robert, 55; Thomas, 55
Montiero, Joaquim, 45
Montoya, Ana Maria (Cordova), 300; Antonia (Apodaca), 300; Bartolome, 300; Diego, 300; Franca, 301; Franca (Tafoya), 300; Gertrudis, 234; Jose, 300; Josef Ygnacio, 300; Juan Antonio, 300; Manuel Santiago de Jesus, 300; Ma Feliciana, 233; Maria Franca (Beitia), 300; Maria Josefa (Ortiz), 300; Miguel, 300; Nereo, 300; Nicolasa, 295; Paulin, 300; Sebastian, 300; Teodora (Garcia), 300; Ysidro, 300
Montresor, Frances (Tucker), 218; John, 218
Monty, Ernest L., 41
Moody, 73; Benjamin, 45; John, 46
Moon, Capt., 145, 314; Charles, 46; Richard, 43; Samuel, 262
Mooney, Nancy (Grissett), 114; Sarah (Grissett), 116; W., 115; William, 112, 115; William T., 114
Moor, James B., 57; Samuel, 262
Moore, 150; Capt., 313, 314; Col., 191; Anna Maria, 264; Bridget, 208; Catherine, 94; David, 49, 208; Edward, 43; Ellen Delaney, 264; Ezekiel, 46; Frances Elizabeth Blaney, 264; George, 126; J. Staunton, 225; James, 128; Jeremiah, 264; John, 54, 107, 208; Joseph, 208; Margaret, 264; Nicholas Ruston, 123; Nimrod H., 198; Richard, 46, 251; Rose Anna, 264; Sabina Jane, 264; Sam., 194; Samuel, 46, 265; Thomas, 45; Thomas H., 51; Washington E., 265; William Cleland, 52
Mora, Victoria, 233
More, Catherine (____), 304; Christian Hunt/Hunter, 304; Richard, 250, 251, 304; Samuel, 304; Sarah (____), 250, 251
Moreau, Jean Victor Marie, 47; Joseph, 48
Moreland, Gordon R. (Mrs.), 282
Moreux, John Francis, 52
Morey, John, 53
Morgan, 73; Abigail, 274; Abigail (Elliott), 274; Daniel, 255; Gaius, 176; James, 124; John, 121; Lavina, 179; Thomas, 45; Walter, 43; William, 208, 274
Moria, Adam, 135
Morille, John, 54
Morin, Labin S., 141
Morison, Samuel E., 251
Morisset, Gerard, 37, 40, 41
Morley, William F.E., 24
Morquecho, Ana Maria (Gutierres), 300; Christoval, 300; Vicente Antonio, 300
Morrell, Andrew, 54; John, 303
Morrill, Abraham, 303; Amos, 303
Morrill/Morrell, 303
Morris, 67; David, 262; Diannah, 104; John, 262; Margaret, 126; Mary, 167, 189, 190, 269; Noah, 121; Peter, 293; Thomas, 179, 262
Morrison, Elizabeth, 266; James, 198; John, 54; Samuel, 198; Victor, 266
Morrow, 67; John, 48
Morse, 281, 282; Alpheus, 268; Anthony, 281; Caroline, 268; J.H., 282; J. Howard, 281; Joseph, 190, 268, 269, 276, 281; Mary Adams, 266; Mary (Freeman), 268; Moses, 175; Olive, 190, 268, 269, 275; Olive (Mason), 190, 268, 269, 276; Simeon, 268; Thaddeus, 268; Theodora (Crane), 268; William, 281; Zipporah, 276
Mortimer, Charles, 100
Morton, Daniel, 127; John, 208, 262; Joseph, 127; Nancy Booker, 201; William, 262
Mosby, 225; Adelaide, 105
Moscrip, William, 46
Moses, Emile Phillips, 155; Franklin J., 155; Henry Claremount, 155; Myer, 155; Myer B., 155; Zalegman Phillips, 155
Mosey, John, 262
Moss, Betsey, 179; Caty, 179; Ebenezer, 210; John, 281; Stephen, 179
Mott, Edward, 279
Mouchon, John, 44
Moulton, Charles, 43
Mounsey, Thomas, 42, 43
Mousall, Elizabeth, 247
Moyers, Michael, 176
Muhlenberg, 68; Peter, 69, 80
Mulford, Samuel, 287
Mulholland, Daniel, 47; Eleanor, 47
Mulkey, James L., 141; Wesley, 141
Mull, Jacob, 208
Mullen, Andrew W., 54; Robert, 54; William, 54
Mullens, Thomas, 57
Muller, Louis Anath, 47; Patrick, 208; Rembt Folkerus, 47
Muller/See also Miller
Mullins, 154; Marion Day, 120; William, 59
Mullock, William, 47
Mulvey, Jeremiah, 262
Mumford, George, 287; Stephen, 262
Munday, Sarah, 267
Munford, Margaret, 179; William, 179
Munn, David, 55
Munro, Daniel, 198; John, 198
Munsell, Joel, 109
Munson, 156
Murdoch, James, 262
Mure, John, 53
Murff, 73
Murgon, Thomas, 208
Murphey, David J., 265; Edward, 51; Samuel, 265
Murphy, 225; Catharine O., 55; Elizabeth T., 55; George, 126; James, 208, 262; Jasper Nugent, 55; John, 48; Mary, 55; Maurice, 198; Patrick, 48; Saunders, 55; Susan, 55; Thomas, 55; William James, 55
Murray, 72; Alexander, 44; Catharine, 53; Ellen, 53; George, 53; Grace, 265; Hugh, 53; James, 44, 55; John, 288; Margaret, 53; Mary, 53; Patrick, 48; Rachel, 265; William, 45
Murrey, James, 54; John, 54; Michael, 54; Patrick, 54
Murry, Edward, 208; Peter, 53; Selden, 141
Murtaugh, John, 57
Musick, Betsy/Betsey (Gay), 92, 93; David, 200; Henry, 92, 93; John, 92, 93; Thankful (Gay), 92, 93
Muskey, Adam, 209
Muskill, 209
Musselman, Christian, 133; Henry, 133; Jacob, 133

Mustard, Max, 97
Muzie, John, 262
Myers, Charles, 209; Christian, 209; Christopher, 209; Dolph, 210; Jacob, 180; Stephen, 210
Myley, Christian, 130
Myrick, Capt., 147

N

Naar, Joshua, 49
Nagle, Capt., 144
Naranjo, Eugenio, 300; Joaquin, 300; Jose, 300; Josefa (Martin), 300; M[a] Rosa Gallego, 300
Naters, Thomas, 57
Natt och Dag, 64
Naudain, Cornelius, 265; Robert, 265
Neal, Aldy, 141; Alex, 141; Calvin, 141; Peter, 141; Pomphy, 209
Neale, 154; Hugh, 209
Nealing, Richard, 262
Neally, Dorothy W., 280
Nealy/Nelley, John, 262
Neaubar, Jean Baptiste, 54
Neave, Henry, 133; Richard, Sr., 288
Needham, Capt., 315
Neff, Lewis E., 243, 245
Neidich, John, 131
Neif, Henry, 139
Neile/Neale, William, 291
Neill, Owen O., 54
Neilson, Alexander, 45; John, 45; Thomas, 45
Nelms, 73
Nelson, James, 262; Robert, 45; Valentine, 209
Nesmith, 154; Capt., 313
Nettleton, 224
Neuhauser, Edna Walling, 68
Newborg, Bernice O., 96
Newbould, George H., 53
Newcomb, 281; Deborah, 272; Desiah, 272; Ellen (Bishop), 272; Hezekiah, 268; Jane (Harris), 272; Jerusha (Lathrop), 272; John B., 281; Lydia (Hunt), 268; Mercy (Gore), 272, 276; Obediah, 272; Peter, 268; Simon, 272, 276; Simon Lathrop, 272
Newcomer, John, 209; Robert, 209
Newell, Henry, 262; Jonathan, 61
Newey/Newy, Thomas, 262
Newson, Daniel, 57
Newton, 68, 224; Capt., 143; Elizabeth, 60; James, 262; Thomas, 55; William, 209
Nichol, Warren, 209
Nicholett, John, 209
Nichols, Henry, 209; James, 262; Rebecca W., 142; William P., 142;
Nicholls, Elizabeth, 218; Jane, 218; Margaret (____), 218; Mary, 217, 218; Richard, 217, 218; Susannah, 218
Nicholson, James, 209; Joseph, 57
Nickenderven, John, 138
Nickerson, Herman, 2, 82, 162, 242; Herman, Jr., 161, 163
Nicola, Col., 121
Nicolet, Jean, 41
Nicoll, 149
Niel, Francis, 197
Niner, Capt., 145
Nise, Henry, 135
Nisely, John, 130
Niven, Benjamin, 52; Francies, 52
Nixon, 73; John, 45; Joseph, 57
Noah, George, 180; Robert M., 180; Susannah, 180
Noble, Caleb, 176
Nobles, Lydia (Eager), 269; Matthew, 269
Noblr, Brabazen, 46
Nocke, William, 57
Nodden, Hugh, 61
Noel, Rosalie, 48
Noes, George, 130
Nooney, John, 176
Norman, Henry, 209; James, 262; Wm., 54
Norris, 67; Christopher, 63; James, 209
North, 72
Northbrook, Charles, 44
Northrup, 224
Norton, James, 180
Nowland, John, 59
Nowlin, Sallie B., 201
Noxe, Hannah, 264
Noyes, 74, 156; Amos, 175; Elizabeth, 188
Nugent, 153; Edward, 115
Nungesser, Christiana (Huber), 138; Francis, 138
Nungester, Christian, 43
Nunns, Robert, 57; William, 57
Nuttin, Ann Moriah, 271; Jonathan, 271
Nye, Capt., 143; Mary Green, 22

O

Oakes, 73
Oatman, John, 209
Oberholtzer, Christian, 132, 133
Oberly, Adam, 132; Michael, 130
Oboussier, Jacob, 45
O'Brien, 224; James, 46; Jeremiah, 55; Michael J., 224, 225; Patrick, 59; Rodger, 55
O'Bryan, Brian, 225; Cornelius, 225
O'Callaghan, Edmund Bailey, 308, 309; Jeremiah, 46
O'Connor, James, 198
Odell, John, 262
Odenduff, 209
O'Donnell, John, 209
Ogg, 72
Ogilvie, Peter, 218
O'Gorman, Michael, 55
O'Hara, Capt., 315; William M., 195, 198; William Robert, 42
O'Haro, Peter, 56
O'Harra, William, 54
O'Heeley, Alexander, 198
O'Keefe, Henry, 48
Oldham, Edward, 209
Olds, Ruzel, 142
Olguin, Tomasa, 298
Olibarre, Gertrudis, 230
Olive, Nicholas, 44
Oliver, 29, 285; A. Douglas (Mrs), 174; James, 45; Thomas, 45
Olivie, Marie Francois Marshal, 44; Nicholas, 44
Olmsted, Virginia L., 161, 229, 241, 294
Olsson, Anton, 152; Nils W., 64
Oneil, Thomas, 49
O'Niel, James, 45; John, 45
Onion, Caroline (Morse), 268; David, 268; Mary (____), 268; Samuel, 268
Onsley, Mr., 275; Mary (Scott), 275
O'Quinn, 224
Ord, John, 139
O'Reilly, Richard, 46
O'Riley, Thomas, 55
Orme, Elizabeth, 171
Ormiston, Robert, 51
Orr, Robert, 54; Thomas, 215
Orrington, 279
Ortega, Alexandro, 301; Ant[o], 301; Blas, 301; Fran[ca] (Herrerra), 301; Francisco, 235, 301; Josef Ramon, 301; Maria (Suaso), 301; Olalla (Marquez), 301; Pablo, 301; Salvador Andres, 301; Sebastian, 301; Tomas, 301
Ortego, Clara Vejil, 301; Rosa (Baca), 301
Ortiz, Agustina, 296; Alexandro, 301; Antonio Jose, 301; Feliciana, 233; Fran[ca] (Montoya), 301; Fran[co] Xavier, 301; Francisco, 301; Francisco Roman, 301; Gaspar, 301; Gertrudis (Paes), 301; Jose Antonio, 295, 301; Jose Pablo, 301; Juan, 301; Juan Estevan, 301; Leonarda (Coca), 301; Manuel, 294; Maria (Garcia), 301; Maria (Maese), 301; Maria Josefa, 229, 230, 300; M[a] Josefa (Miera), 301; Maria Luisa (Yturrietta), 301; Miguel, 296; Nicolas, 301; Santiago, 301; Torivio, 301
Osborn, Daniel, 125; James, 209; Jonus, 209

Osgood, Anne, 60; Henry, 60
Osman, Judiah, 197
Osmon, Judiah, 194
Ostrom, David, 176
Oswell, Nevelt, 53; Newit, 51
Otis, 75; Amos, 308
Ott, Capt., 146
Otterbine, Rev., 209
Ottewell, William, 44
Ouitebadinskouita, Madeleine, 41
Oulton, _____ (Lewis), 273; Abigail, 273; Abigail (Fillmore), 191, 271, 272; Charity, 273; Charity (____), 191; Charity (Bishop), 271; Charles, 191, 271, 272, 273; Elizabeth/Betsey, 273; George, 273; Henry, 273; Jane, 273; Jane (King), 273; Jane (Trenholm), 273; John, 191, 272, 282; Mary, 273; Mary Elizabeth (Smith), 273; Patience, 273; Sarah, 273; Thomas, 273; William B., 279, 280, 281; William Martin, 273
Overhulzer, Jacob, 135
Overton, 68
Oviatt, 224
Owen, Hannah (White), 247; James, 121; John, 262; Josiah, 247; Owen, 139; Robert, 55
Owens, Capt., 147, 313, 314, 315; Samuel, 45
Owings, 72; Beale, 209; Samuel, 209
Oxley, Cynthia (Bent), 186; George, 186; Mary (Bowden), 186
Oyster, Christian, 132

P

Pacheco, Balentina, 294; Margarita, 236; Maria, 235, 299; Ysabel Ana, 300
Packer, John, 247; Judith (Winslow), 247
Packwood, Elisha, 142; Samuel, 142; William, 142
Padilla, Maria Loreta, 236; Rita, 236
Paddock, Daniel, 175
Paes, Gertrudis, 301; Maria, 295
Page, 75, 154; Daniel, 70; Edith Moyer, 70; Edward P., 49; George, 70; Harry C., 70; James Harvey, 70; Timothy, 70
Paget, Catesby, 71; Emily (Armit), 71; Gerald, 64, 65
Paige, Lucius, 72
Pain/Paine, William, 262
Painter, John, 137
Palmer, 225; Miss, 267; Joseph, 48; Mary, 192; Philip, 189; Thomas, 90
Paltsits, Victor Hugo, 22
Pannel, Edward, 209
Papin, Hypolite, 198; Joseph, 198; Joseph Marie, 198; Marie Louise (____), 198
Parcoy, Nowel, 54
Pardessus, Augustus, 49; Rene Andre, 49
Paris, Francklyn Wynne, 152; John, 180
Parish, George, 49
Park, Dick, 125; John, 125
Parker, 156; Capt., 146, 313, 314; Alexander, 140; Aurelia, 106; Catherine, 266; George, 45; Hannah (____), 172; J.S. (Mrs.), 118, 119; John, 140; Julia, 266; Mary, 172; Richard, 140; Robert, 139; Thomas, 176
Parker/Parkes, John, 262
Parkes, Keziah (Rowe), 274; Thomas, 274
Parkin, John, 53
Parkinson, John, 262
Parkly, John D., 142
Parks, Archibald, 209; Harrison, 180; Henry, 209; John, 209; Nathan, 209; Polly, 180; William, 180, 209
Parmiter, Ellen (____), 293; Herbert Ralph, 293; Ralph Allen, 293; Sidney Wilfred, 293; William Ernest, 293
Parr, William, 121
Parrot, Maria, 53; Mary-Ann, 53; Sally, 53
Parrott, John, 209
Parry, Caleb, 139; Elizabeth (____), 139
Parryman, William, 262
Parson, Jasper, 44
Parsons, Abigail, 282; Jasper, 45; Jeffrey, 274; Mary, 274; Mary (Finson), 274; Richard, 63; Tabitha (____), 45
Partington, Thomas, 60
Partuit, Jeannette, 198
Passenbronder, John, 55
Pasteur, 225
Patras, 154
Patrick, Capt., 143
Pattenton, John, 129
Patterson, Capt., 316; Agnes (____), 122; Alexander, 57; Andrew, 49; D. Williams, 95; James, 57; John, 46, 51, 122; Joseph, 48; Robert B., 166; Thomas, 209; William, 209
Pattison, Arthur, 48; John, 48
Patton, Abigail (____) Grace, 273; Andrew, 49; Ann, 271, 273; Ann (____), 271; Ann (McGowan), 183, 273; Dorothy, 184, 188, 273; James V., 179; Letitia/Lettice, 273; Mark, 183, 271, 273; Martha, 273; Mary, 183, 273
Paul, 67; Gabriel, 194; Robert, 48
Paulin, Antoine, 41
Paulmier, Francis, 57
Pawson, George, 55
Paxson, 149
Payne, Anna, 180; Viny, 180
Payson, 208
Peabody, 74; George, 74
Peachy, George, 209
Peacock, George, 198
Pearce, Isaac, 262; Thomas, 209
Pearcy, Hannah, 89
Pearsons, Philip, 48; Thomas, 48
Peat, Robert, 55
Peatross, John, 196
Peck, 224; Abial, 189; Abraham, 200; C., 196, 198, 199, 200; Martin, 185; Rachel, 189; Ruth (Skinner), 189
Peebles, Abigail (____), 173
Peeres, Edmund, 215; William, 216
Pelizzaro, Maria, 149
Pell, William, 209
Peltier, Felix, 54
Pemberton, 67; Israel, 130
Pence, Weyrich, 135
Penconneau, Auguste, 198
Pendegrass, Jesse, 198
Penman, Edward, 214; James, 214
Penn, 67; Thomas, 131; William, 130, 136, 138, 139, 149
Pennant, John, 288
Pennoyer, Elinor, 72; Robert, 72; Samuel, 72; William, 72
Penrose, Clement Biddle, 198; Jonathan, 121
Peoples, Alexander, 180; Franklin, 180
Percivall, Francis, 262
Perea, Juana Franca, 234
Perkins, Betsey, 54; Charlotte, 54; Eli, 142; Elizabeth, 54; Joel, 142; John, 142; Judith, 74; Silas, 175
Pernal, John, 209
Perrin, M.P., 142
Perrot, Joseph, 199
Perry, Samuel, 210; William, 210
Perryman, William, 262
Person, John, 209
Peter, Abraham, 140; Maria (Hoch), 140
Peters, 209; Daniel, 209; Johannes, 128; Joseph, 262; Norman R., 228; Thomas, 209
Peterson, Mathew, 137; Samuel, 137; William, 209
Petre, Catherine (____) Bear, 133; George, 133
Petrich, Betty Treat, 305
Pettengil, Elisha, 176
Pettengill, Eunice, 172
Pettit, Thomas, 53
Peyton, 154; John, 60; Maria (____), 129; Preston, 129; Robert, 60; Valentine, 60
Pfeiling, 260; Peter, 262
Pflueger, James A., 2, 82, 162, 242
Pharoux, Pierre, 43

Phelps, E.H., 24; Edward, 280; Jedediah, 176; John H., 198; Lucy (Brownell) Miner, 280; Seth, 176
Philabaum, family, 222
Philip, William, 45
Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, 64
Phillips, Alexander Lewis, 53; Jacob, 123; Lydia, 188; Rachel, 228; Richard, 44; William, 59, 262
Philpott, Bryan, 209; Thomas, 210, 211
Phinney, Alice, 250; Elizabeth, 246
Phipps, John, 121; Ruth (____), 121
Phyn, James, 43
Pichon, Monsieur, 51
Pickering, Charles, 137
Pickett, John, 198
Pier, Thomas, 110
Pierce, Alexander, 180; Anna, 278; Daniel, 282; Hannah, 91, 94; Humphrey, 209; Jese, 176; John, 209; Sarah, 278
Pierre, Jean Louis Le Clex, 45
Piersol, Richard, 122
Piffard, David, 56
Pignolet, Louis, 55
Pigot, Spencer, 61
Pike, Capt., 145, 315; Gen., 199; Benjamin, 176; Jarvis, 176; John, 262
Pilling, James, 53
Pim, Isaac, 122
Pinckney, Mary, 267
Pindar, Charles, 52
Pinkham, 75; Nathaniel, 146
Pino, Maria Catarina, 297
Piper, Peter, 127
Pipes, Jonathan, 189; Mary (____), 189; Sarah, 189
Pircell, William, 49
Pirnie, John, 52
Pitcairn, Robert, 54
Pitcher, Abner, 175
Pitman, Elizabeth, 172; John, 197
Pitt, William, 139
Pitts, 73
Plain, John, 198
Plant, C.K., 33
Platt, 224; Caty, 180; Charles, 180; John, 176; Nicholas, 180; William, 176
Plaw, John, 262
Pleadwell, George, 96
Pleasants, 154, 225
Plumb, 224; Lodowick, 135
Plummer, Capt., 146
Plumstead, 67
Plunka, David, 209
Poat, Adam, 128
Poe, David, 209
Poisal, James, 179
Poitevent, Peter, 113
Polhemius, 155
Polley, Eunice "Sarah", 184
Pollock, Elizabeth (Allan), 100, 101; Wm., 198; William, Jr., 101
Polly, Eunice, 187; John, 47
Pond, Mr., 274; Sarah (Reynolds), 274
Pons, Anthony, 209
Poole, 172; Curtis, 172; Lermont, 172; Polly Willson, 172; Sally, 172; Warren, 172
Poor, Edmund, 59
Pope, Col., 121
Popham, Thomas E., 49
Porter, James D., 223; John, 197; Joseph W., 280; Lewis, 209
Posey, Frederick Jerome, 170, 173; Henry Clay, 170, 173; Hester Ann, 170, 173; John Pitts, 170, 173; Margaret, 170, 173; Margaret (____), 170, 173; Nathaniel, 170, 173; Nathaniel Boliver, 170, 173; Sophia Maria, 170, 173
Post, Harmanus H., 43
Poth, John, 127
Potter, Dorothy Williams, 73; Hannah (____), 198; Henry, 53; Robert, 198
Potts, Ralph H., 54; Ralph Henry, 55; William, 121
Poutch, Michael, 139
Poutz, Hans Michael, 140, 141
Povall, 225
Powel, Isaac, 55; William, 262
Powell, David, 137; George, 178; John, 288; Thomas, 44; William, 209
Power, Thomas A., 57
Pownell, George, 136, 137; Reuben, 136, 137
Pratt, David H., 6; Lona, 190; Samuel, II, 190
Preen, John, 209
Prescott, Charles W.E., 54
Preston, 154
Preswick, John Bennet, 47
Prevost, Marie-Oliver-Sylvestre (Manitouabewich), 41; Martin, 41
Price, Daniel, 283; Elisha, 122; James, 198; John, 262; Joseph L., 180; Joseph U., 180; Lemuel, 198; Paul, 262; Philip, 127; Richard, 262; Sarah Tillier/Hillier, 198
Prickett, Abraham, 198; Sarah (____), 198
Priest, Albert, 142; Degory, 251; Robert, 262; William, 176
Priest/Priestt, Joseph, 262
Priestly, Edward, 45; Richard, 55
Priestman, George, 283; Thomas, 47
Prince, 224; Abigail, 272
Prince Charles, Prince of Wales, 64, 65
Prince of North Wales, 65
Pringle, J.F., 22
Prior, John, 270; Margaret (King), 270
Pritchard, Henry, 48; Mariena, 48; Nicklas, 44
Proctor, Col., 128; John, 283
Provenchere, B.P., 194
Prudden, 224
Pryse, David, 288
Pullan, John, 53; William, 53
Pullen, 155
Pulliam, William, 142
Purcell, William, 53
Purchase, Elizabeth, 274
Purdy, Clementina (Bent), 186; David, 44; Gilbert, 186
Purnell, William, 179
Purves, Andrew, 57
Purviance, Mr., 125; Robert, 283
Purvis, John, 212, 213
Putman, Clark, 176
Putney, Reuben, 175
Pye, Thomas, 44
Pyfer, Martin, 131
Pyke, Anne (Scroope), 183; Elizabeth (Allan), 183; John, 183; John George, 183; Samuel, 288
Pynchon, 72

Q

Qua, John, 45
Quail, Charles, 120
Quare, Daniel, 139
Quarles, James L., 198; Pryor, 198
Queen Elizabeth II, 64, 152
Queen Mother, The, 64, 152
Queen Victoria, 64
Queripel, Joseph, 54; Martha, 54; Mary, 54; Samuel, 54; Samuel, Jr., 54
Quick, Benjamin, 198; Margaret, 198
Quigle, Michael, 131
Quigley, John, 52
Quillard, Claudius S., 51
Quinn, Capt., 316

R

Raborg, Mr., 283
Racey, Charles, 53
Radasch, A.H., 280
Radcliff, Jerry, 56
Rader, Adam, 134; Mary Margaret (Seager), 134
Radur, Hywel ap Cynwrig, 165
Rael, Feliciana, 299; Josefa, 295
Rail, Jacob, 133
Rainer, Capt., 146
Ralle, Father, 108
Ramick, David, 124
Ramirez, Maria Josefa, 234, 235
Ramsay, Cuthbert, 51; George, 45, Robert, 283; William, 51
Ramsdell, Joseph, 245, 249, 251;

Mary (____), 249; Mercy (____), 245, 249, 251
Ramsey, Capt., 146; Elizabeth, 125; Huston, 142
Randall, 72
Randolph, 225
Raney, 154; Margaret, 283
Rank, Phillip, Jr., 130; Phillip, Sr., 130
Rankin, J., 197
Ranney, James, 175; Seth, 176; William, Jr., 175
Rapp, Frederick, 123, 283
Ratbey, William, 51
Rathbone, Benjamin, 262
Ratien, 283
Rawl, 67
Rawles, Capt., 313
Rawlings, Richard, 102
Rawlyk, George, 22; George A., 95
Raworth, Hannah, 184; John, 184; Susannah (Burton), 184
Rawson, John, 108; Mercy/Mary (Virgin), 108
Ray, Eleanor (____), 197; William, 283
Raybourg, William, 283
Rayman, Daniel, 283
Raymond, Abell, 273; Benarges, 274; Daniel, 274; James, 43; Jemima (Meechum), 274; Lucy (Story), 273; Lydia, 273; Lydia (Birchard), 273; Samuel, 273, 274; W.O., 22
Raymond/Rayment, Lydia, 274
Raynolds, 282
Rayworth, Susan, 188
Rea, Samuel, 123
Reade, 149, 151; George, 152
Reading, Elinor (Pennoyer), 72
Real, Comte, 51; Peter Francis, 56
Redding, Araminta, 265
Reding, Eli, 179
Redman, John, 121
Redondo, Alexandro Campo, 233; Domingo Campo, 233; Feliciana (Ortiz), 233; Jauquina (de Arteaga), 233; Jose Campo, 233; J^{ph} Campo, 233
Redwood, Thomas, 51
Reed, Bowes, 124; Chloe, 198; Dayton, 198; Ezekiah, 283; Jacob, 198; James, 48, 262; John, 262; Thomas, 54, 121
Reedle, John, 128
Rees, Daniel, 127; John, 138; Regina (Huber), 138
Reese, Adam, 283; Frederick, 283
Reid, Capt., 144; William D., 22
Reider, Michael, 129
Reife, Deborah (Hoch), 140; Philip, 140
Reiffsnyder, John, 133
Reilly, Hugh, 55; James, 55; Thomas, 55
Reim, Jacob, 133
Reinecker, Conrad, 283; George, 283
Reinhard, John, 135; Mary Barbara (Hornberier), 135
Reis/See Rice
Reitwiesner, William Addams, 163
Remsen, Henry, 288
Remy, 155
Renchman, James, 46
Renee, John Boorman, 44
Renolds/Reynolds, Timothy, 262
Renwick, Thomas, 51
Repton, Benjamin, 54
Reuss, 64
Revercomb, 64
Revere, Capt., 144, 316
Reyley, Patrick, 54
Reynall, John, 130
Reynolds, 156; Maj., 191; Anna (Blanch), 274; Benjamin, 274; Elizabeth (____), 186; Emily Bellinger, 120; Eunice, 274; Francis, 138; Hannah, 191; James, 262; James A., 54; John, 274; John A., 265; Jonathan, 274; Joshua, 283; Lydia, 274; Lydia (Raymond/Rayment), 274; Lydia (Watson), 274; Mary, 274; Mary (Chappell) Blaney, 274; Mary (Ward), 191; Nathaniel, 274; Parker, 274; Persis (Wilder), 274; Sarah, 274; Thomas, 265; William, 266
Rhoads, Cornelius, 93; Josiah, 45
Rhodes, 224; Claiborne, 198; Ellen, 264; Emma, 264; Hezekiah, 198; Thomas, 283
Ribera, Josefa, 294
Rice, Capt., 144; Mrs., 198; Abraham, 222; Anne Booker (Speece), 201; Bettie F. (McGhee), 201; Bryan N., 201; Ebenezer, 277; Erma, 280; Franklin P., 110; Frederic S., 201; James Mitchell, 201; John David, 201; Lena (Tate), 201; Margaret Lucy, 201; Martha (Throop) Freeman, 277; Mary Elizabeth, 201; Mildred S., 97, 129; Millard Milburn, 311; Nancy Morton, 201; Nannie Morton, 201; Robert L., 97, 129; Sallie B. (Nowlin), 201; Samuel Davis, 201; Sarah Fannie, 201; Susannah, 185; William Louis, 201; William R., 201; William Alexander, 201
Rice/See also Royce
Rice/Reis, family, 222
Rich, Mary, 173
Richard, Rev., 283; Bernice C., 279, 282; Jean, 194; John, 45
Richardet, Samuel, 42
Richards, Elias, 283; Henry Melchoir Muhlenberg, 68, 69; John C. (Mrs.), 264; John O. B., 49; Mary Fallon, 241, 264; Owen, 136; William, 262
Richardson, 155; Capt., 145; Abiel, 182, 189; Abigail (Converse), 189; Charlotte, 184; Converse, 189; Godfrey, 189; Hester Dorsey, 149; James, 198; John, 46; Richard, 47; Thomas, 262
Riche, Thomas, 289
Richerson, James, 128
Richey, William B., 180
Richmond, Amaziah, 248; Hannah (____), 248; John, 45; Silvester, 85
Richolus, John, 283
Ricker, Jacquelyn L., 224
Ricketts, Joseph, 262; William, 178
Rickey, Elizabeth, 180; Henry, 180; Isaac, 180
Rickie, Edward (Mrs.), 222
Riddell, 72
Rider, 250; Daniel, 268; Elizabeth, 275; John, 275, 282; Martha, 268; Martha (Shattuck), 268; Mary (Southworth), 275; Rebeckah, 275, 276; William, 51
Ridgely, Alfred, 198; Cath., 198; Harry, 283
Rieff, John, 283
Rieley, Edward, 198
Riely, John, 283; Matthew, 283
Rieno, Capt., 147
Rigdon, Abijah, 198; James, 198
Riggs, Ronald Paul, 223
Rigley, William, 262
Rigney, Edward, 55
Riley, Edward Cort, 52; Florence, 54; Martin, 54; Owen, 55; William, 180
Ring, Capt., 147; Deborah, 275; Hannah (Sherman), 275; Thomas, 283; William, 275
Ringer, Mathias, 134
Ripley, Mrs., 198; Eleazer Wheelock, 198
Ririe, Robert, 262
Risley, Elizabeth A., 129
Risteau, 72
Ritchey, Isaac, 180; Sidney, 180
Ritchie, Archibald, 99; Jacob, 53; Samuel, 99
Roach, John, 189; Sarah (Dickson/Dixson) Allan, 183, 189; Thomas, 183, 189
Roache, Ella (Mayo), 105; Hilliard, 105; Squire, 105; W. Henry, 106
Roache/See also LaRoche
Roads, Daniel, 264; Maria, 264
Robb, 67; John, 53; William, 283
Robbins, Capt., 145; James, 55
Robert, Col., 213; Jean Joseph Alexis, 44
Robert of Caen, Earl of Gloucester, 164, 165
Roberts, 67, 75, 149; Capt., 145; Amy, 264; Gary Boyd, 1, 11; George, 283; Grace

(____), 126; James, 266, 283; John, 111, 118; Robert, 152; Samuel, 264; Stephen, 199; William, 126, 136
Robertson, Alexander, 47; Donald, 47; Duncan, 54; Elizabeth, 49; John Stark, 44; Peter, 46; Robert, 52; Robert K., 57; Thomas, 262; William, 210
Robeson, Ann (____), 122; Thomas, 122
Robins, Spencer, 180
Robinson, ____, 283; Archibald, 283; B.M., 142; Edmund, 63; Ephraim, 283; Frances (Bloomfield), 213; Henry, 283; Humphrey, 216, 217; John, 122; John, Jr., 99; John Hamilton, 199; John S., 266; John Stark, 43; Mary Margaret, 191; Rachel (____), 122; Susan (Blackmore), 216, 217; Susan (Burnett), 216; Sylvanus, 133; Thomas, 142; William, 213
Robson, E.M., 142; Reuben, 53
Rocheblave, Henry, 199
Rockwell, Abigail (____) Grace Patton, 273
Rodermond, Francis, 55
Rodrigues, Estefan, 230; Xavier, 234
Rodriguez, Ana Ant[a], 298; Petra, 232
Roe, Frank C., 282; Hugh, 282/ See also Rowe
Roebuck, Thomas, 62
Roelofs, 155
Rogers, 149, 224; Capt., 315; Maj., 316; Adam, 92, 93; Celia, 92; Elizabeth (Smith), 249; James, 46, 73; Jane, 92; John, 96, 262, 304; Joseph, 49, 304; Lucy (Gay), 92; Lydia, 92; Lydia (Rogers), 92; Mary Bradford, 92; Moses, 249; Nicholas, 283; Olive, 92; Olive Gay, 92; Olive (Gay), 92; Patience (Little), 92; Peter, 262; Philip, 283; Ruth (Millard), 267; Samuel, 92; Thankful, 92; Thomas, 251, 281, 304; W.C., 163, 165, 166
Rohr, John, 57; John G., 54
Rohrbach/Rorabaugh, 69
Rohrbach, Hans Georg, 69; Johannes, 69
Rohrbaugh, Lewis Bunker, 69
Roibal, Maria, 296
Roland, Monsieur, 51
Roler, John G., 53
Rollings, Mr., 283; Richard, 262
Rolls, Daniel, 199
Roman, Tomas, 301
Romberg, Arnold, 44
Rome, Ann, 53; George, 53; Jane, 53; John, 53
Romero, Gregoria, 235; Guadalupe, 235; Jose, 234; Josefa, 297; Maria, 232; Maria Rosalia, 231; Thomasa, 294
Ron, Walter, 283
Ronfroe, Mark, 128
Roosevelt, Pres., 105
Root, Elijah, 175; Joshua, 108; Moses, 110; Sarah (____), 110
Roper, James, 56
Rorabaugh/See Rohrbach
Rose, Abraham, 176; Alexander, 52; David, 48; Joshus, 176; Peter, 139
Roseberger, Abraham, 137; Juliana (Long), 137
Rosenberger, Johannes, 43
Rosensteel, Mr., 283
Rosier, George, 45, 49; Jeannie Marie, 49
Ross, Greenberry, 177, 179, 181; John, 53, 177, 287; Joseph, 266; Robert, Jr., 122; Sarah, 274
Rosset, Ferdinand, 43
Rossi, 148; Elizabeth (Dall'Ava), 149; Louis, 54; Maria G., 149; Peter, 149
Rossiter, Thomas, 283
Roth, Henry, 49
Rothery, John C., 42
Rothrock, George, 283; Jacob, 283
Rothwell, S.H., 266
Rouer, Benjamin, 44
Rough, George, 283
Roulet, John Sigismund, 45
Roulett, Jeannie Marie (Rosier), 49; John S., 49
Roupell, Lewis, 283
Routh, Ann, 290; Anthony "Tony", 290; John, 290; "Mitt", 290; William "Billy", 290
Routh/Routt, Elizabeth E. Gibbons, 313
Rouvellet, John C. Jean, 44
Row, Abigail (Parsons), 282; Jonathan, 282
Rowe, Abigail (Morgan), 274; Elisha, 275; Elizabeth, 275; Finson, 275; Keziah, 274; Keziah (____), 274; Leona (Mann), 275; Mary (Parsons), 274; Mary "Polly" (Day), 275; Seth, 274; Susan (Finson), 274; Susannah (Brown), 274; William Allen, 274; Zebulon, 274; Zebulon, Jr., 282
Rowe/Roe, Elizabeth (Purchase), 274; Thomas, 274
Rowett, John George, 55
Rowland, Capt., 144; Edward, 262; John, 215, 262
Rowlands, Jeremiah, 142
Rowling, Grace, 52; Hannah, 52; John, Jr., 52; John, Sr., 52; Joseph, 52; Mary, 52
Rowper, Martin, 283
Roy, Leon, 36; Pierre-Georges, 37
Roybal, Josefa, 296
Royce, 156; Ruth, 188
Royce/Rice, Ebenezer, 280
Royle, E.C., 280
Rubey, Charles, 126; Jane (Smith), 126
Rubincam, 64; Milton, 1, 2, 64, 81, 82, 148, 161, 162, 219, 241, 242, 302
Rudain, Joseph, 45
Ruddick, William, 48
Ruff, John, 283
Ruffner, 67
Rumford, Thomas, 126
Runnels, 282; M.T., 282
Runyan, Naomi, 196; Reuben, 196
Rusk, John, 283
Rusline, Charles, 127
Russ, George, 283; Henry, 283
Russel, James, 287; Stephen, 46
Russell, Allick, 283; George Ely, 2, 69, 72, 82, 84, 162, 227, 228, 242, 311, 312; James, 46, 49, 51, 52; John, 283; Mathew, 46; Michael, 140; Thomas, 283
Ruston, William, 262
Ruth, James, 121
Rutherford, 155; Anna Clay (Zimmerman), 154, 155; Dolores C., 109; Edward, 52; John, 51, 52; Thomas, 52; William Kenneth, 154, 155
Ruthersee, Phillip, 130
Rutledge, Thomas, 283
Rutter, Anna Elizabeth, 131; Anna Mary, 131; Barbara (____), 131; Catherina, 131; Eve Rosina, 131; Ferdinand, 131; George, 131; Henry, 131; Jacob, 131; John, 131; Regina, 131; Thomas, 283
Ryan, 224; Ann (____), 275; Daniel, 275; Henry, 275; James, 57, 275; John, 262, 275; Patrick, 55; William, 275
Ryder, Abigail, 270; Thomas, 262
Ryerson, Egerton, 22
Ryland, Richard, 283
Ryley, Mathew/Matthew, 262
Rynehart, ____, 124
Ryrie, Robert, 262

S

Sabine, Lorenzo, 22
Sabler, William, 283
Sabley, Henry, 283
Sadden, Robert, 54
Sadler, Samuel, 283
Sadlier, Carleton, 44; Clement, 44; Francis, 44; Henry, 44; Hugh Barker, 44; John Carleton, 44; Rebeckah, 44; Richard Washington, 44
Saffray, Peter, 199
Saffron, Henry, 142
Sailert, John H., 146
Sainsbury, W. Noel, 251

St. John, Giedon, 176
St. Mafie, Joseph Pierre Andre Malin F. Louvrier, 44
St. Roberts, William, 264
St. Vrain, Jacques Dehault De-Lassus de, 199
Salas, Lugarda, 236
Salasar, Beatriz, 234
Salazar, Angela, 297
Salinus, Balthasar, 153
Salisbury, Edward, 175; Edward S., 176; Nicholas, 175
Salmon, George, 283; John, 283
Salter, Emily, 173; Susana, 173
Sampson, Curran, 199
Samson, _____, 283; Bethia, 250; Hannah, 249; Henry, 248, 249, 250, 251; Lucy (Thomas), 249; Oliver, 249; Sarah, 250; Thomas, 248, 249
Sanbidge, Thomas, 262
Sanches, Bibiana, 236; Maria, 300
Sanderland, John, 122
Sanders, Benjamin, 44; James, 283; Joanne McRee, 311
Sanderson, Mercy, 252
Sandor, 156
Sandoval, Gertrudis, 299; Josefa, 231; Juan Manuel, 295; M^{a} Gert^{s}, 299; Maria Rosa, 229; Melchora, 229; Petrona, 236; Rosa, 295
Sanford, 155, 224
Sanguinet, Charles, 199
Sanguinette, Charles, 194; E., 194
Sappington, Benoni, 195; John, 195, 199; Thomas, 199; Zephania, 199
Sargeant, John, 284
Sargent, Judith (Perkins), 74; Lydia, 74; Mary, 74; Richard, 74, 75; Sarah, 74; William, 74
Sarpodte, Jean Henry, 48
Sater, 72
Satterwhite, 225
Satyrs, 155
Saugrain, Anthony, 199
Saunders, William, 45; William L., 118
Savage, Daniel, 262; Jaen Nicholas, 45; W.H., 199
Savels, Edward Bridge, 190; Mary, 190
Saviteer, William, 179
Savory, Richard, 262
Savoye, Isadore, 199
Sawer, John, 61
Sawyer, Ann (_____), 199; John Y., 199
Saxby, Michael, 288
Sayre, 154
Sayward, Capt., 146, 315
Scales, John, 75
Scarborough, Michael, 52
Scarlett, James, 43
Scensus, Capt., 314
Schab, Martin, 130
Schaffer, Capt., 145
Schauber, Martin, 130
Schelkopf, 222
Schepperman, Christian, 46
Schiffer, Margaret B., 167, 174
Schimmelpenninck, Rutger Jan, 44
Schlesinger, Arthur M., 22
Schmooly, Conrad, 125
Schorsch, Anita, 174
Schott, Christian, 45
Schreiner-Yantis, Netti, 2, 82, 162, 242
Schuyler, Capt., 145
Scoon, William, 47
Scotch, Robert, 275
Scott, 72, 225; Capt., 147, 313; Adam, 48; Ann, 275; Clarissa, 228; Eliza (_____), 275; Elizabeth, 275; Elizabeth (Hustice), 275; Hannah (_____), 45; Hugh, 45; James, 46, 139, 140; Jane, 284; John, 45, 48, 139; Joseph, 45; Julian, 180; Kenneth, 1, 2, 42, 73, 81, 82, 121, 161, 162, 167, 242; Margaret, 139; Margret, 275, Mary, 139, 275; Mary (Merrill), 275; Mason, 199; Nean, 210; Philip, 139; Robert, 45, 46, 275; Samuel, 52; Sarah, 192; Sarah (_____), 275; William, 55, 123, 139, 275
Scroope, Anne, 183
Scruton, William, 51
Scull, Edward, 133
Seager, Anna Barbara, 134; Anna Mary, 134; Christian, 134; Christina Barbara; 134; Jacob, 134; John, 134; Mary Margaret, 134; Nicholas, 134; Samuel, 134
Seamans, Huldah, 269; Nathan, 185; Zena, 185; Zeniah (Thomas), 185
Searle, 149
Seaton, William, 47
Sebring, 155
Secrest, William, 180
See, 155; James, 210
Seeley, Abigail, 93
Seely, Guy, 199; James, 199; Jonas, 196; Phinihas, 199; Rebekah, 199
Seibert, W.H., 22
Seidel, Augustus, 57
Seighring, Patrick, 54
Seiler, John, 132
Seineke, Kathrine W., 41
Selick, Fredrick, 176
Sellers, 67, 73
Selly, Isaac, 181
Selman, Jonathan, 284
Semesee, 144
Semple, William, 122
Sennett/Sennitt, Patricks, 262
Sentner, Hannah, 94
Sergeant, William, 262
Serna, Petra, 295
Serrano, Josefa (Thenorio), 299; Salbador Manuel Martin, 299; Xptoval Martin, 299
Service, John, 52
Sessions, Jemima, 114; Jemima (Grissett), 114; Joseph, 115; Thomas, 114
Seth, Ruth, 106
Sevey, Aaron, 192; Joseph, 192; Sarah (Scott), 192; Susanna (Gardner), 192
Sewall, 152
Sewalt, Rev., 284
Sewell, Charles, 284
Sexton, Capt., 147
Seymour, Capt., 143
Shaaff, William, 43
Shackford, John, 194
Shane, Cornelius, 284
Shank, Michael, 136
Shanks, Archibald, 47; John, 196
Shannon, Capt., 316; Edward, 55; James Noble, 185; Robert, 48, 178; Wm., 198
Sharp, Capt., 315; Mrs., 211; Rev., 211; Ann (Bryant), 70; John, 70, 262; William, 180
Sharpe, Samuel, 49
Sharpley, James, 45
Sharps, James, 123
Shattock, Samuel, 312
Shattuck, 67; Lemuel, 110; Martha, 268
Shaver, Eli G., 114; Eunice (Grissett), 114; John Daniel, 45
Shaw, Alexander, 55; Hubert K., 251; James, 47; Joel, 199; John, 47; Joseph, 53; Kemeys, 45; Mary, 199; William, 55
Shawcross, James, 55
Sheaffer, Baltzer, 284
Sheakely, Dennis, 284
Shearer, Andrew, 52; Catharine, 228; Clarissa (Scott), 228; Clorinda, 228; Elmina, 228; George, 52; Jane, 228; Joseph, 228; Lutetia, 228; Lutitia (Langdon), 228; Mary, 228; Mary (Hozier), 228; Mary L. (Drake), 228; Patience (Curtis), 228; Platt B., 228; Rachel (Phillips), 228; Rocksannah, 228; Thomas, 228; William, 228; family, 228
Shearman, Caleb, 282
Shebey, Nicholas, 284
Sheckelton, Thomas, 46
Sheldon, Amasa, 175; Eseck, 175; Reuben, 175; Stephen, 175
Shellaberger, George, 139; Peter, 139
Shelly, Abraham, 133; Christian, 133, 138; Daniel, 133; Elizabeth, 138; Jacob, 133; Michael, 133; Peter, 133
Shelton, Capt., 314; Dennis, 262
Shepard, Alace, 252; Ann Maria Lee, 252; Betsey, 252; Charles, 199; Cyrus, 252; Harold H., 252; John, 252; Prudence (Adams), 252; Sam,

199; Serena, 252; Stephen, 252; Timothy Addison, 252
Shepard/Sheperd/Sheppard/ Shepperd, 223
Shepherd, Eleanor (____), 223; Elizabeth (____), 108; James, 48; John, 223, 284; Jn., 108; Thomas, 61
Shepherd/Shepard/Shepheard, Thomas, 311
Sheppard, Walter Lee, Jr., 1, 2, 3, 82, 162, 163, 242, 311
Sheppard/Shepherd, Elizabeth, 108, 109; Ruth, 108
Sherman, Capt., 146; Deborah (Ring), 275; Elizabeth, 276; George, 54; Hannah, 275; Hannah (____), 275; John, 54; Josiah, 276; Margaret (Wortman), 276; Mary (____), 275, 276; Mary Ann (Hidey) Faulkner, 276; Rachel (Jacques), 276; Rebeckah (Rider), 275, 276; Ring, 275, 276; Robert, 54; Robert M., 96, 244, 251, 252, 303; Roy V., 282; Ruth Wilder, 96, 241, 243, 251, 252; Samuel, 275, 284; Sarah, 276; William, 244, 282; Young, 275, 276
Sherman/Shearman/Shareman, Caleb, 275, 276
Sheroro, Nicholas, 284
Sherwood, Nancy, 47
Shewell, Robert, 128
Shield, William, 284
Shipley, 155; Eliza, 266; William, 266
Shipp, Edward, 199
Shippen, 67; Joseph, Jr., 137
Shirkell, Jane (____), 47; John, 47; Joseph, 47; Thomas, 47
Shirly, Stephen, 57
Shiveler, William, 284
Shneider, Anna Mary (Seager), 134; Frederick, 134
Shoemaker, 72
Sholl, Elizabeth (____), 125; Philip, 125
Shope, Barbara, 199; Daniel, 199
Short, John, 51; Thomas, 51
Short/Shorto/Shortoe, Thomas, 262
Shorthill, James, 59
Shortland, Thomas, 49
Shortreed, James, 57
Shracgly, Michael, 284
Shram, George, 133
Shriver, Jacob, 284
Shults, Gladys Page, 70
Shunk, Capt., 314
Shutz, Hans George, 134
Shyley, Jacob, 133/See also Shelly
Sibley, 281
Sibley/Siblie, John, 262
Sickler, Andrew, 134
Siddall, Francis "Frank", 273; Frank, 273; Mary (Oulton), 273
Silba, Cruz, 236; Rita, 232
Silliker, Elizabeth, 184; William, 184
Silva, Joze Roiz, 43; Maria de la Cruz, 235; Rita, 232
Silver, Mr., 267; Eliza (Gay), 267; William, 266
Silvester, Constant, 312; John, 284
Simler, Casper, 222
Simmond, James Augustus, 44
Simmons, John, 218; Moses, 115
Simond, Francis (____), 44; Louis, 44
Simpson, Ella, 228; George, 312; James, 284; John, 289; Robert, 199; Sarah G., 199
Sinclair, Daniel, 47; Duncan, 46; George, 51, 181; Hugh, 46
Sinclear, James, 48; John, 48
Singley, 149
Sink__, Ship__, 176
Sizer, Samuel, 176
Skanklin, James, 49
Skiles, David, 180; Josiah, 180
Skillman, Capt., 146
Skinner, 149; Ruth, 189
Skipper, Thomas, 284
Skipwith, 302; Cassandra, 302, 303; Edmund, 59; Fulwar, 302
Slater, George, 262; James, 45, 262; John, 262; Richard, 262
Slattery, Andrew, 44; Ann, 44; Edmond, 44; Elin, 44; Jeremiah, 44; John, 44; Joseph, 44
Sledge, Capt., 315
Slee, Samuel, 47
Sligh, John, 284
Slitiher, Harman, 284
Sloan, John, 45, 46, 51
Sluby, Nicholas, 284; Paul Edward, 2, 82, 162, 242
Slycer, George, 131; Juliana (Derr), 131; Mathias, 131
Slype, Nicholas, 48
Small, Elizabeth, 249
Smallwood, William, 262, 284
Smart, William, 53
Smealle, James, 54
Smedberg, Charles G., 49
Smedley, Adam, 177; John L., 179
Smellie, Andrew, 53; Archibald, 98; William, 99
Smilchelar, David, 49
Smith, 64, 74, 224, 225, 308; Capt., 147, 313, 315; Col., 146; Lt., 313; _____, 104, 199; Abigail, 192; Alexander, 49; Alice, 100, 101; Alya Dean, 150; Andrew, 46; Ann, 270; Anna Piszczan-Czaja, 220; Arthur, 107; Benjamin, 176; Bill, 175; Carter, 199; Charles, 104; Charles R., 47; Christian, 284; Clifford Neal, 2, 82, 96, 162, 220, 241, 242, 255, 263; Daniel, 262; David, 43, 175; Deborah (Ellis), 188; Eben, 176; Edward, 52; Elias, 284; Elizabeth, 249, 284; Elizabeth (____), 100, 101; Francis, 225, 284; George, 140; Gideon, 184; Hannah, 199; Henry, 132; Hezekiah, 142; Hyrum, 171, 173; James, 43, 49, 52, 175, 262, 270, 284; Jane, 126; Jane (Chapman), 273; Jane (Oulton), 273; Job, 284; John, 47, 51, 52, 117, 120, 130, 180, 210, 262, 273, 284; Joseph, 43, 51, 171, 173, 199; Julia Ann, 199; Lucy (Tower), 184; Lydia, 188; Mary, 267, 268; Mary Elizabeth, 273; Michael, 54, 288; Millie (Jackson), 104; Nathaniel, 273; Noyes, 142; Oliver, 55; Owen, 55; Patience (Oulton), 273; Paul H., 22; Peletiah, 276; Peter, 43, 55, 142, 284; Richard, 262; Richard B., 180; Robert, 284; Samuel, 52, 276, 284; Samuel Aldwell, 46; Sarah Anna, 74; Solomon, 175; Stephen, 188; Thomas, 136, 273; Thorowgood, 284; Tobb, 284; Wm. H., 22; William, 49, 124, 180, 199, 284; William L., 199; William S., 266; Zilpah, 184; Zipporah (Morse), 276
Smithies, Margaret (Burges) Afflick, 218
Smyth, Charles, 47; Philip, 44
Sneed, John, 54; Joseph, 54;
Sneider, Hans, 140
Snell, William, 58
Sneyd, Ralph, 288
Snodgrass, Andrew, 215; William, 262
Snook, P., 142
Snow, R., 281; Rebecca (Brown), 253, 254; William, 253, 254
Snowden, Samuel D., 142
Snyder, Melchoir, 130; Philip, 210; Valentine, 284
Sohmers/See Somers
Sollars/Sollers, William, 284
Soloman, Elkin, 284
Solomon, Catherine, 199; Samuel, 194
Solomons, Levy, 52
Somerby, Elizabeth, 280
Somers, 224; Katharine, 267; Katharine "Catron", 188; Sarah, 184
Somers/Sohmers, Mathias, 184, 188
Somerville, James, 44; Patrick, 49
Sooter, 146
Sorley, Merrow Egerton, 151
Sosby, William, 180
Souder, Capt., 127, 128
Soule, George, 251
Southgate, Elizabeth, 173; Mary, 173
Southward, William, 276

Southwell, Bathsheba, 277
Southwick, S., 47
Southworth, Alice, 187; Isabell (Copp), 276; Mary, 275; William, 276
Sowerwine, Peter, 284
Sowle, Isham, 116
Sowls, Margaret (Grissett), 116
Spalding, Betsey, 201; Daniel, 201; Louisa, 201; Mary, 201; Mercy (Hewitt), 201; Moses, 201; William, 201
Spangler, Bernhart, 134; Caspar, 134
Sparkman, Capt., 146
Sparks, Frances, 107, 108, 109; Joseph, 177
Speck, Henry, 284
Speece, Anne Booker, 201; Charles Alexander, 201; Edwin Morton, 201; Eliza Jane, 201; Frederic, 201; Joseph Morton, 201; Maria Louisa (Leftwich), 201; Nancy Booker, 201; Nancy Booker (Morton), 201
Speers, John, 52
Speke, Peter, 62; Susannah (____), 62
Spellbring, Herschel, 129
Spencer, Capt., 313; John, 51; Michael, 51; Thomas, 262
Sperry, Kip, 6, 67, 69
Sperwood, Timothy, 262
Spicer, Alice (____), 212, 213; Arthur, 212, 213; Elizabeth, 213; John, 212, 213; Lydia, 213; Margaret, 212
Spiller, Mary, 191
Spillman, Fanny, 199; James, 199; Nancy, 199; Nathaniel, 199; Patsy, 199; Thomas, 199
Spink, George, 55
Spinney, William, 284
Spinning, Daniel, 175
Spivy, Elisha, 197; Polly, 197
Spotswood, Gov., 148
Spragge, George W., 15, 22
Sprague, 280; Amey (Sweet), 190; David, 190; Experience, 190; W. V., 280
Spring, John, 276
Springer, 152, 153; Beata Salina, 153; Carl Christoffersson, 152; Charles/Carl, 152, 153; Christoff, 152; Courtland B., 152; Ruth L., 152
Springston, Ann, 199; Moses, 199
Sproats, David, 214
Sprow, Mary Johnson, 33
Sprowls, Joseph, 45; William, 45
Spruce, Charles, 48
Spycer/Spyer, Francis, 262
Staal, Andreas, 51
Stabler, Mary P., 173
Stacey, 73
Stadnitski, Jan, 44; Peter, 44
Stafford, John, 54; Rebecca, 223
Stags, William, 125
Stakop, Andrew, 137; Christian, 137; John, 137; John Andrew, 137
Stamper, Francis, 130
Stanberry, Elizabeth, 277
Standage, Capt., 143
Standish, Myles, 251
Stanfield, Francis, 150; Grace (____), 150; Hannah, 150
Stanisstreet/Stanistreet/Stannesstreet, Richard, 262
Stanley, 156; Lois, 142, 161, 193; Michael, 262
Stansbury, 149; Emanuel, 284
Stanton, Thomas, 57
Staple, Jeffery, 227; John, 227; Samuel, 227
Staple/Staples, 227
Staples, Abigail (Prince), 272; James, 199; James Courtenay, 227; Samuel, 199, 272; Susanna, 192, 272
Star, James, 262
Starbuck, 75
Starck, John, 284
Stark, Mr., 199; Alexander, 53; Andrew, 55; Henry Bethune, 43; James H., 22; Jean, 53
Starks, John, 176
Starr, David, 176; Thomas, 176; William, 284
Starrett, William, 126
Stauber, Jacob, 140
Stauffer, Henry, 284; Mathias, 130
Stauts, Lewis, 284
Steadman, James, 53
Steal, John, 284
Stear, George, 44
Stearn, Daniel, 223
Stearns, Ezra S., 109
Steckman, Barnabas B., 286; Elizabeth (____), 286; Elizabeth Ann, 286; George, 286; John B., 286; Parthena (____), 286; Shannon, 286
Stedham, Lucas, 137
Stedtler, 121
Steel, David, 199; Francis, 54; Joseph, 177; Moses, 47
Steele, Hannah, 53; Lina, 174
Steer, William, 44
Steeves, 280; Henry, 185; Mary, 276; Mary "Polly" (Beck), 185; Matthias, 185; Sophia (Beck), 185
Steinbeck, Mr., 194
Steiner, Abraham, 134
Steiver, Phillip, 132
Stephen, Adam, 99
Stephens, Ann, 249; Anna, 249; Charles, 193; Frederick, 49; James W., 52; Nicholas, 249
Stephenson, Eleanor, 48; Elizabeth, 48; Hannah, 48; Hugh, 48; Isaac, 48; Jean, 2, 279; John, 48, 55; Lovasa, 180; Mark, 48; Patrick, 48; Thomas, 48, 177; William, 48
Sterett, Deborah (____), 284; Samuel, 284
Stern, Malcolm H., 155
Sterrett, Joseph, 284
Sterrick, John, 284
Stevens, Capt., 144, 146, 316; Alexander, 262; Ebenezer, 124; Honor, 56; James, 142; John, 262; John B., 199
Stevenson, Capt., 316; Dr., 284; George, 54; John, 262; Margaret, 173; Meisa, 173; Noel C., 6, 7, 9; Samuel, 45; Thomas, 263; William, 47
Steward, Eliza, 30; Hugh, 284; Willoughby, 181
Stewart, 30, 64, 72, 104; Capt., 145, 315; Alexander, 51, 263; Allan, 49; Ann (____), 128; Aurelia Ann (____), 63; Charles, 128; Daniel, 47; David, 284; Duncan, 47; E. Rae, 22; Edward, 63; Gordon, 22; Henry, 64; James, 284; John, 47, 51, 129; Martha, 51; Mary, 51; Peggy Jane, 51; Peter, 55; Richardson, 284; William, 51, 53, 284
Steyner, John, 134
Stickland, Joseph, 53; Robert, 53; William, 53
Stickney, William, 281
Stidger, Harman, 284
Stidham, Joseph, 266
Stief, Heinrich, 185; Rachael (____), 185
Stiles, Elizabeth (Hubbard), 192; Ezra, 192; Ruth, 192
Still, Joseph W., 199
Stilley, Van Albert, 2, 82, 162, 242
Stillwell, 155
Stilson, 224
Stimler, John, 284
Stirling, James, 284; John, 215; William, 214
Stitcher, Jacob, 284
Stites, Hannah, 174
Stitt, Luke, 51
Stocker, Amos, 212; Ephraim, 212; Joseph, 212; Mary (____), 212; Obadiah, 212
Stockhanss, Hermann Conrad, 221
Stockley/Stokely, Painter, 121
Stockton, John, 124
Stockwell, John, 181
Stoddard, 72
Stoddert, David, 284
Stoffer, Henry, 285
Stok, Anna Katharine Elisabeth Herm, 221
Stokely, Jonathan, 180/See also Stockley
Stokoe, Edward, 45; Elizabeth, 45
Stone, 72, 224; Alban M., 266; Betsey, 277; Charles G., 266; Charles J., 266; David, 276, 277; Dolley, 277; Elizabeth (____), 277; George A., 266; James, 45; James B., 266; Jerusha, 277; Jerusha

(Thornton) Chambers, 276; John, 285; Joshua, 142; Julia A. (Greene), 266; Laura, 172, 174; Lauson, 172, 174; Lillian Adams, 266; Martha, 276, 277; Mary, 276, 277; Mary Adams (Morse), 266; Mary Melissa, 266; Prescott H., 172, 174; Rebecca Adams, 266; Sarah M., 266; Sarah W., 172, 174; Sarah (Merrill), 277; Titus, 277; William, 263
Stoner, Abraham, 134
Stoops, Margaret, 181; Susanna, 181; William, 181
Storey, John, 181
Storie, James, 47; John, 285; William, 47
Stormont, Dundas, 23
Storms, Henry, 210
Story, Greenberry, 181; John, 181; Lucy, 273; Mary (____), 273; Samuel, 181; Stephen, 273; William, 45
Stott, Charles, 52
Stout, Capt., 313; Benjamin, 181; Garland P., 66; Lewis, 284; Willoughby, 181
Stover, William, 263
Stowte, Philip, 285
Strachey, Henry, 288
Strahan, Jean Davids, 2, 82, 162, 242
Strain, John, 53; Joseph, 53
Strack, John, 285
Stratton, William, 288
Strebeck, Rev., 102
Street, Martha, 45; William, 45
Streeton, John, 312; Olive, 312
Strobel, Leslie E., 228
Strong, Abigail, 277; Michael, 53
Strouffer, John, 135
Strowd, Jeremiah, 125
Struthers, Robert, 99
Stuart, Alexander, 263; Alphonso C., 199, David, 54; Gilbert, 71; John, 263; John T., 54; Patrick S., 54; Rachael, 199
Stubbs, Edward, 47; Mark, 123; Michael, 47; Richard, 47; William, 47
Stull, Julia Ann, 148
Stump, 72
Sturgus, John A., 200
Styles, 289
Suaso, Maria, 301
Such, William, 261, 263
Suffern, Thomas, 48
Suffolk, George, 263
Suflims, Capt., 314
Sullivan, 224; Daniel, 285; Timothy, 285; William, 200
Summers, 224; Peter, 125; Samuel S., 46; Thomas, 200
Summerwil, James, 285
Summus, Jacob, 285; John, 285
Sunderland, John, 263
Sutherland, Daniel, 263; William, 276
Sutliff, Henry, 57
Sutton, Ebenezer, 179; Isaac, 285
Swaggert, George, 200; John, 200
Swain, John, 119, 285
Swaine, Jeremiah, 285
Swale, Solomon, 59
Swales, Mary Ann (Hidey) Faulkner Sherman, 276; Richard, 276
Swan, Capt., 144; Robert, 47; Thomas, 57
Swansea, Alice, 164; John, 164
Swanwicke, William, 292
Swasey, Hannah, 185
Sween, James, 200
Sweeny, Campbell, 51; Robert, 51
Sweet, Amey, 190
Sweeting, Zebiah, 190
Swift, Capt., 147; C.F., 308
Swinburne, Peter, 44
Swinney, 150
Sykes, S.L., 24; William, 57
Sylvester, John, 285
Symit, Martin, 46
Symonds, Ephraim, 263

T

Tabbott, Mary, 52
Tackaberry, Nathaniel, 48
Tackie, John, 47
Tafolla, Juana, 296; Juana Theresa, 300; Margarita, 234; Miguel, 297
Tafoya, Dolores, 298; Fran^{ca}, 234, 299, 300
Taitt, David, 288
Talbot, 155; Benjamin, 285; Hannah, 85, 88
Talbot/Talbott, Charles, 263
Talcott, 72
Taliaferro, Charles, Sr., 99
Tally, Michael, 57
Tanguay, Cyprien, 35
Tann, William, 53
Tanner, Christopher William, 285; Jacob, 138
Tapping, Elizabeth, 94
Tarleton, Banastre, 255
Taruerro, Pierre Leresgue, 44
Tassart, Antoine, 45
Tate, Lena, 201; Robert, 51
Taylor, 28; Adam, 126; Edward Livingston, 96; Eliza, 28; Elizabeth, 174; George, 52; Jacob, 137; John, 53, 136; Maria, 54; Mary (____), 126; Matthew, 178, 285; Samuel, 121; William, 285, 287
Tayon, Francis, 200
Tayson, Timothy, 263
Teesdales, James, 46
Temple, J.H., 110; Lucy Temple, 219; William, 219
Templeman, Richard, 62
Templeton, Conrad, 139; John, 53
Ten Cate, Isaac, 44
Tennent, John Hooper, 2, 82, 162, 242
Tenney, Samuel, 285
Tennille, George, 196
Tenny, Anne Thomas, 201; David, 200
Tenorio, Juana, 296, 297; Juana Nepomuceno, 296, 297; Luisa, 235; Maria, 294, 295; M^{a} Ant^{a}, 296; Maria Luisa, 235, 298; Maria Olaya, 230
Tenzer, 153; Bertha, 153; Deborah (Zahl), 153; Hinda Chiah (Zalmen), 153; Jacob Maier, 153; Michael, 153; Shlomo Zalmen, 153; Wolf, 153
Tepper, Michael, 307
Terme, Dennis, 44
Ternan/Ternon, Hugh, 263
Terr, George, 131/See also Derr
Terral, William, 263
Terreaux, James, 277
Terriot, Jacques, 277; Jean-Baptiste, 277; Marie-Josephe (Girouard), 277
Terry, Thomas, 107
Tesseon, Juliette, 200
Tesson, Michael, 200; Pierre, 200
Thacker, John, 181; Seburn, 181
Thafolla, Fran^{co}, 295
Thain, Thomas, 56
Thapia, Rosa, 295
Thaxter, Abigail (Smith), 192; Marshal, 192; Samuel, 192; Susanna (Gardner) Sevey, 192
Thayer, M.N., 279
Thebault, Louis, 54
Thenoria, Ana Maria, 229; Antonia, 298;
Thenorio, Josefa, 299; Leonarda, 233; Luisa, 298; Maria, 294, 295
Thomas, Rev., 290; Amyus, 47; Charles, 265; Daniel, 45; Dawn F., 71; Edward, 181; Elizabeth, 302; Ephraim, 190; Evan, 138, 266; Hannah, 174; Jane, 92; John, 263; John S., 266; Lawrence Buckley, 302; Lord Drummon, 212; Lucy, Jr., 249; Mehitable (Earll), 190; Philip, 302; Thomas, 138; William, 285; Zeniah, 185
Thompson, 285; Capt., 147; Alexander, 45, 57; Anthony, 47, 51; Dorothy, 188; Dorothy (Patton), 184, 188, 273; Eleanor, 188; James, 44, 57; John, 45, 47, 263, 285; John W., 200; Joseph, 44; Letitia, 184; Mark, 273; Neil D., 81, 111; Rebecca, 125; Richard, 184, 188, 273, 282; Robert, 57; William, 46, 51, 126; William, Jr., 200
Thomson, John, 43
Thornbury, William, 68

Thornhill, Peter, 263
Thornton, George, 263; Israel, 268; Jerusha, 276; Joanna (Wilkinson), 268; Mary "Polly" (Hicks), 268; Mercy, 269; Sarah, 189, 269, 270, 278; Titus, 268
Thorp, 156
Thorpe, Edward "Ned", 290
Threehouse, Peter D., 54
Throop, 282; Bathsheba (Southwell), 277; Belinda, 277; Beryl Estelle Burch, 282; Catherine (____), 277; Daniel, 287; Elizabeth, 277; Elizabeth (Stanberry), 277; Ichabod, 277; John, 277; Joseph Benjamin, 277; Josiah, 277, 280, 281, 282; Larry L. (Mrs.), 279; Lavinia (Tingley), 277; Louise Walsh, 161, 182, 241, 267; Lucy, 277; Lucy C., 277; Martha, 277, 280; Martha (Lyman), 277; Walter Fay, 282; William, 277, 280; William S., 277
Thrustout, Timothy, 289
Thurmond, 73
Ti_iake, Helen Maria, 288
Tibbals, 224
Tibbetts, 75; Charles S., 96
Tibbish, Francis, 263; Imanuel, 263
Tibbs, William, 217
Tichburne, Elizabeth, 312
Tiernan, Luke, 53
Tilden, Anna Linzee, 192; Bryant Parrot, 192; Zibia Cravath (Brown), 192
Tilford, Adam, 263
Tilghman, Thomas, 285
Tillman, Capt., 60
Timberlake, Alcinda C., 174; John, 102; Joseph, 200; Margaret (Allan), 102
Timmis, Thomas, 263
Tincom, Elkiah, 254; Esther, 174; John, 254
Tingley, 281; Abigail (Oulton), 273; Daniel, 273; Jemima, 191; Jemima (Crabtree), 191, 273, 277; Josiah, 191, 273, 277; Lavinia, 277
Tinkcome, John, 254
Tinker, William, 285
Tinkham, Elkiah, 254; Ephraim, 253, 254; Mary (Brown), 253, 254
Tinkler/Tinkley, Wiliam, 263
Tinline, James, 44
Tinnery, John, 263
Tipple, Capt., 60
Titford, Isaac, 45
Tittenhaver, Paul, 134/See also Dedenhofer/Deetenhofer
Tittermary, Eleanor, 152
Titus, Anson, 282
Tobias, Samuel I., 49
Tocmon, Paul, 52
Tod, Jenny, 265; Julia Ann, 265; Tency, 265
Todd, John, 288; Joseph, 200
Tody, Stephen, 215
Toelle, Fred J.W., 129; Maria (____), 129; Orlie C., 129
Tomb, George, 47
Tomblinson, 149
Tomkins, Israel, 210
Tomlinson, 224; Elijah, 127
Tompkins, Nathan, 181
Tone, William Theobald Wolfe, 49
Tong/Tongue, William, 263
Tonge, Elizabeth (Bonnell), 278; Martha (Cottnam), 278; William Cottnam, 278; Winckworth, 278
Toole, Adaline, 48; Anna, 48; Catharine, 48; Clementine, 48; Elizabeth, 48; Francis, 48; Isabella, 48; John, 48; Margaret, 48; Mary (____), 48
Torrence, Charles, 285; Clayton, 225
Toten, Henry, 63
Tothill, Robert, 312
Tournat, Perre, 200
Tower, Ann, 47; Catharine, 47; Joseph, 271; Judith (Briggs), 271; Lucy, 184; Mary, 47; Nancy, 271; Peggy, 47
Towers, Dennis, 263
Towle, Laird C., 74; Marlene A., 75
Townsend, Lydia, 187; Micajah, 316; Robert, 285
Townson, John, 58
Tracey, John, 56
Tracy, Capt., 144, 145, 313; Jacob, 285
Trash, James, 53
Trask, Abigail, 270; Abigail (Ryder), 270; Elias, 270
Travis, Deborah (Newcomb), 272; John, 43; Nathan, 272
Traxel, Anna Barbara (Seager), 134; John, 134; Peter, 134
Traynier, Bernard F., 49
Treat, 224
Trenholm, Elizabeth (Coates), 273; Jane, 273; John, 273
Trescott, Annie (____), 312; Thomas, 312
Trickett, James, 263; Joseph, 263
Trim, Mathew, 292
Trimble, William, 200, 285
Tripolett, John, 285; Mary, 285
Trippe, Capt., 316
Trotman, Jane, 285
Trotter, Alexander, 51; Jonathan, 57
Trounce, Samuel, 51
Trowman, Hendrick, 43
Trueman, H., 279, 281, 282
Trugillo, Josepha, 299
Trujillo, Ant[a], 294; Antonia, 295; Francisco, 295; Juana, 299; Lucia, 232; Phelipa, 234
Trumain, Benjamin, 110; Joseph, 110; Julius, 110; Lucy (____), 110; Rhoda, 110; Solomon, 110
Truman, Howard, 279
Trumbo, Adam, 285
Truxillo, Juana, 297; Juana Antonia, 231
Truxton, Capt., 128
Tryall, Joshua, 285
Tryon, Gov., 150
Tucker, 73; Abraham, 254; Frances, 218; Henry, 254; Mary (Nicholls), 218; Sally, 270; Thomas, 218, 263
Tuller, Jeremiah, 142
Tunstill, Henry, 285
Turberville, Maude, 165
Turk, Isaac, 140
Turkinton, James, 49
Turnbull, George, 42
Turner, Capt., 315; Duncan, 52; Mary, 204; Robert, 263; Thomas, 288
Tuten, W.L. (Mrs.), 118
Tuthill, Capt., 144
Tuttle, 72, 156, 224; Beverly, 200; David W., 200
Tweedale, William A., 48
Tyler, Asa, 175
Tyng, Eleazer, 109
Tyson, Elisha, 285; John, 266; Nathan, 285

U

Ufanlus, Capt., 146
Uhler, Erasmus, 285
Ulibarri, Feliciana, 230; Olaya, 295
Ulman, Isaac James, 56
Ulmer, Raymond (Mrs.), 151
Ulrich, August L., 52
Ulrick, Henry, 57
Underhill, Henry, 263
Underwood, William, 285
Upjohn, James, 45
Upton, Ann Caroline, 49; Clotworthy, 287; Eliza Mary, 49; Francis, 43; Francis Dundas, 49
Urigh, Hans, 130
Urioste, Concepcion, 233; Micaela, 297
Usera, J. Andrew, 286
Usher, Abraham, 285; Luke, 44, 51; Thomas B., 285

V

Vadings, Elijah, 142
Vaght, John, 43
Valadon, Armond, 44
Valdes, Alexandro, 229; M[a] Manuela, 299
Valdez, Capt., 146, 316; M[a]

Concepcion, 230
Valencia, M[a] Antonia, 234
Valentine, 225; Edward Pleasants, 225; Elizabeth (Deetenhofer), 134; Michael, 134
Valleau, Elizabeth (Burke), 187; Theodore, 187
Van Aalst, Hendrik Balthazar, 222
Van Allen, Henry, 43
Van Alstine, Margaret Ann, 57
Van Altenstein, Henry, 51
van Antwerp, Lee D., 244
Van Beestingh, Aernout, 44
Van Berckel, Pieter Johan, 42
Vanbibber, Andrew, 285; Isaac, 285
Van Brakle, James, 53
Vance, Jane, 265; Mary, 265; Robert, 46
Vandegraft, Christopher, 266
Vandegrift, James M., 266
Vandenburgh, Richard, 43
Van Den Heuvel, Charlotte Geertruyda, 43; Isaac Gysbert Hermen, 43; Jacob Adriane, 43; John Cornelius, 43; Justina Frederica (____), 43; Justine Jeane Henrietta, 43; Margaretta Catharina Eleonora, 43
Van der Werven, 155
Van Eeghen, Christian, 44; Peter, 44
Van Holland, John, 54
Van Polanen, Rogier Gerard, 43
Van Rensselaer, John, 289
Vansina, Jan, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33
Van Staphorst, Jacob, 44; John G., 45; Nicholaas, 44; Roeloff, 45
Van Tyne, Claude Halstead, 22
Van Vleck, Ann, 44
Van Wie, Alida V.S., 142; Avery/Henry, 142; Garrett, 142; Louisa (Spalding), 142
Vanwyck, William, 285
Varey, John, 56
Varner, Adam, 181; John, 181; Noah, 181; Polly, 181
Varty, Joseph, 56
Vary, Joseph, 51
Vassall, William, 312
Vassar, James, 45; Thomas, 45
Vaughan, Hopkin John, 164; Elsbeth, 164
Vaughn, Thomas, 178
Vawter, 155
Veach, Thomas, 51
Veeche, Capt., 315
Veitch, Andrew, 51
Vejil, Clara, 301
Velarde, Rosalia, 294
Venavides, Louisa, 299; Maria de Loreto, 229, 230; Rafael, 233
Vergoe, Thomas, 130
Vernon, Enoch, 181; Phebe, 181
Viale, 148; Luigia (Dall'Ava), 149; Marco, 149; Maria G. (Rossi), 149
Vicero, R.D., 41
Vickars, Jesse, 125
Vickers, John, 263
Villalpando, Ana M[a], 299; Maria Manuela, 234
Vinall, Jacob P., 200
Vincent, John, 263; Mary, 274; Verle D., 304
Viney, Rachel, 264
Virgil, Smith, 109
Virgin, Abigail (Lamson), 108, 109; Arthur, 107; Betty, 108; Ebenezer, 107, 108, 109; Edw'd, 107; Edward D., Sr., 81, 107; Elijah, 109; Elizabeth, 107, 108; Frances (Sparks), 107, 108, 109; Hannah (Foster), 109; John, 107, 109; Jonathan, 109; Loice/Lois, 109; Margaret (Lattany), 107; Mariam, 109; Marsy/Mercy/Mary, 108; Mary, 107; Mary (____) Hambleton, 108; Moses, 107; Phineas, 109; Richard, 81, 107, 108, 109; Robert, 107; William, 108, 109, 110
Virgin/Virgil, James, 109, 110; Rhoda (____), 109, 110
Virkus, Frederick Adams, 89, 90, 91, 95, 109
Vladimir of Kiev, 65
Vollenhoven, Hendrick, 44
von Frank, Karl Friedrich, 8, 220
von Phul, H., 193
Vose, Hannah, 184, 185; Jonathan, 185, 186; Mary (Babcock), 185, 186

W

Wachnet, Martin, 139
Waddle, Grayson, 181; Polly, 181
Waddy, 225
Wade, Editha Jane, 89, 97; James, 54; John, 47; Margaret, 274; Nathaniel, 125
Waer, James, 47
Wager, Henry, 175
Waggon, Andrew, 285
Waggoner, Henry, 46
Wagner, Anthony R., 152; Jacob, 138; Lovina (Huber), 138; Peter, 45
Wagoner, Jacob, 124
Wait, Edward, 53; Elizabeth, 107; John, 53; Samuel, 53; William, 53
Waite, Mercy, 107
Waits, Elizabeth (Virgin), 107; Thomas, 107
Wakefield, Robert S., 241, 251, 253, 254, 304
Walcott, Elizabeth, 248
Walden, Ambrose, 33; John, 33
Waldo, David, 176; Jonathan, 176
Walker, 72; Capt., 314; Alexander, 49; D., 97; D.D., 129; D.T., 97; Daniel, 97, 289; Daniel D., 129; Daniel L., 97; David T., 97; Drusilla (____), 129; E.A., 129; Elizabeth, 185; Elizabeth A. Risley, 129; Frank A., 281; Garman, 139; George, 51, 56, 285; Granville W., 129; Henry C., 129; Hiram, 20; Huldah, 97; James, 46, 49; James Dent, 2, 82, 162, 242; John, 56; John D., 97; John D. (Early), 97; M.A., 97; Mary (____), 97; Mary D., 129; N.D., 97; N.E., 97; Nathan, 245; Nathan D., 97; Nathan Davis, 97; Nevada A., 129; Peter, 56; Philip, 285; Richard, 129; Robert, 49, 285; Rosa A., 97; S., 97; S.A., 97; S.W., 97; Samuel, 142, 285; Samuel L., 97; Sara M., 97; Sarah A., 97; Susannah, 97; Susannah (____), 97; Thomas, 51, 56, 97; W.H., 97; William, 56, 263;
Wall, Elizabeth J., 305; George, 123; John Waterman, 46
Wallace, Diannah (Morris), 104; Dolphin, 285; Elizabeth (Scott), 275; James, 57; John, 104; Robert, 47; Sarah Ellen, 104, 105; W. Stewart, 22; William, 47, 275
Waller, 67; Henry, 48, 49; William, 99
Walles, Andrew, 123
Wallingford, 75
Wallston, John, 99
Walmsley, 149
Waln, 67
Walsh, Edward, 285; John, 47; Paul, 51; Robert, 285
Walst, Philip, 285
Walsworth, Daniel, 175; Elisha, 175; James, 176; Jese, 176; William, 175
Walter, Alice Granbery, 312
Walters, Walter, 278
Walton, Georgette, 53; Jacob, Jr., 53; James Delancy, 53; John, 53; Mary-Ann, 53; Ralph, 53; Sarah, 53; Thomas, 53; William, 53
Wamack, Elizabeth, 228
Wanby, Richard Daniel, 53
Ward, Benjamin, 126; Edward, 228; Ellen (Westcott), 278; Elmina (Shearer), 228; Esther (Maxey), 278; George, 263; Jonathan, 278; Mary, 191; Nehemiah, 278; Peregrine, 126; Sarah, 277; Sarah Hannah, 272; Thomas, 54; William R., 6
Wardell, John, 263
Warden, Ninian, 57; Ninion, 56

Warder, Henry, 263
Wardle, James, 48
Wards, Mark, 119
Ware, James, 181; Joshua, 181; Mary, 190, 268, 269; Polly, 181; William, 190; Zebiah (Sweeting), 190
Wareham, John, 43
Warmbrough, M., 142
Warner, 151; Augustine, 64, 152; George, 285; Russell L., 251; William, 51, 53
Warren, 71; Elizabeth, 251; Mary, 71; Mary Bondurant, 304; Nathaniel, 71; Richard, 244, 249, 251; Sarah, 244
Warrick, Capt., 314
Washington, 64, 151; Gen., 80; George, 64, 89, 91, 95, 100
Wassom, Charles, 180
Waterman, Edgar Francis, 72; Lucy, 185, 268
Waters, Hezekiah, 285; Thomas, 263; Wilson, 110
Watham/Wathan, Thomas, 263
Wathan, James, 263
Watkins, William, 293
Watkinson, William, 57
Watson, Alexander, 45; Brook, 269; Cuthbert, 61; Hanah (____), 278; Helen (Campbell), 269; Joseph W., 66; Lydia, 274; Mehitable, 189, 278; Robert, 278, 285; William, 263
Watt, Archibald, 48; Robert, 193
Watters, Robert, 58
Watts, 225
Waugh, John, 44; Samuel, 179
Waver, John, 132
Wayland, Francis, 43; Job, 43; Levy, 43; Seth, 43
Wearey, Peter, 285
Weatherby, William, 285
Weaver, Ann (____), 121; Jacob, 126; John, 121
Webb, 155; Arthur, 45; Eleanor, 211; Zenas, 45
Webber, 154; Anna/Annetgen (Kocks), 154; E. Virginia, 154; Wolfert, Sr., 154
Weber, Charles M., 145, 315
Webster, Isaac, 53, 125, 285; Lucie, 271; Thomas Duftey, 53
Weed, Capt., 143; Elijah, 128
Weight, Matthew, 52
Weightman, Elizabeth, 132; John, 132; Margaret, 132; Martin, 132; Matthias, 132
Weispaugh, John, 285
Weiss, Jacob, 52; James, 52; Jane, 52; Josames, 51; Mary, 52
Weitmer, Benedict, 140
Welch, 72, 224; Galbraith, 33; James, 59; John, 54, 128; Robert, 285; Thomas, 263
Weld, John, 163; Margaret (Bowen), 163
Welding, Benjamin, 121
Weldon, John, 187; Margaret, 187; Sarah (Brownell), 187; Thomas, 187
Welf, 64
Weller, Ebenezer, 176
Welles, 72
Wellhouse, Ann Walcher, 82, 162, 242
Welling, John, 126
Wellings, Thomas, 287
Wells, Anne, 135; Benjamin, 285; Catharine (Allen), 184; Cyprian, 285; Edmund, 135; Elihu, 200; Elizabeth, 135, 184; Hezekiah, 175; James, 134, 135, 181; Jane, 188; Jerry D., 6; John, 134, 135, 181; Joseph, 135, 200; Margaret (Dobson), 184, 188; Mary, 135, 188; Samuel, 135; Sarah, 191; Susannah, 135; Susanna (____), 134, 135; William, 49, 135, 184, 188
Welsh, Alexander, 46; James, 54; Thomas, 46; William, 46, 278
Welton, James, 263
Wendell, John Mico, 191; Katharine, 191; Katharine (Brattle), 191
Wenger, Abraham, 132; Barbara (____), 132; Christian, 132; Henry, 132; Michael, 132
Wentworth, William, 176
Werth, John I., 44
Wertner, Content, 184
West, 64; Rev., 285; Edward H., 280; Hannah, 122; Nancy W., 142; Nathan, 287; Reuben, 142; Robert, 122; Samuel, 263; W., 142; William, 175, 285
Westcott, Ellen, 278
Westgate, Alice W.A., 304
Westhafer, Valentine, 133
Weston, James, 54; Thomas, 58
Westwood, John, 48
Wethered, 280; Catherine/Catharine, 183, 189, 270; Dorothy (Eager), 269, 278; John, 126, 127; Joshua Winslow, 278; Maria, 269; Samuel, 189, 269, 270, 278; Sarah, 189, 270; Sarah Huston, 278; Sarah (Freeman), 278; Sarah (Thornton), 189, 269, 270, 278
Wetherhead, Sarah, 186
Wettin, 64
Wetzel, Jacob, 139
Weyland, Elizabeth (Shelly), 138; Peter, 138
Weyner, Paul, 51
Whaley, 155; Robert, 278
Wharton, 67; Joseph, 122; Thomas, 59
Wheadham, J., 285
Wheater, W., 263
Wheaton, Patience, 267
Wheeler, 150, 224; Amos, 193, 200; Azuba, 249; Isaac, 263; Joanna, 91; John, 285; Johannah, 88; Lois, 249; Zenas, 249
Whelan, Joseph, 43
Whelen, 67; Michael, 56
Wheler, Braems, 211
Whelock, Alpheus, 175
Whipple, Rebecca, 272
Whiskey, John, 54
Whitaker, 154; Benjamin, 285; Josiah, 180; Samuel, 56
Whitcraft, William, 56
White, Chene/Cheney, 246, 247, 252; Cloueanne, 246; David C., 176; Deborah Foxcroft, 192; Deborah (Whitworth), 192; Ebenezer, 246, 247; Elizabeth (Mousall), 247; Elizabeth (Walcott), 248; F., 197; George, 137; Gideon, 192; Hannah, 247, 252; Henry, 100, 101; James, 43, 263, 312; James D., 114; James Hunter, 48; John, 48, 175; Mark, 246, 247, 252; Matthew, 48; Meriam, 248; Nehemiah, 248, 252; Peregrine, 245, 247; Rachel (Horton), 252; Robert, 51; Ruth (King), 248; Samuel, 252, 263; Sarah (Allan), 100; Sarah Whitworth, 192; Susanna (____), 245, 246; Thomas, 48, 245, 251, 252, 285; William, 51, 88, 100, 245, 247, 251, 252
Whiteany, F., 196
Whitewood, Thomas, 263
Whitehead, James, 56
Whiteman, Martin, 136
Whiterow, Nathaniel, 56
Whitfield, Jane/Joan, 150; John, 263
Whitford, Capt., 146
Whiting, John, 108
Whitmore, John, 140; Michael, Sr., 139
Whitney, Robert, 44
Whitsett, Charles, 181; Thomas, 21
Whittier, Ebenezer, 272; Elizabeth (Merrill), 272
Whittington, Dinah, 264, 266; Francis, 266; Mary Ann, 266
Whittle, 73
Whitty, John, 289
Whitworth, Deborah, 192
Wiay, Peter, 285
Wicks, Ebenezer, 176
Widder, Augustin, 140; Margaret (Foutz), 140
Wiesenthall, Mrs., 285
Wiespart, John, 285
Wiest, Jacob, 133
Wiggin, Joseph, 200
Wiggins, Eleanor, 180; William, 178
Wigglesworth, 74
Wight, George, 52
Wigly, William, 285
Wikoff, Thomas B., 154
Wilbur, Capt., 146; Samuel, 281

Wilcox, 72, 156; Latimore, 142
Wild, James, 48; Nathan, 48
Wildaw, Richard, 263
Wilde, Celia, 190; Oscar, 71; Sophie (____), 71
Wilder, Persis, 274; Susan, 183; Theophilus, 183, 274
Wilding, Robert, 263
Wiley, Thomas, 56
Wilkey, Christian, 46
Wilkinson, Joanna, 268; John, 54
Wilks/Wilkes, Joseph, 285
Willard, Capt., 315; Enoch, 181; Sam, 107
Willey, Thomas, 53
Willhilam, Jacob, 285
William, Earl of Gloucester, 164, 165
William the Conqueror, 65, 74
William the Silent, Prince of Orange, 154
Williams, ____, 286; Capt., 314; Mr., 200; Addie O. (Jackson), 106; Aurelia (Parker), 106; Bealing Stephens, 273; Catherine J., 146; Charity (Oulton), 273; Clorinda (Shearer), 228; Daniel, 140; Effy (____), 173, 174; Elmore, 173, 174; Flora, 265; George, 56, 263; Isaac, 56; James, 179; John, 49, 128, 178, 200, 263, 286; John O., 228; Jonathan, 43; Joseph, 129, 286; Kathleen B., 103; O.H., 286; Paul, 106; Percy, 142; Philip, 128; Rebecca, 200; Richard, 124; Roger, 54, 176; T., 286; Walter, 286; Wm., 195; William, 263, 286
Williamson, Henry W., 142; Lois Fooshee, 303; William, 112
Willicks, David, 263
Willinck, Jan, 44; William, 44
Willing, 67; Thomas, 137
Willis, Ezechiel, 210; Henry, 99, 100; Rubin, 210
Willoughby, Bliss, 182, 279; Samuel A., 56
Willoughtey, Josiah, 176
Wills, Benjamin, 286; Fielding W., 181; George F., 181
Willson, ____, 200; George, 200; John, 51, 121; Roger, 263
Wilmot, John Eardley, 22
Wilper, George, 286
Wilsey, Henry M., 223
Wilson, Alexander, 49; Andrew, 125; Benjamin, 265; Christopher, 129; George, 200; Hamilton, 54; J.L., 174; James, 266; Jesse, 121; John, 47, 51, 128, 263, 286; Maryhelen, 142; Maryhelen Stanley, 161, 193; Matilda (____), 49; Nicholas, 58; Relief, 192; Samuel, 113; Sarah, 113; Thomas, 49; William, 48, 286
Wilt, ____ (Willson), 200; Andrew, 200; Christian, 200
Wilur, Urania (____), 281
Windman, Samuel, 286
Winearls, Joan, 24
Wingate, Arthur, 120; Edward, 115; Elizabeth (Grissett), 114; John G., 114; Sarah, 115, 118; William, 117
Winn, Caroline, 174; Susan, 174
Winniett, Mary Magdalen, 268
Winsew, Capt., 145
Winslow, 248; Anna Green, 279; Anna (Green), 278, 279; Edward, 59, 245, 251, 304; George Scott, 279; John, 247, 278, 304; John Henry, 279; Joshua, 278, 282; Judith, 247, 248; Judith (____), 247; Margrit, 270; Mary (Chilton), 304; Sarah (Pierce), 278; Susanna (____) White, 245
Winsor, William, 286
Winstanley, John, 200; Thomas, 200
Winston, 225
Winter, family, 222
Winteringham, John, 46
Winterton, William, 47
Wire, Polly, 181; Joshua, 181
Wissell, Capt., 144
Wistar, Jacob, 132
Wistar-Wister, 67
Witch, James, 142
Witham, John, 53; Joseph, 53
Witmore, Benedict, 134; Michael, 133; William, 133
Wittingham, Richard, 57
Wittler, Anthony, 286
Wobbe, John B., 57
Woldsantle, John, 133
Wolf, Christina Barbara (Seager), 134; George, 130, 286; Henry, 130; Jacob, 134
Wolfe, Fritz, 200
Wolfenden, Beauch, 286
Wolff, George, 57; Peter, 130
Wolfington, Abraham, 122
Wolford, Ann, 201
Wolsht, ____, 286
Womack, 225
Wood, Abigail (Gay), 93; Amos, 57; David, 47; Elizabeth, 93, 201; Gregory A., 41; Hannah, 267; James, 93; John, 45; Joseph, 52, 128; Joshua, 45; Milly, 266; Peter, 45; Thankful (Gay), 93; Theophilus, 93; Thomas, 263; W. Herbert, 279; William, 191
Woodcock, Robert, 286; Samuel, 263
Woodley, George, 53
Woodroff, Benjamin, 176
Woodruff, 224
Woods, Capt., 143; John, 263; William, 286
Woodson, 225; Capt., 147; John, 151; Susannah (Fleming) Bates, 151
Woodward, Capt., 313, 316; ____ (____), 267; Charles, 54
Woodworth,Ann (Manchester), 268; Elizabeth (Hunt), 268; Joseph, 268; Lemuel, 268
Woolery, Peter, 286
Woolfolk, Martha "Patsy" Ellen, 101; Nancy, 101, 102
Woolfort, Ezekiel, 201
Woolfort/Woolford, Adam, 201
Woolrych, Humphrey, 263
Woolsey, Rachel W., 174
Wooten, Elizabeth (Allen), 116; Elizabeth (Sherman), 276; Charity, 116; John, 276; Shadrach, 116
Wooton, John, 263
Worder, Henry, 263
Work, Alexander, 140
Workman, John, 121, 122
Worsey, William, 43
Worters, Thomas, 263
Worthington, 149; John, 149; Samuel, 149, 286; Thomas, 149
Wortman, Margaret, 276
Wright, 68, 154; Benjamin, 53; Daniel, 215; Donald P., 280; E.C., 280; Eben., 176; Ebenezer, Jr., 175; Esther Clark, 22, 280; Peter, 108; Samuel, 175; Thomas, 175, 176; Walter, 47
Wrightman, William, 201
Wrightson, John, 288
Wry, John, 271; Phebe (Maxwell), 271
Wurts, 67
Wyant, Peter, 286
Wyat, John, 135
Wyley, George, 47
Wylie, James, 52; William, 52
Wyllys, Mary Woodbridge, 192; Ruth (Belden), 192; Samuel, 192
Wyman, T.B., 281
Wynch, Rhoda (____), 62; William, 62
Wynn, Thomas, 288
Wynne, 67

X

Xaramillo, Gertrudis, 234
Xifre, Jose, 56
Xiraldo, Alonso Fernandez, 234; Don Carlos Fernandes, 234; Maria (de Ribera), 235

Y

Yale, 156
Yarmouth, Edmond, 59
Yates, Charles, 100, 101;

Elizabeth, 286; John, 286; William, 45
Yaw, Jacob, 124
Yeiser, Englehart, 286
Yeizser, Frederick, 286
Yellott, Capt., 286; Jeremiah, 286
Yenner, Alexander, 54; Caty, 54; Maria Barbary, 54; Melchior, 54
Yenni, Rudolph, 56
Yentz, George, 127
Yeoman, Jerusha, 186, 272, 278
Yeomans, John, 312
Yoder, Eve (Landis), 133; Jacob, 133; John, 133
Yole, William, 286
Yoner, Jacob, 131, 133, 136; Nicholas, 136
Yort, Nicholas, 127
Yoste, Joseph, 201
Yosti, Emelien, 201; Joseph, 201; Louis, 201
Youens/Youings, Richard, 263
Young, A.H., 22; Ann Maria, 265; Daniel, 265; Flora, 265; George, 43; James, 286; John, 57, 263; Johnston, 52; Philip, 265; Thomas, 51
Younger, Lewis, 177
Yourne, James, 53
Yowens, Richard, 263
Yturrieta, Maria Luisa, 301

Z

Zabriskie, George Olin, 154
Zacharie, 286
Zahl, 153; Deborah, 153; Yoinah, 153
Zaire, Magdaleine Bertindite, 53
Zalmen, Hinda Chiah, 153; Shlomo, 153
Zechan, Christopher, 124
Zimmer, Christopher, 138
Zimmerman, 155; Capt., 313; Anna Clay, 154
Zinzendorf, 64
Zuber, Daniel, 133
Zunta, 155
Zwally, Anna (Meeshler), 136; Christian, 136
Zwecker, Wendel, 133

National Genealogical Society Publications

3.	*Early Emigrant Trails East of the Mississippi,* by Marcus W. Lewis	$ 4.25
6.	*Abstracts of Wills, Chatham County, Georgia, 1773–1817,* by Mabel Freeman LaFar and Caroline Price Wilson, Second Printing, 1963	6.25
10.	*Reconstructed 1790 Census of Delaware,* by Leon de Valinger, Jr.	5.00
12.	*Dutch Systems in Family Naming (New York and New Jersey),* by Rosalie Fellows Bailey...	4.25
15.	*Special Aids to Genealogical Research on Southern Families*	6.25
17.	*Genealogy, Handmaid of History,* by Lester J. Cappon	2.25
18.	*A Belated Census of Earliest Settlers of Cape Girardeau County, Missouri,* by Rev. William J. Gammon	5.00
20.	*Americans of Jewish Descent,* by Malcolm H. Stern	4.25
21.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1785 to 1809,* by Mary G. Bryan	7.50
22.	*The First Census of Texas, 1829–1836,* by Marion Day Mullins	7.25
23.	*Baptismal Records of Jerusalem Lutheran and Reformed Church, Berks County, Penn.,* by John L. Kistler	3.75
24.	*Long Island Genealogical Source Material (A Bibliography),* by Herbert F. Seversmith and Kenn Stryker-Rodda	6.25
25.	*Heraldry for the American Genealogist,* by Jean Stephenson	2.75
26.	*1800 Census of Pendleton District, South Carolina,* by William C. Stewart	8.75
27.	*Surname Index to Sixty-Five Volumes of Colonial and Revolutionary Pedigrees,* by G. Rodney Crowther, III	11.25
28.	*Passports Issued by Governors of Georgia, 1810 to 1820,* by Mary G. Bryan, with Index to Nos. 21 and 28, by Wm. H. Dumont	5.00
29.	*Topical Index to National Genealogical Society Quarterly Volumes 1–50, 1912–1962,* compiled by Col. Carleton E. Fisher	15.75
30.	*Gone to Georgia,* by William C. Stewart	16.25
35.	*Genealogical Data from the New York Weekly Post-Boy, 1743–1773,* by Kenneth Scott	13.75
36.	*Colonial Georgia Genealogical Data, 1748–1783,* by William H. Dumont	5.00
37.	*Genealogical Data From The Pennsylvania Chronicle, 1767–1774,* by Kenneth Scott	13.75
38.	*Marriages and Burials from the Frederick, Md., Evangelical Lutheran Church, 1743–1811,* by Frederick S. Weiser	16.25
39.	*Feudal Genealogy,* by Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.	6.25
40.	*Index of Revolutionary War Pension Applications*	42.75
41.	*Marriage and Death Notices from the* National Intelligencer *(Washington, D.C.) 1800–1850,* by George A. Martin and Frank J. Metcalf. Microfilm	60.50
42.	*Creating a Worthwhile Family Genealogy,* by Meredith B. Colket, Jr.	3.75
43.	*America's Only Royal family—Genealogy of the Former Hawaiian Ruling House,* by Milton Rubincam	2.75

Prices include postage and handling charges. Members or subscribers *only* may deduct 20% from total order for above publications. Do not send cash; make check or money order payable to National Genealogical Society, 1921 Sunderland Pl. NW, Washington, DC 20036.

National Genealogical Society Quarterly

1921 Sunderland Place, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

SECOND CLASS POSTAGE
PAID AT WASHINGTON, D.C.
AND ADDITIONAL MAILING OFFICES